

MADHURATTHAVIḤSINĪ
NĀMA
BUDDHAVAMSAṬṬHAKATHĀ
OF
BHADANTĀCARIYA BUDDHADATTA MAHĀTHERA

Pali Text Society

TEXT SERIES No. 55

Madhuratthavilāsini nāma

Buddhavamsaṭṭhakathā

of

Bhadantācariya Buddhādatta

Mahāthera

EDITED BY

I. B. HORNER

FELLOW OF NEWNHAM COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE

Published by

THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON

Distributed by

ROUTLEDGE & KEGAN PAUL LTD.

LONDON, HENLEY AND BOSTON

1978

First published 1919
Reprinted 1978

P
294.3823 THE PASTORAL SOCIETY
T 595 P.b.h. ACC 49313
Date 7.11.88

ISBN 0 7100 0110 X

© Pali Text Society

पुस्तक संस्थान

पुस्तक संस्थान

SL.M. 081213

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY
UNWIN BROTHERS LIMITED
THE GRESHAM PRESS, OLD WOKING, SURREY, ENGLAND
A MEMBER OF THE STAPLES PRINTING GROUP

PREFACE

THIS edition of the *Madhurattavilāsinī*, the Commentary on the *Buddhavaṃsa*, is based on the Simon Hewavitarne Bequest edition, edited by Paṇḍit Yagirala Paññānanda Thera and revised by Mahāgoda Siri Nānissara Thera, and published in Colombo in 1922 (B.E. 2465). The Colombo edition, referred to as *H.* in the present edition, is based on six Sinhalese MSS., denoted as *Śī.* I, II, III, IV, V and *Ma.*

Any variant readings among these that have been noticed by *H.* have been reproduced in the footnotes to the present volume. In the footnotes also any references to Pali works mentioned by *H.* are signalised by (*H.*) printed after the reference. Although *H.* usually gives only the name of the work, and does not refer to any particular edition, volume or page number, it has been of help in tracing references. In several cases it has been possible to add more as well as to provide others not noticed by *H.*

Again in the footnotes, *Budv.* stands for Morris' edition of the *Buddhavaṃsa* made in 1882 for the Pali Text Society. This is a somewhat faulty piece of work, which may now sometimes be corrected by what appears to be the more careful handling of the Colombo editors. The edition of Morris rested on only two MSS., and the MSS. used by *H.* as well as the Commentary show a different tradition.

This is visible in a number of different readings, and is particularly striking when Buddhadatta, the commentator, having given his reading of a phrase in the *Buddhavaṃsa*, puts another one beside it saying, "This is also a reading," or "Some read, or say, this," for it sometimes turns out that this second reading is the one found in Morris. It is again visible not only in a number of variant spellings of proper names, but also in those cases where a completely different name is given to the same person. This is especially to be noticed in the case of the lady who was Gotama's wife. She is called Bhaddakaccā in Morris' *Buddhavaṃsa* (XXVI. 15), but Yasodharā in Buddhadatta's Commentary (p. 293 of the present edition). Buddhadatta also notices the reading Subhāddakā as given in *Śī.* II, III, IV. All such variations are interesting from the point of view of the growth of the legend.

This edition does not, however, attempt to be a critical edition of the *Buddhavaṃsa*, but only to reproduce as closely as possible the tradition as found in one edition of the Commentary. The great use that this makes in its Introduction of the *Jātakanidāna* should, however, be pointed out, for if anyone were ever to make any critical attempt to find out what the author of the *Buddhavaṃsa* originally wrote, the

Jātakanidāna with its independent readings and its fine treatment in Fausböll's hands, could not be ignored.

Attention has been drawn to this parallelism by Dr. E. J. Thomas in his *History of Buddhist Thought*, p. 141, who there also remarks on the important contribution made to the legend by the *Buddhavaṃsa Commentary* in giving a list of the places where Gotama stayed during the first twenty years of his preaching. This list is not, however, exclusive to the *Buddhavaṃsa Commentary* for a corresponding one occurs in the *Anguttara Commentary*, vol. II, p. 124-5 (P.T.S. edition).

The *Buddhavaṃsa Commentary* gives the fullest accounts of *bhaddakappa* and *maṇḍakappu* that I have yet seen on the subject of *kappas*, or æons when one or more Buddhas have arisen in the world. Another point of interest is that there is little doubt that, as compared with other Commentaries, that on the *Buddhavaṃsa* is late, as may be judged by its references to some of the others and by the quotations it draws from these.

In the Hewavitarne edition the letter *n* often follows after an *r* where it is not now the custom to use the *n* in Pali; for example *nibbāna* is always printed *nibbāṇa*. I have changed such readings when they occur, and without showing them in the footnotes, to the more usual Pali *n*. But the fact that they do occur must show that either the editors of the Hewavitarne edition or Buddhadatta himself, the commentator, was working in the Sanskrit tradition, and may point to one or other of them, or both, having at some time made use of a Sanskrit version of the *Buddhavaṃsa*.

The numbers in brackets at the top of the left-hand pages refer to the corresponding pages in the Hewavitarne edition. Those at the top of the right-hand pages refer to the sections and verses of the *Buddhavaṃsa* as found in Morris.

The Index of works and subjects comprises only the words in the *Buddhavaṃsa* (of course as recognised by Buddhadatta) that are commented upon by the *Madhuratthavilāsinī*. Consideration of space and paper shortage have precluded a fuller Index. In the Index of proper names, on the other hand, all the proper names: personal, geographical, names of months and names of Pali works, found in the Commentary have been recorded. It is here that the variant spellings, already referred to, may best be consulted.

In conclusion, I wish to express to Dr. E. J. Thomas my thanks and gratitude for his help in several of the intricate passages.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Editor's Preface - - - - -	v
I. Nidānavañṇanā - - - - -	1
IIA. Sumedhakathā - - - - -	64
II B. Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	119
III. Koṇḍañña-buddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	132
IV. Maṅgalabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	141
V. Sumanabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	153
VI. Revatabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	160
VII. Sobhitabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	166
VIII. Anomadassibuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	171
IX. Padumabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	177
X. Nārādabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	182
XI. Padumuttarabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	190
XII. Sumedhabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	197
XIII. Sujātabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	202
XIV. Piyadassibuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	208
XV. Atthadassibuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	215
XVI. Dhammadassibuddhavaṃsavañṇana - - - - -	219
XVII. Siddhatthabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	223
XVIII. Tissabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	227
XIX. Phussabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	232
XX. Vipassibuddhavaṃsavañṇana - - - - -	235
XXI. Sikhībuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	243
XXII. Vessabhūbuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	247
XXIII. Kakusandhabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	252
XXIV. Koṇāgamanabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	258
XXV. Kassapabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	263
XXVI. Gotanabuddhavaṃsavañṇanā - - - - -	270
Buddhavemattavañṇanā - - - - -	296

Madhuratthavilāsini nāma Buddhavaṃsatthakathā

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA

NIDĀNAVANṆANĀ

'Anantañāṇaṃ karuṇālayaṃ layaṃ
maḷassa buddhaṃ susamāhitaṃ hitaṃ
namāmi dhammaṃ bhavaśaṃvaraṃ varaṃ
guṇākaraṇi c' eva niraṅgaṇaṃ gaṇaṃ.

Paññāya seṭṭho jinasāvakānaṃ
yaṃ Dhammasenāpati dhammarājaṃ
apucchi satthāraṃ apārapāraguṇaṃ
niraṅgaṇaṃ ñātigaṇassa majjhe.

Subuddhavaṃsen' idha Buddhavaṃso
visuddhavaṃsena vināyakena
hatāvakāśena pakāsito so
samācitraṃsena tathāgatenā.

Yāva' ajjakālā avināsayantā
pālikkamaṃ c' eva ca pāliyatthaṃ
kathānusandhiṃ sugatassa puttā
yathāsutaṃ¹ yeva samāharimāsu.

Tassa' eva sambuddhavaratvayassa
sadā janānaṃ savaṇāmatassa
pasādapaññājananassa yasmā
saṃvaṇṇanānukkamato pavattā.

Sakkacca saddhammaratena buddha-
sīhena sīlādhiḡupoditena
āyācito 'haṃ suciraṃ pi kālaṃ
tasmā 'ssa saṃvaṇṇanam ārabhiṣsaṃ.

Sadā janānaṃ kalināsanassa¹
 ciratthitattaṃ jinasāsanassa
 mamā pi puññodayavuddhiyatthaṃ
 pasādanatthañ ca mahājanassa.

Mahāvihārāgatapālimagga-
 sannissitā saṅkaradosahinā
 samāsato 'yaṃ pana Buddhavaṃsa-
 saṃvaṇṇanā hessati sārabhūtā.

Sotabharūpaṃ pana Buddhavaṃsa-
 kathāya aññaṃ idha n' atthi yasmā
 pasādanāṃ buddhaguṇe ratānaṃ
 pavāhanāṃ pāpamahāmalassa,

Tasmā hi sakkacca samādhiyuttā
 vihāya vikkhepaṃ anaññacittā
 saṃvaṇṇanaṃ vaṇṇayato suvaṇṇaṃ
 nidhāya kaṇṇaṃ madhuraṃ suṇātha.

Sabbam pi hitvā pana kiccaṃ aññaṃ
 Sakkacca maceen' idha niccakālaṃ
 sotuṃ kathetum pi buddhena yuttā
 kathā pan' āyaṃ atidullabhā ti.

Tattha 'Buddhavaṃsasamvaṇṇanā hessati sārabhūtā' ti vuttattā
 Buddhavaṃso tāva vavatthapetaḥ, tatr' idaṃ vavatthānaṃ: ito
 heṭṭhā kappasatasahassādhikesu catusu asaṅkheyyesu uppañānaṃ
 pañcaviṣatiyā buddhānaṃ uppannakappādiparicchavedasena paveni-
 vitthārakathā Buddhavaṃso nāmā ti veditabbo.

Svāyaṃ kappapariuccheto nāmapariuccheto gottapariuccheto jātipa-
 ricchedo nagarapariuccheto pitupariuccheto mātupariuccheto bodhipa-
 ricchedo dhammacakkappavattanapariuccheto abhisamayapariuccheto sā-
 vakasannipātapariuccheto aggasāvakapariuccheto upatthākapariuccheto
 aggasāvikāpariuccheto parivārabhikkhupariuccheto raṃsipariuccheto sa-
 rīrappamānapariuccheto bodhisattādhikārapariuccheto vyākaraṇapari-
 cchedo bodhisattassa padhānapariuccheto āyupariuccheto parinibbāna-
 paricchedo iti imehi pāliyā āgatehi bāvisatiyā paricchedehi paric-
 chinno vavatthito. Pāli-anārūlo pana sambahulavāro p' ettha
 ānetabbo. So agāravāsapariuccheto pāsādatayapariuccheto nātakit-
 thiapariuccheto aggamahesipariuccheto puttapariuccheto yānapariuccheto

¹ Si. I, II, III, IV sāsanassa.

abhinikkhamanaparicchedo padhānaparicchedo upatthākaparicchedo vihāraparicchedo dasadhāvavattthito hoti.

Taṃ sambahulavāraṃ pi yathātthāne mayaṃ pana dassetvā va gamissāma¹ tattha tattha samāsato.

So evaṃ vavattthito pana: ❧

Ken' āyaṃ* desito kattha kass' atthāya ca desito
kim atthāya kadā kassa vacanaṃ kena c' ābhato ?

Sabbam etaṃ viddhiṃ vatvā pubbam eva samāsato
pacch' āhaṃ Buddhavaṃsassa karissāma' atthavanṇanaṃ.

Tattha ken' āyaṃ desito ti ? Ayaṃ Buddhavaṃso kena desito ?
Sabbadhammesu appaṭihatañānacārena dasabalena catuvesārajavi-
sāradena dhammarājena dhammassāminā tathāgatena sabbaññūnā
sammāsambuddhena desito. Kattha desito ti ? Kapilavattthumahā-
nagare Nigrodhārāmamahāvihāre paramarucirasandassane devama-
nussanayananiṭṭābhūte Ratanakaṅkame caṅkamantena desito. Kass'
atthāya ca desito ti ? Dvāsītiyā ñāṭisahassānaṃ anekakoṭṭīnaṃ ca
devamanussānaṃ atthāya desito. "Kim atthāya desito ti ? Catu-
roghanittaraṇatthāya desito."† Kadā desito ti ? "Bhagavā hi
paṭhamabodhiyaṃ vīsati vassāni anibaddhavāso hutvā ‡ yattha
yattha phāsu hoti tattha tatth' eva gantvā vasi. Kathaṃ ? Pa-
ṭhamavassaṃ Isipatane dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā atthārasabrah-
makotiyo amatapānaṃ pāyetvā Bārāṇasīṃ upanissāya Isipatane
migadāye vasi, dutiyavassaṃ Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veluvanamahā-
vihāre, tatiyacatutthāni pi tatth' eva, pañcamaṃ Vesālīṃ upanissāya
Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ, chaṭṭhamaṃ Maṅkulapabbate, satta-
maṃ Tāvatisabhabhavanaṃ, atthamaṃ Bhagge Sumsumārāgiriṃ upa-
nissāya Bhesakalāvane, navamaṃ Kosambiyaṃ, dasamaṃ Pāriley-
yakavanasaṇḍe, ekādasamaṃ Nālāyabrāhmaṇagāme, dvādasamaṃ
Verañjāyaṃ, terasamaṃ Cāliyaṇapabbate, cuddasamaṃ Jetavanamahā-
vihāre, pañcadasamaṃ Kapilavattthumahānagare, soḷasamaṃ Ālava-
kaṃ² dametvā caturāsītipāṇasahassāni amatapānaṃ pāyetvā Āla-
viyaṃ,² sattarasamaṃ Rājagahe yeva, attharasamaṃ Cāliyaṇapabbate
va, tathā ekūnavīsatiṃ, vīsatiṃ pana vassaṃ Rājagahe yeva
vasi.

* Morris, *Buddhavaṃsa* (P.T.S.), Preface, p. viii ff. cites from here to p. 5 below, giving also Turnour's translation.

† Cf. *Asl.* 32.

‡ Cf. *MA.* ii. 165.

Tena vuttam: bhagavā hi paṭhamabodhiyaṃ vīsati vassāni anibaddhavāso hutvā yattha yattha phāsukaṃ hoti tattha tatth' eva gantvā vasi"* ti. Tato paṭṭhāya pana Sāvattthiṃ yeva upanissāya Jetavanamahāvihāre ca Pubbārāme ca dhuvaparibhogavasena vasi. Yadā pana "satthā buddho hutvā Bārāṇasīyaṃ Isipatane migadāye paṭhamavassaṃ vasitvā vutthavasso"*pavāretvā Uruvelaṃ gantvā tattha tayo māse vasanto tebhātikajaṭṭhe dametvā bhikkhusahashehi kataparivāro Phussamāsapuṇṇamāyaṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā dve māse tatth' eva vasi; tadā Bārāṇasito nikkhantassa pañca māsā jātā, sakalo hemanto atikkanto Udāyittherassa āgatadivasato sattatṭhādivasā vītivattā. So pana Phaggunamāsiyaṃ cintesi: atikkanto hemanto, vasantakālo anuppatto,"† samayo tathāgatassa Kapilapuraṃ gantun ti. "So evaṃ cinto paṭhamattāhi gāthāhi gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesi."‡ Atha satthā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātukāmo hutvā "Aṅgamaḍḍhāvāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehi Kapilavatthuvāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehi ti sabbe" eva vīsatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi parivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā divase divase yojanaṃ gacchanto Rājagahato satthīyojanaṃ Kapilapuraṃ dvīhi māsehi sampāpuṇitvā"§ tattha ñātinaṃ vandāpanatthaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Tad' āyaṃ Buddhavaṃso desito. *Kassa vacanaṃ* ti? Sāvakaḥpaccekabuddhānaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ sammāsambuddhassa' eva vacanaṃ. "*Kena c' ābhato* ti? Ācariyaparamparāya ābhato. Ayaṃ hi Sāriputtatthero Bhaddaji Tisso Kosiyaputto Siggavo Moggaliputto Sudatto Dhammiko Dāsako Sonako Revato ti evaṃ ādihi yāva tatiyaṃsaṅgītikālā ābhato, tato uddham pi tesam yeva sissānūsissehi ti evaṃ tāva ācariyaparamparāya yāv' ajjakālā ābhato"|| ti veditabbo. Ettāvatā:

Ken' āyaṃ desito kattha kass' atthāya ca desito

Kim' atthāya kadā kassa vacanaṃ kena c' ābhato ti,

ayaṃ gāthā' vuttatthā hoti. Evaṃ ābhatassa paṇ' assa idāni Atṭhavaṇṇanā hoti. Sā paṇ' āyaṃ Atṭhavaṇṇanā yasmā Dūrenidānaṃ¶ Avidūrenidānaṃ** Santikenidānaṃ†† ti, imāni tīpi nidānāni dassetvā va vaṇṇitā suvaṇṇitā nāma hoti. Ye ca naṃ suṇanti tehi

* Cf. AA. ii. 124-5 to which H. refers last sentence.

† Cf. Jā. i. 86.

‡ Jā. i. 87. Morris reads (*Budv.* p. x): so evaṃ cintetvā kulanagaragama-natth' ya satthīmattāhi gāthāhi gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇeti.

§ Cf. Jā. i. 87.

|| Cf. Asl. 32.

¶ Cf. Jā. i. 2-47.

** Cf. Jā. i. 47-77.

†† Cf. Jā. i. 77-94.

¹ Morris, failing to perceive that foregoing is a śloka, wrongly emended gāthā (in the MSS.) to kathā.

samudagamato paṭṭhāya viññātattā suviññātā va hoti, tasmā tāni nidānāni dassetvā va vanṇayissāma.

Tattha ādito paṭṭhāya tāva tesam nidānānam paricchedo veditabbo. Tatth' āyam saṅkhepato atthadīpanā:—"Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa pādāmūle katābhinihārassa mahāsattassa yāva Vessantarattabhāvā cavitvā Tusitabhavanane nibbatti, tāva pavattā kathā Dūrenidānam nāma."* "Tusitabhavanato cavitvā yāva bodhimaṇḍe sabbaññūtapatti tāva pavattā kathā Avidūrenidānam nāma."† "Ekam samayam bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme"‡ ti ca "Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe"§ ti ca "Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyan"¶ ti ca evam "mahābodhimaṇḍe sabbaññūtañānappattito yāva parinibbānamañcā¹ etasmim antare bhagavā yattha yattha vihāsi tam tam Santikenidānam nāmā"§§ ti veditabbam. Ettāvata saṅkhepen' eva tinnam Durāvidūrasantikenidānānam vasena Bāhiranidānavanṇanā samattā hoti.||

Idāni pana:

[I. 1] "Brahmā ca lokādhipatī² Sahampatī
katañjalī anadhivaram ayācatha:—
sant' idha sattāpparajakkhajātikā
desehi dhammam anukamp' imam³ pajan" ti

ādinayappavattassa Abbhantarānidānassa atthavanṇanā hoti.

Tattha⁴ ekam samayam bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe ti ādisuttantesu viya: ekam samayam bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam Buddhavaṃsam āpucchi ti. Evam ādinā nayena nidānam avatvā kasmā *Brahmā ca lokādhipatī Sahampatī katañjalī anadhivaram ayācathā* ti ādinā nayena nidānam vuttan ti? Vuccate: bhagavato sabbadhammadesanākāraṇabhūtāya Brahmuno dhammadesanāyācanāya sandassanattam vuttan ti.

"Kad' āyam dhammadesanattam ajjhittṭho Brahmunā jino
Kadā kattha ca ken' āyam gāthā hi samudīritā"¶ ti

* Cf. Jā. i. 47, CpA. 3.

† Cf. Jā. i. 77, CpA. 3.

‡ Constantly in Canon, but probably referring to Jā. i. 77 (where Rājagaha is omitted).

§ Cf. Jā. i. 94.

|| To here from *, p. 3=Morris's version at Budv. (P.T.S.) p. viii-xii.

¶ As below, p. 11.

¹ Ma. °mañco (H.).

² Budv. I. 1 Imam.

³ Budv. I. 1 °pati.

⁴ Ma. ettha (H.).

vuccate, buddhabhūtassa pana bhagavato aṭṭhame sattāhe satthā dhammadesanattāya Brahmunā ajjhittṭho āyācito, tatr' āyaṃ ānu-pubbīkathā: mahāpuriso kira katābhinihāro mahābhinnikkhamanadivase vivaṭapākāṭābhacchāsayanāsanaceṭṭikā nāṭakitthiyo disvā atīva samviggahadayo pāṭekkadesāvacchannaṃ Channaṃ āmantetvā: arinaraṇṇavaramanthakaṃ Kanthakaṃ nāma turaṇṇavaram āharā ti āharāpetvā Channasahāyo varaturaṇṇam āruyha nagaradvāre addivatthāya devatāya nagaradvāre vivaṭe nagarato nikkhamitvā tīpi rajjāni tena rattāvasesena atikkamitvā Anomasatto "Anomāya nāma nadiyā tīre ṭhatvā Channaṃ evaṃ āha: Channa, tvaṃ mama imāni aññehi asubharāni ābharāṇāni Kanthakaṃ ca varaturaṇṇam ādāya Kapilapuraṃ gacchāhi" * ti Channaṃ vissajjetvā asitoraganiluppasādisenāsinā¹ sakesam akūṭam chinditvā ākāse ukkhipitvā devadattiyaṃ pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā sayam eva pabbajitvā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno anilabalasamuddhutatarāṇgabhaṇṇaṃ asaṇṇaṃ Gaṇṇaṃ nadiṃ uttaritvā maṇigaṇaramsiajālavijjotitarājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma nagaraṃ pavisitvā tattha issariyamadamattaṃ jaṇaṃ parihāsayanto viya uddhatavesassa janassa lajjam uppādayamāno viya ca vayakantihi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto viya dvattiṃsavaramahāpurisalakkhaṇavirājītāya rūpasiriyā sabbajananayanāni vilumpanto viya ca rūpīpādasañcaro² puññasāñcayo viya pabbato viya ca gagaṇo³ nissaṇṇo santindriyo santamānaso yugamattaṃ pekkhamāno Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattaṃ bhattaṃ gahetvā nagarato nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatapasseṭṭi chāyūdakasampanne subhūmibhāge paramaramaṇiye pavivitte okāse nisīditvā paṭisaṅkhānabalena missakabhattaṃ paribhuñjitvā Mandāragirisārena naraśārena Bimbisārena Magadhamahārājena mahāpurisassa santikaṃ gantvā nāmagottaṃ pucchitvā: tena pamuditahadayena mama rajjabhāgaṃ gaṇhāhi ti rajjena nimantiyamāno: alaṃ mahārāja na mayhaṃ rajjena attho, ahaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya lokahitattāya padhānam anuyuñjitvā loke vivattacchaddo buddho bhavissāmi ti nikkhanto ti vatvā: tena ca buddho hutvā sabbapaṭhamam mayhaṃ vijitaṃ osāreyyāthā ti vutto: sādhu ti tassa paṭiññaṃ datvā Ālāraṇ ca Uddakaṇ ca upasaṅkamitvā tesam dhammadesanāya sāraṃ avindanto tato pakkhamitvā Uruvelāyaṃ chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ karonto pi amataṃ adhigantaṃ asakkonto olārikāhārapaṭisevanena sarīraṃ santappesi.

* Cf. Jā. i. 64.

† Cf. Jā. i. 66, DhA. i. 85.

¹ St. III and IV asitodaka.

² Ma. - sañcayo.

³ gamano (version not given).

“Tadā pana Uruvelāyaṃ Senāninigame Senānikuṭumbikassa dhītā Sujātā nāma dārikā vayappattā ekasmiṃ nigrodharukkhe patthanam akāsi: sac’ āhaṃ samajātikāṃ kulagharaṃ gantvā paṭhamagabbhe puttāṃ labhissāmi halikammaṃ karissāmi ti. Tassā sā patthanā samijjhi. Sā Visākhapunnāmadivase: ajja balikammaṃ karissāmi ti”^{*} pātova pāyāsaṃ anāyāsaṃ paramamadhuraṃ sampatipādesi. Bodhisatto tadah’ eva katasarīrapaṭijaggano bhikkhācārakālaṃ āgama-yamāno pātova gantvā tasmिṃ nigrodharukkhamūle nisīdi. “Atha kho Punnā nāma dāsī tassā dhātī rukkhāmūlasodhanatthāya gatā bodhisattaṃ pācīnalokadhātum olokayamānaṃ nisinnaṃ”[†] sañjhāpabhānurañjita-vara-kanaka-giri-sikhara-sadisa-sarīrasobhaṃ timira-nikaranidhanakaraṃ kamalavanavikasanakaraṃ ghanavivaragataṃ divasakaraṃ iva taruvaram upagataṃ munidivasakaraṃ addasa. Sarīrato c’ assa nikkhantāhi pabhāhi sakalañ ca taṃ rukkhāṃ suvaṇṇavanṇaṃ disvā tassā etad ahoṣi:

Ajja amhākaṃ devatā rukkhato oruyha sahatthen’ eva baliṃ paṭig-gahetukāmā hutvā nisinnā ti, sā vegena gantvā Sujātāya etam atthaṃ ārocesi. Tadā Sujātā sañjātasaddhā hutvā sabbālaṅkārena alaṅka-ritvā sataśahassagghaṇikaṃ suvaṇṇapātiṃ paramamadhurassa madhu-pāyāsassa pūretvā aparāya suvaṇṇapātiyā pidahitvā sīsen’ ādāya nigrodhābhimukhī agamāsi. Sā gacchantī durato va taṃ bodhisat-taṃ rukkhadevatam iva sakalaṃ taṃ rukkhāṃ sarīrappabhāya su-vaṇṇavanṇaṃ katvā puññasāñcayam iva rūpavantaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā pītisomanassajātā rukkhadevatā ti saññāya dīṭṭhatthānato paṭṭhāya onatonatā gantvā sīsato suvaṇṇapātiṃ otāretvā mahāsattassa hatthe ṭhapetvā pañcapatīṭṭhitena vanditvā: yathā mama manoratho nip-phanno evaṃ tumhākaṃ pi nipphajjatū ti vatvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho bodhisatto pi “suvaṇṇapātiṃ gahetvā Nerañjarāya nadiyā tīraṃ gantvā Suppatīṭṭhitassa nāma tittḥassa tīre suvaṇṇapātiṃ ṭha-petvā nahātvā paccuttaritvā ekūnapaññāsa piṇḍe karonto taṃ pāyā-saṃ paribhuñjitvā: sac’ āhaṃ ajja buddho bhavāmi ayaṃ suvaṇṇa-pāti paṭisotaṃ gacchatū ti khipi. Sā pāti paṭisotaṃ gantvā Kālassa nāma nāgarājassa bhavanaṃ pavisitvā tinnāṃ buddhānaṃ thālakāni ukkhipitvā tesāṃ heṭṭhā atṭhāsi.

‘Mahāsatto tath’ eva vanasaṇḍe divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇ-hasamaye Soṭṭhiyena nāma tiṇahārakena mahāpurisassākāraṃ ſiātvā dinnā atṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo ’ṭ gahetvā bodhimandaṃ āruyha dakkhiṇa-disābhāge atṭhāsi.”[§] So pana padeso paduminipaṇṇe udakabindu viya akampittha. Bodhisatto: ayaṃ mama guṇaṃ dhāretuṃ asam-

^{*} Cf. Jā. i. 68.

[†] Cf. Sā. ii. 391.

[†] Cf. Jā. i. 69.

[§] Cf. Jā. i. 70-71.

attho ti pacchimadisābhāgam agamāsi. So pi tath' eva kampittha. Puna uttaradisābhāgam agamāsi. So pi tath' eva kampittha. Puna puratthimadisābhāgam agamāsi. Tattha pallaṅkappamāṇaṭṭhānam niccalaṃ ahoṣi. Mahāpuriso: idaṃ ṭhānaṃ kilesaviddhamsanatṭhānan ti sannitṭhānaṃ katvā “ tāni tiṇāni agge gahetvā cālesi. Tāni tulikaggena paricchinnāni viya ahesuṃ. Bodhisatto: bodhiṃ appatvā va imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ na bhindissāmi ti caturaṅgaviriyam adhiṭṭhahitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā bodhikkhandhaṃ piṭṭhito katvā puratthābhimukho nisīdi.

Taṅkkhaṇaṃ ñeva sabbalokābhīhāro Māro bāhusahassaṃ māpetvā diyaḍḍhayaḥjanasatikāṃ himagirisikharasadiṣaṃ Girimekhalāṃ nāma arivāraṇaṃ varavāraṇaṃ āruya navayojanikena dhanurasipharasusarasattisabalenā ti balena saṃparivuto samantato pabbato viya ajjhottharanto mahāsappattaṃ viya mahāsattaṃ samupāgami. Mahāpuriso suriye dharamāne yeva atitumulaṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā vikasitajayasumanakusumasadisassa cīvarassa upari patamānehi rattapavālaṅkurasadisaruciradassanehi bodhirukkhaṅkurehi pītiyā viya pūjīyamāno eva paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paṭiccasamuppāde ñāṇaṃ otāretvā vaṭṭavivaṭṭaṃ sammāsanto aruṇodaye buddho hutvā:

“ Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisāṃ,
gahakārakaṃ gavesanto, dukkhā jātipunappunāṃ.

Gahakāraka-ditṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kāhasi,
sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā gahakūṭaṃ visaṅkhitāṃ,
visaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā ”* ti

imaṃ udānaṃ udānento sattāhaṃ vimuttisukhapaṭisevanena vītināmetvā “ aṭṭhame divase samāpattito vuṭṭhāya devatānaṃ kaṅkhaṃ ñatvā tāsaṃ kaṅkhāvidhamanattaṃ ākāse uppatitvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā tāsaṃ kaṅkhaṃ vidhametvā ‘ pallaṅkato īsakaṃ pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge ṭhatvā: imasmiṃ vata me pallaṅke sabbāññutanāṇaṃ paṭividdhaṃ ti cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassaṃ ca pūritānaṃ pāramīnaṃ phalādhigamaṭṭhānaṃ pallaṅkaṃ c' eva bodhirukkhaṃ ca animisehi akkhīhi ōlokayamāno sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Animisacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Atha pallaṅkassa ca ṭhitatṭhānassa ca antarā puratthimapacchimoto āyate Ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanacaṅ-

* Dh.p. 153-4 (H.). Jā. i. 76. Referred to at UdA. 208; quoted VA. 17, KhA. 12, DA. 16, Asl. 18. First line at Thag. 78.

kamanacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Tato pacchimadisābhāge devatā Ratanagharaṃ nāma māpayimsu, tattha pallaṅkena nisīditvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ visesato c' ettha anantanayaṃ samantapaṭṭhānaṃ vicinanto sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanagaracetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ.

Evam bodhisampe yeva cattāri sattāhāni vītināmetvā pañcamaṃ sattāhe bodhirukkamulā yena Ajapālanigrodho ten' upasaṅkami."* Tatā pi dhammaṃ vicinanto yeva vimuttisukhaṃ ca paṭisaṃvedento † Ajapālanigrodhe sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Evam aparaṃ sattāhaṃ Mucalinde nisīdi. Tassa nisinnamattass' eva bhagavato sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ pūrento mahā-akālamegho udapādi. Tasmīṃ ca pana uppanne Mucalindo nāgarājā cintesi: ayaṃ mahāmegho satthari mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ pavīṭṭhamatte uppanno vāsāgāraṃ assa laddhum vaṭṭati ti. So sattaratanam ayaṃ devavimānasadisam dibbavimānaṃ nimminituṃ samattho pi evaṃ kate: na mayhaṃ mahapphalaṃ bhavissati dasabalassa kāyaveyyāvaccam karissāmi ti, atimahantaṃ attabhāvaṃ katvā "satthāraṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari mahantaṃ phaṇaṃ katvā atṭhāsi. Atha bhagavā parikkhepassa anto va mahati okāse sabbaratanamaye maṇḍape pallaṅke upari ca viniggalantavividhasurabhikusumavitāne vividhasurabhigandhāvāsine gandhakuṭiyaṃ viharanto viya vihāsi. Evam bhagavā taṃ sattāhaṃ tattha vītināmetvā tato aparaṃ sattāhaṃ Rājāyatane nisīdi. Tatthā pi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī yeva. Ettāvatā satta-sattāhāni paripuṇṇāni ahesuṃ. Etth' antare bhagavā jhānasukhena phalasukhena c' eva vītināmesi.

Ath' assa sattasattāhātikkame: mukhaṃ dhovissāmi ti oittaṃ upajji. Sakko devānaṃ indo agadaharīṭakaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Ath' assa Sakko nāgalatādantakatṭhaṃ ca mukhadhovana-udakaṃ ca adāsi. Tato bhagavā dantakatṭhaṃ khādītva Anotattadahodakena mukhaṃ dhovitvā Rājāyatanaṃ nisīdi. Tasmīṃ samaye catuhi lokapālehi upanite paccagghe selamaye patte Tapassu-Bhallikānaṃ manthaṃ ca madhupiṇḍikaṃ ca paṭiggahetvā paribhuñjitvā "† paccāgantvā Ajapālanigrodhamūle nisīdi. Ath' assa tattha nisinnamattass' eva attanā adhiyataṃ dhammassa gambhīrabhāvaṃ paccavekkhantaṃ sabba-buddhānaṃ āciṇṇo: "adhiyata kho me ayaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo"‡ ti paresaṃ dhammaṃ adesetukāmākārappatto parivittakko udapādi.

* Cf. VA. v. 957.

† Cf. Ja. i. 77-78.

‡ Cf. Ja. i. 80.

§ Vin. i. 4. "Adhiyata . . . dhammo" quoted also at p. 291 below.

Atha Brahmā Sahampatī dasabalassa cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya: “nassati vata bho loko” * ti vācam nicchārento dasasahassa-cakkavālabrahmagāṇaparivuto Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Paranimmita-Vasavattīhi anugato āgantvā bhagavato purato pāturahosi. So attano patitṭhānatthāya paṭhavim nimminivā dakkhiṇaṃ jānumaṇḍalaṃ paṭhaviyaṃ nihaṇtvā jalamānāmālāvikala-kamalamakula¹-sadisaṃ dasa nakhasamodhānasamujjalam añjaliṃ sirasmim katvā: “desetu bhante bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti bhavis-santi dhammassa aññātāro” † ti.

“Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito,
avāpur’ etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani-ṭṭhito
yathā pi passe janataṃ samantato,
tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha
pāsādam āruya samantacakkhu
sokāvatiṇṇaṃ² janataṃ apetasoko
avekkhassu jātijarābhībhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
satthavāha aṇaṇa vicara loke,
desassu bhagavā dhammaṃ,
aññātāro bhavissanti” ‡ ti.

Nanu tumhehi buddho bodheyyaṃ tiṇṇo tāreyyaṃ mutto moceyyan ti

“Kim me aññātavesena dhammaṃ sacchikaten’ idha
sabbaññutaṃ pāpunivā tārayissaṃ sadevake” § ti

patthanaṃ karitvā sabbaññubhāvo patto ti ca tumhehi dhamme ade-siyamāṇe ko nāma añño dhammaṃ desissati kim aññaṃ lokassa sa-
raṇaṃ tāṇaṃ leṇaṃ parāyaṇaṃ? ti ca evaṃ ādīhi anekehi nayehi
bhagavantāṃ dhammadesanattāṃ āyāci,³ tena vuttaṃ: “buddha-

* Vin. i. 5.

† Vin. i. 5.

‡ Vin. i. 5, M. i. 168, S. i. 137.

§ Budv. II. 55, Jā. i. 14, which for tārayissaṃ read buddho hemaṃ. H. refers this verse to Buddhavaṇṇa-Sumedhakathā; see below p. 90. Also at MA. ii. 176.

¹ v.l. (H.) jalajāmālāvikacakamala.

² Text “kiṇṇaṃ.

³ Editor (Budv. A. 10, n. 1) says: iha “saddhammabherivāyafica” iccādikā gāthā kesuci potthakesu dīṇate.

bhūtassa pana bhagavato aṭṭhame sattāhe satthā dhammadesanattāya Brahmunā āyācito ”* ti.

Idāni “ kadā kattha ca ken’ āyaṃ gāthā hi samudiritā ? ” ti. Imesaṃ pañhānaṃ¹ viśaṃsaṃ okāso anuppatto ti. Tattha kadā vuttā ti ? Paṭhamamahāsaṅgītikāle vuttā. Paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti nāma esā saṅgītikkhandhake vuttanayena eva veditabbā. Tattha kena vuttā ti ? Bhagavati parinibbute Rājagahanagare Vebhārapabbatapasse Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre vijitasabbasattunā Ajātasattunā Magadhama-hārājena dhammasaṅgāyanatthaṃ kārite paripunnacandamaṇḍala-saṅkāse datṭhabbasāramaṇḍe maṇḍape dhammāsanagaten’ āyasmatā Ānandattherena *Brahmā ca lokādhīpatī* ti āyaṃ gāthā vuttā ti veditabbā. Ayam assā gāthāya sambandho. Ettāvata :

“ Kad’ āyaṃ dhammadesanattāya aṭṭhiṭṭho Brahmunā jino
Kadā kattha ca ken’ āyaṃ gāthā hi samudiritā ” † ti.

Ayam pi gāthā vuttatthā hoti. Evaṃ iminā sambandhena vuttāya paṇ’ assā anuttānapadavaṇṇanaṃ karissāmi. Tattha Brahmā ti brūhito tehi tehi guṇavisesehi ti Brahmā ; āyaṃ pana Brahmasaddo Mahābrahma-brāhmaṇa-tathāgata-mātāpitu-setṭhādisu dassati. Tathā hi “ sahasso Brahmā ” ‡ ti ādisu Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti adhippeto.

“ Tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu
lokantagū sabbabhavātivatto,
anāsavo sabbadukkhappahīno
saccavhāyo Brahme upāsito me ” § ti

ettha brāhmaṇe. “ Brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatassa’ etaṃ adhi-vacanaṃ ” || ti ettha tathāgate. “ Brahmā ti mātāpitāro pubbācariyā ti vuccare ” ¶ ti ettha mātāpitusu. “ Brahmācakkhaṃ pavatteti ” ti** ettha setṭhe adhippeto. Idha pana paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā paṭhamajjhānabhūmiyaṃ nibbatto kappāyuko Mahābrahmā adhippeto, ca saddo sampiṇḍanatto. Brahmā ca aññe ca dassa cakkavālasahassee brāhmaṇo ca ti ettha. Padapūraṇamatto va.

Lokādhīpatī ti ettha loko ti saṅkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti

* (7).

† As above, p. 5.

‡ M. iii. 101; cited at M.A. i. 34 (H.), where definition of Brahmā should be compared with above. § Sn. 1133; cited at M.A. i. 35 (H.).

|| H. refers this to Ang. Tikanipāta. I am unable to trace reference; cited M.A. i. 34-5. Other adhivacana at A. iv. 340.

¶ A. i. 132 (H.); cited at M.A. i. 35.

** A. ii. 9; cited at M.A. i. 35 (H.).

tayo lokā,* tesu idha sattaloko adhippeto, tassa issaro adhipatī ti lokādhīpati. Lok' ekadesassā pi adhipati lokādhīpatī ti vuccati. Devādhīpati narādhīpati viya.

Sahampatī ti so kira Kassapassa bhagavato sāsane Sahako nāna thero paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibhattetvā aparihīnājjhāno jīvitapariyosāne paṭhamajjhānabhūmiyaṃ kappāyuko Mahābrahmā hutvā nibbatto. Tatra pana naṃ Sahampatī Brahmā ti sañjānanti. Sahakapatī ti vattabbe anussārāgamaṃ katvā rūhivasena Sahampatī ti vadanti.

Katañjalī ti katañjaliko; añjalipuṭaṃ sirasi katvā ti attho.

Anadhivaraṇa ti accantavaro adhivaro n' āssa atthī ti, anadhivaro. Na tato adhiko varo atthī ti vā, anadhivaro. Anuttaro ti attho; taṃ anadhivaraṃ.

Āyācathā ti āyācitvā ajjhesi. Idāni yass' atthāya so bhagavantaṃ āyāci taṃ atthaṃ dassetuṃ *saṃ*† *idha satta* ti ādivuttaṃ.

Tattha *saṃ*† ti saṃvijjanti upalabbhanti, buddhacakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchantā atthī ti attho.

Idhā ti ayaṃ desāpadeso nipāto; svāyaṃ katthaci sāsanaṃ upādāya vuccati. Tath' āha: "Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo idha dutiyo samaṇo idha tatiyo samaṇo idha catuttha samaṇo suññā parappavādā samaṇehi aññe"† ti, katthaci okāsaṃ yath' āha:

"Idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtassa me sato
puna-rāyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā"† ti,

katthaci padapūraṇamattam eva hoti yath' āha: "Idh' āhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvī assaṃ pavārito"§ ti, katthaci lokam upādāya yath' āha: "Idha tathāgato loke uppajjati bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasu-khāyā"|| ti idhā pi lokam eva upādāya vutto ti veditabbo. Tasmiṃ imasmiṃ sattaloke ti attho.

"*Sattā* ti rūpādisu khandhesu chandarāgena sattā visattā"¶ āsattā laggaṃ lagitā pattā sampattā ti paṇino vuccanti; "rūhisaddena pana vītarāgesu pi ayaṃ vohāro vattati yeva."¶

"*Apparajakkhajātikā* ti paññāmaye akkhiṃhi appaṃ parittaṃ rūgadosamoharajaṃ etesaṃ evaṃ sabhāvā ca te ti apparajakkhajātikā;"** appaṃ rūgādi rajam eva vā yesaṃ te apparajakkhā; apparajakkhasabhāvā apparajakkhajātikā; tesam apparajakkhajātikanam

* As at Viṃs. 204, where explained in detail; also at SnA. 442.

† M. i. 63 (H.), A. ii. 238.

§ M. i. 12 (H.).

¶ Viṃs. 310.

† D. ii. 285; also M.A. ii. 199 (H.).

|| A. i. 22 (H.), but not exactly.

** Cf. V.A. 962, M.A. ii. 177.

sattānan ti vibhatti vipariṇāmaṃ¹ katvā *desehi dhamman* ti iminā sambandhaṃ katvā attho daṭṭhabbo.

Desehi ti āyācanavacanam etaṃ desehi kathehi upādisā ti attho.

Dhamman ti ettha ayaṃ dhammasaddo pariyattisamādhipaṇṇā-pakatisabhāvasuññatāpuñña-āpattiñeyyacatusaccadhammādisu dasati. Tath' āha: "Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallaṃ"* ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati. "Evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto ahesuṇ"† ti ādisu samādhimhi.

"Yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava saccaṃ dhammo dhiṭṭi cāgo diṭṭhaṃ so ativattati"‡ ti.

ādisu paññāya. "Jātidhammā jarādhammā atho maraṇadhammino"§ ti ādisu pakatiyaṃ. "Kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyakatā² dhammā"|| ti ādisu sabhāve. "Tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti khandhā honti"¶ ti ādisu suññatāyaṃ. "Dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahāti"*** ti ādisu puññe. "Dve aniyatā dhammā"†† ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ. "Sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa bhagavato nānapathe āpāthaṃ āgacchanti"‡‡ ti ādisu ñeyye. "Diṭṭha-dhammo veditadhammo pattadhammo"§§ ti ādisu catusaccadhamme. Idhāpi catusaccadhammo daṭṭhabbo.

Anukampā ti anukampiṃ anuddayaṃ karohi.

Iman ti pajāṃ niddisanto āha.

Pajan ti pajātattā pajā taṃ pajāṃ; satta-kāyaṃ saṃsāradukkhato mocehi ti adhippāyo. Keci pana:

Bhagavā ti lokādhipatiṃ naruttamo
katañjali brahmagaṇehi yācito ti

paṭhanti. Ettāvatā sabbaso ayaṃ gāthā vuttatthā hoti.

Atha bhagavato taṃ Brahmuno Sahampatissa āyācanavacanam uttvā aparimitasamayasaṃvuttitakaraṇābalassa dasabalassa parahita-karaṇanipunaṃ aticārassa sattesu okāsakaraṇamattena mahākaraṇaṃ udapādi. Taṃ pana bhagavato karaṇupattim dassentehi saṅgīti-kāle saṅgītikārahehi:

* M. i. 133 (H.).

† (?).

‡ Ja. i. 280 (H.).

§ A. i. 147 (H.), A. iii. 75 reading vyādhidhammā for jātidhammā.

|| Dhs. (Mātikā) p. 1 (H.).

¶ Dhs. 121 (H.).

** Sn. 182 (H.).

†† Vin. iii. 187 (H.).

‡‡ (?).

§§ Vin. i. 12 (H.), reading diṭṭha- patta- vidita-.

(1. 2) “ Sampannavijjācaraṇassa tādino
jutindharass’ antinadehadhārino
tathāgatass’ appaṭipuggalassa
uppajji kāruṇṇatā sabbasatte ” ti

ayaṃ gāthā ṭhapitā.

Tattha *sampannavijjācaraṇassā* ti “ sampannaṃ nāma tividdhaṃ
paripuṇṇasamaṅgimadhuravasena. Tattha

‘ Sampannaṃ sālakedāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya.
paṭivedeṇi te brahme, na naṃ vāretum ussahe ’* ti

idaṃ paripuṇṇasampannaṃ nāma. ‘ Iminā pātimokkhasaṃvarena
upeto hoti samupeto sampanno sammanāgato ’† ti idaṃ samaṅgisam-
pannaṃ nāma. ‘ Imissā bhante mahāpaṭhaviyā heṭṭhimaṃ talaṃ
sampannaṃ seyyathā pi nāma khuddamadhuṃ anilakaṃ evamassā-
dan ’‡ ti idaṃ madhurasampannaṃ nāma. Idha paripuṇṇasam-
pannaṃ pi samaṅgisampannaṃ pi yujjati.”§

“ *Vijjā* ti paṭipakkhadhamnavijjhanatṭhena ca vinditabbatṭhena
ca vijjā. Tā pana tisso pi vijjā cha pi atṭha pi vijjā ti. Sesā Bhaya-
bheravasutte|| āgatanayen’ eva veditabbā, atṭha Ambaṭṭhasutte,¶
tatra hi vipassanāñāṇena ca manomayiddhiyā ca saha cha abhiññā
pariggahetvā atṭha vijjā vuttā.

Caraṇa ti silasaṃvaro indriyesu guttadvāratā bhojane mattaññutā
jāgariyānuyogo saddhā hiri-ottappaṃ bāhusaccaṃ āraddhaviriyatā
upaṭṭhitasatitā paññāsampannatā cattāri rūpāvacarajjhānāni ti ime
pannarasa dhammā veditabbā. Ime yeva hi pannarasa dhammā
yasmā etehi carati ariyasāvako gacchati amataṃ disaṃ tasmā *caraṇa*
ti vuttā. Yath’ āha: ‘ idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silavā hoti ’** ti
sabbhaṃ Majjhima-paṇṇāsake vuttanayen’ eva veditabbaṃ.”†† *Vijjā*
ca caraṇaṃ ca vijjācaraṇāni, sampannāni paripuṇṇāni vijjācaraṇāni
yassa so ’yaṃ sampannavijjācaraṇa; vijjācaraṇehi sampanno samaṅgi-
bhūto sammanāgato ti vā sampannavijjācaraṇo; ubhayathā pi attho
yujjat’ eva, tassa sampannavijjācaraṇassa.

Tādino ti itṭhe pi tādi anitṭhe pi tādi ti ādinā Mahāniddese‡‡ āgata-
tādi lakkhaṇena tādino, itṭhānitiṭṭhādisu avikārassa tādisassā ti attho.

* Jā. iv. 278; also M.A. i. 153 (H.).

† Vism. 7 (H.); cf. Vism. 16, Vbh. 246, M.A. i. 153.

‡ Vin. iii. 7 (H.).

§ M.A. i. 153 f.

|| M. Sutta 4.

¶ D. Sutta 3.

** M. i. 355. H. refers to Ang. Mahānāmasutta (A. iii. 284 ff.), A. v. 328 ff.

†† Vism 202.

‡‡ Nd. i. 450 (H.).

Jutindharassā ti jutimato; Yugandhara-samaya-samudita-divasa-karātirekatara-sarīra-juti-visarassā ti attho; paññāpajjota-dharassā ti pi vuttaṃ vaṭṭati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:

“Cattāro loke pajjotā pañcam ettha na vijjati
divā tapati ādicco rattiṃ ābhāti candimā.

Atha aggi divārattiṃ tattha tattha pabhāsati
sambuddho tapataṃ seṭṭho esā ābhā anuttarā”* ti

tasmā ubhayathā pi sarīrapaññā jutivisaradharassā ti attho.

Antimadehadhārino ti sabhapacchimasarīradhārino. Apunabbhava-
vassā ti attho.

Tathāgata ti ettha “aṭṭhahiṭ kāraṇehi bhagavā tathāgato ti
vuccati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Tathā āgato ti tathāgato, tathā gato
ti tathāgato, tathalakkhaṇaṃ āgato ti tathāgato, tathadhamme yathā-
vato abhisambuddho ti tathāgato, tathadassitāya tathāgato, tathā-
vāditāya tathāgato, tathākāritāya tathāgato, abhibhavanatṭhena
tathāgato ti.

Kathaṃ bhagavā tathā āgato ti tathāgato? Yathā yena abhinī-
hārena dānapāramiṃ pūretvā sīla-nekkhamma-paññā-viriya-khanti-
sacca-adhiṭṭhāna-mett'-upekkhāpārami pūretvā, imā dasa pāramiyo,
dasa upapāramiyo, dasa paramatthapāramiyo ti samatīṃsa pāramiyo
pūretvā aṅgapariccāgaṃ jīvitapariccāgaṃ dhanarajjaputtadāraparic-
cāgan ti¹ ime pañca mahāpariccāge paricejjitvā yathā Vipassī ādayo
saṃnāsambuddhā āgatā tathā amhākaṃ pi bhagavā āgato ti tathā-
gato yath' āha:

‘Yath' eva lokamhi Vipassī-ādayo
sabbaññubhāvaṃ munayo idh' āgatā
tathā ayaṃ Sakyamunī pi āgato
tathāgato vuccati tena cakkhumā’† ti.

Kathaṃ tathā gato ti tathāgato? Yathā sampatijātā Vipassī-
ādayo ‘samehi pādehi paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya uttarābhimukhā satta-
padavitahārena’ § gatā tathā amhākaṃ pi bhagavā gato ti tathāgato,
yath' āha:

* S. i. 15 (H.), 47.

† From here to † p. 18 below, cf. M.A. i. 45 ff., DA. 59 ff., AA. i. 103 ff., UdA. 129 ff.

‡ H. refers this to Porāṇatṭhakathā.

§ Cf. M. iii. 123, D. ii. 15.

¹ Si. III aṅgapariccāgaṃ nayanapariccāgaṃ dhanarajjaputtadārapariccāgan
ti.

‘ Muhuttajāto va gavampatī yathā
samehi pādehi phusī vasundharam
so vikkamī satta padāni Gotamo
setaṇ ca chattam anudhārayum marū.’*

‘ Gantvāna so satta padāni Gotamo
disā vilokesi samā samantato
atṭhaṅgupetaṃ giram abbhudīrayī
siho yathā pabbatamuddhani ṭhito ’† ti.

Katham tathalakkhaṇam āgato ti tathāgato ? Sabbesaṃ rūpārū-
padhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ sāmāññalakkhaṇaṃ ca tatham avitatham
ñānagatiyā āgato avirajjhivā va gato anubuddho ti tathāgato.

‘ Sabbesaṃ pana dhammānaṃ sakasāmāññalakkhaṇam
tatham eva āgato yasmā tasmā satthā tathāgato ’* ti.

Katham tathadhamme yathāvato abhisambuddho ti tathāgato ?
Tathadhammā nāma cattāri ariyasaccāni. Yath’ āha: ‘Cattār’
imāni bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cat-
tāri ? Idaṃ dukkhan ti bhikkhave tatham etaṃ, avitatham etaṃ
anaññatham etaṃ ’‡ ti vitthāro. Tāni ca bhagavā abhisambuddho
tasmā tathā abhisambuddhattā tathāgato ti vuccati. Abhisam-
bodhattho hi ettha gatasaddo.

‘ Tatha nāmāni saccāni abhisambujjhi nāyako
tasmā tathānaṃ saccānaṃ sambuddhattā tathāgato.’

Katham tathadassitāya tathāgato ? Bhagavā hi ‘aparimāṇāsu
lokadhātusu aparimāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ cakkhusotaghāṇajivhākāyama-
nodvāre āpātham āgacchantam rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭabbadham-
mārammaṇam tathāgato sabbākārato jānāti passati’ § ti, evaṃ tatha-
dassitāya tathāgato; athavā yaṃ loke tatham taṃ lokassa tath’ eva
dassesī. Tato pi bhagavā tathāgato, ettha tathadassī atthe tathāgato
ti padasambhavo veditabbo.

‘ Tathākārena yo dhamme jānāti anupassati
tathadassī ti sambuddho tasmā vutto tathāgato.’||

* H. refers this to Porāṇatṭhakathā.

† H. gives no reference; both verses occur at M.A. i. 46, D.A. i. 61, A.A. i. 105,
being attributed to the Porāṇa.

‡ S. v. 430; M.A. i. 49 (H.); cf. Pte. ii. 104.

§ Cf. It.A. ii. 189.

|| H. refers this to Porāṇatṭhakathā. Not in M.A., D.A., A.A. or Udā.

Katham tathāvāditāya tathāgato ? Yañ ca abhisambodhiyā parinibbānassa ca antare pañca-cattārisavassaparimāṇakāle suttādinavaṇ-gasaṅgahitaṃ bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena, sabban taṃ ekatūlāya tulitaṃ viya tatham eva avitatham eva hoti. Ten' ev' āha: 'Yañ ca Cunda rattiṃ tathāgato anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhati yañ ca rattiṃ anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati yañ ca tasmim antare bhāsati lapati niddisati sabbaṃ taṃ tath' eva hoti no aññathā, tasmā tathāgato'* ti vuccati. Ettha pana 'gada-attho hi gatasaddo, evaṃ tathāvāditāya tathāgato. Āgadanam āgato, vaca-nan ti attho. Tatho aviparito āgato assā ti tathāgato; dakārassa takāradesam¹ katvā † vutto.

'Tathāvādijino yasmā tathādhammappakāsako
tathā māgadanāñ c' assa tasmā buddho tathāgato ‡ ti.

Katham tathākāritāya tathāgato ? Bhagavā hi yaṃ vācam bhā-sati tam eva kāyena karoti, vācāya kāyo anulometi kāyassa pi vācā, ten' ev' āha: 'Yathāvādī bhikkhave tathāgato tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī, iti yathāvādī tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī, tasmā tathā-gato ti vuccati' § ti yathā vācā gatā kāyo pi tathā gato, yathā kāyo gato vācā pi tathā gatā, evaṃ tathākāritāya tathāgato.

'Yathā vācā gatā tassa tathā kāyo gato yato
tathā vādināya sambuddho satthā tasmā tathāgato ‡ ti.

Katham abhibhavanatthena tathāgato ? 'Upaṇi bhavaggaṃ heṭṭhā Avicim pariyantaṃ katvā tiriyaṃ appamāṇasu lokadhātusu sab-basatte abhibhavati sīlena pi samādhinā pi paññāya pi vimuttiyā pi vimuttiñāpadassanena pi, na tassa tulā vā pamāṇam vā atthi, atha kho atulo appameyyo anuttaro.'|| Ten' ev' āha: 'Sadevake bhikkhave loke tathāgato abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadattthudaso vasavattī, tasmā tathāgato ti vuccati' ¶ ti.

'Tatr' evaṃ padasiddhi veditabbā: āgato viya āgato.² Ko pan' esa ? Desanāvilāso c' eva puññāvilāso³ ca; tena h' esa mahānubhāvo bhisakko dibbāgadena sappe viya sabbaparappavādinō sadevakañ ca lokam abhibhavati. Iti sabbalokābhibhavanato desanāvilāsamayo

* D. iii. 135, A. ii. 24, It. p. 121-2, DA. 66, MA. i. 50 (H.), all of which read yaṃ etasmim antare.

† Cf. ItA. ii. 190.

§ A. ii. 24 (H.), It. p. 122.

‡ H. refers this to Porāṇatthakathā.

|| Cf. ItA. ii. 191.

¶ A. ii. 24.

¹ H. takārādesam.

² MA. i. 51 reads Āgato viya āgato with v.l. āgato viya āgato.

³ MA. i. 51, ItA. ii. 191 read puññ' usayo; DA. 67 -assayo, v.l. usayo.

c' eva puññamayo ca agado assā ti *dakārassa takārādesaṃ* katvā tathāgato ti veditabbo.* Evaṃ abhibhavanatthēna tathāgato.”†

Tato aviparito va agado yassa satthuno
vasavattī ti so tena hoti satthā tathāgato.

Appaṭipuggalassā ti paṭipuggalavirahitassa. Añño koci ahaṃ buddho ti evaṃ paṭiññaṃ dātuṃ samattho nāmassa puggalo n' atthī ti appaṭipuggalo, tassa appaṭipuggalassa.

Uppajjī ti uppanno, udapādi.

Kāruṇṇatā ti karuṇāya bhāvo kāruṇṇatā.

Sabbasatte ti niravasesasattaparīsādāna-vacanāṃ; sakale sattanikāye ti attho. Ettāvataṃ ayam pi gāthā vuttatthā hoti.

Atha bhagavā Brahmū ca dhammadesanattāya āyācito sattesu kāruṇṇaṃ uppādetvā dhammaṃ desetukāmo Mahābrahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhibhāsi:

“Apārutā tesāṃ amatassa dvārā
ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddham
vihimsasāññī paṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ
dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampatī: katavakāso kho 'mhi bhagavatū dhammadesanāyā ti”‡ ṇatvā dasanakkhasamodhānasamujjalam añjaliṃ sirasi katvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā Brahmaganaparivuto pakkāmi. Atha “satthāṣ tassa Brahmuno paṭiññaṃ datvā: ‘kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ? ti cinto: Alāro paṇḍito, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippaṃ ājānissati ti”|| cittaṃ uppādetvā puna olokento tassa sattāhakālakatabhāvaṃ Uddakassa ca abhidose kālakatabhāvaṃ ṇatvā puna: ‘kāhaṃ nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharanti ti’ ¶ pañcavaggiye āvajjento Bārānasiyaṃ migadāye ti ṇatvā Āsalhiyaṃ pabhātāya rattiya kālass’ eva pattacivaram ādāya atthārassa yojanikamaggaṃ paṭipanno antarāmagge Upakaṃ nāma ājīvakaṃ disvā tassa attano buddhabhāvaṃ āvikatvā taṃ divasaṃ eva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanaṃ agamāsi. Tattha pi pañcavaggiyānaṃ attano buddhabhāvaṃ pakāsetvā paññattavarabuddhāsanagato pañcavaggiye āmantetvā Dhamma-cakkappavattanasuttantaṃ** desesi.

* Cf. ItA. ii. 191.

† To here from ‡, p. 15 above, cf. MA. i. 45-51, DA. 59-67, AA. i. 103-112, UdA. 129-123.

‡ Vin. i. 7, M. i. 169 (H.).

§ From here to †, p. 19 below, cf. JA. i. 81-82.

|| Cf. Vin. i. 7, M. i. 169.

¶ Cf. Vin. i. 8, M. i. 170.

** Vin. i. 10.

Tesu Aññā-Koṇḍaññatthero desanānusārena ñānaṃ pesetvā sutta-pariyosāne atṭhārasahi Brahmakoṭṭhi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Satthā tatth' eva vassaṃ upagantvā punadivase Vappattheraṃ sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Eten' eva upāyena sabbe te sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāpetvā puna pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa pañca pi there sannipādetvā Anattalakkaṇasuttantaṃ* desesi. Desanāpariyosāne pañca pi therā arahatte paṭiṭṭhahimsu. Atha satthā tatth' eva Yasassa kulaputtassa upanissayaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya nikkhantaṃ disvā: ehi Yasā ti pakkosivā, tasmaṃ yeva rattibhāge sotāpattiphale punadivase arahatte ca paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, apare pi tassa sahāye catuppaññāsa jane ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā arahatte paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Evaṃ loke ekasatṭhiyā arahantesu jātesu satthā vuttha-vasso pavāretvā "† bhikkhū āmantetvā etad avoca:

Paratthaṃ c'attano atthaṃ karontā paṭhaviṃ imaṃ
byāharantā manussānaṃ dhammaṃ caratha bhikkhavo.

Viharatha vivattesu pabbatesu vanesu ca
pakāsayantā saddhammaṃ lokassa satatam mama.

Karontā dhammadūteyyaṃ vikkhyāpayatha bhikkhavo
santi atthāya sattānaṃ subbatā vacanaṃ mama.

Sabbaṃ pidahatha dvāraṃ apāyānaṃ anāsavaṃ
saggamokkhaṃ maggassa dvāraṃ vivarathāsaṃ.

Desanā paṭipattihi karuṇādi guṇālayā
buddhiṃ saddhaṃ ca lokassa abhivaḍḍhetha sabbaso.

Gihinam upakarontānaṃ niccam āmisadānato
karotha dhammadānena tesam paṇḍupakāraṃ.

Samussayatha saddhammaṃ desayantā isiddhajaṃ
katakattabbakamantā paratthaṃ paṭipajjathā ti.

Evaṃ pana vatvā bhagavā te " bhikkhū† disāsu vissajjetvā sayaṃ Uruvelaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge Kappāsiyavanasaṇḍe tiṃsa bhad-davaggiyakumāre vinesi. Tesu yo sabbapacchimako so sotāpanno, sabbasetṭho anāgāmi. Eko pi arahā vā puthujjano vā n' āhosi. Te pi sabbe ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā sayaṃ Uruvelaṃ gantvā aḍḍhuḍḍhāni pāṭihāriyasahassāni dassetvā Uruvelakassapādayo sa-hassajaṭilaparivāre tebhātikajaṭile dametvā ehibhikkhubhāvena pab-

* Vin. i. 13.

† To here from §, p. 18 above, cf. Jā. i. 81-82.

‡ From here to †, p. 21 below, cf. Jā. i. 82-84.

bājetva Gayāsise nisidāpetvā Ādittapariyāyadesanāya arahatte pa-
tiṭṭhāpetvā tena arahantasahassena bhagavā parivuto: Bimbisārassa
rañño paṭiññāṃ mocessāmi ti Rājagahanagarupacāre Laṭṭhivanuy-
yānaṃ nāma agamāsi. Tato uyyānapālako rañño ārocesi. Rājā:
satthā āgato ti sutvā dvādasanahutehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi pari-
vuto dasabalaṃ ghanavivaragataṃ iva divasakaraṃ vanavivaraga-
taṃ munivaradivasakaraṃ upasaṅkamitvā cakkālaṅkatatalesu jala-
jāmalavikacakamalakomalesu¹ dasabalassa pādesu makutaṃaṇijuti-
visaravijjotinā sirasā nipatitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi saddhiṃ parisāya.
Atha kho tesāṃ 'brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ etad aho: kin nu kho
mahāsamaṇo Uruvelakassape brahmacariyaṃ carati, udāhu Uruvela-
kassapo mahāsamaṇe ? ti. Atha kho bhagavā tesāṃ cetoparivitak-
kaṃ aññāya therāṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.*

'Kim eva disvā Uruvelavāsī pahāsi aggim kisako vadāno,
pucchāmi taṃ Kassapa etam atthaṃ, kathaṃ pahīnaṃ tava
aggihuttaṃ '† ti.

Thero bhagavato adhippāyaṃ veditvā:

'Rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca
kāmitthiyo cā pi vadanti yaññā,
etaṃ malan ti² upadhīsu ñatvā
tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute arañjin '† ti.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ vatvā attano sāvakabhāvappakāsanatthaṃ tathāga-
tassa 'pādesu sirasā nipatitvā: satthā me bhante bhagavā sāvako
'ham asmi' § ti 'vatvā ekatālaṃ . . . pe . . . sattatālapamāṇaṃ
vehāsaṃ sattakkhattuṃ abbhuggantvā pāṭihāriyaṃ katvā ākāsa-
oruyha bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha mahājano
tassa taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā: aho mahānubhāvā buddhā nāma, evaṃ
thāmagatadiṭṭhiko attānaṃ arahā ahan ti maññamāno Uruvelakas-
sapo pi diṭṭhijālaṃ bhinditvā tathāgatena damito ti dasabalassa gu-
ṇakathaṃ kathesi.'|| Taṃ sutvā satthā: n' āham idānim eva Uru-
velakassapaṃ damemi, atīte pi esa mayā damito yevā ti āha. Atha
kho so mahājano utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ vanditvā sirasi añjalim
paggahetvā evaṃ āha: bhante idāni amhehi esa damito diṭṭho, kathaṃ
pan' esa atīte bhagavatā damito ? ti. Tato satthā tena mahājanena

* Cf. Vin. i. 36, Jā. vi. 220.

† Vin. i. 36 (H.).

‡ Vin. i. 36, Jā. vi. 220, reading cābhivadanti for cā pi vadanti.

§ Vin. i. 36, Jā. vi. 220.

|| Cf. Jā. vi. 220.

¹ Si. jalajamānāvīya-; Si. III jalajamālā viya-.

² H. malanti.

yācito bhavantarena paṭicohannaṃ Mahānāradakassapajātakaṃ*
 kathetvā cattāri saccāni pakāsesi. Tato satthu dhammakathaṃ
 sutvā rājā Bimbisāro ekādasanahutehi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphale paṭi-
 ṭhāsi. Ekam nahutaṃ upāsakattaṃ paṭivedesi. Rājā saraṇaṃ
 gantvā svātanaṃ bhagavantaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena niman-
 tetvā bhagavantaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhinaṃ katvā vanditvā pak-
 kāmi. Punadivase bhagavā "† bhikkhusahassaparivuto amaragaṇa-
 parivuto viya dasasatanayano devarājā Brahmagaṇaparivuto viya
 Mahābrahmā " Rājagahaṃ pāvisi. Rājā buddhapamukhassa bhik-
 khusaṅghassa dānaṃ datvā bhojanapariyosāne bhagavantaṃ etad
 avoca: ahaṃ bhante tīṇi ratanāni vinā vattituṃ na sakkhissāmi,
 velāya vā avelāya vā bhagavato santikaṃ āgamissāmi, Laṭṭhivaṇaṃ
 nāma' ātidūre idaṃ pan' amhākaṃ Veluvanaṃ nāma uyyānaṃ pavi-
 vekakāmānaṃ nāccāsannaṃ nātidūraṃ gamanāgamanasampannaṃ
 nijjanasambādhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ chāyūdakasampannaṃ sītalasi-
 lātalasamalaṅkataṃ paramaramaṇiyabhūmibhāgaṃ surabhikusuma-
 taruvaranirantaraṃ ramaṇiya pāsādahammiyavimānavihāradḍhayo-
 gamaṇḍapādi patimaṇḍitaṃ, idaṃ me bhagavā patigaṇhātū ti nava-
 tapanāṅgārasaṅkāseṇa suvaṇṇabhiṅkāreṇa surabhikusumavāsitaṃ iva
 maṇivaṇṇaṃ udakaṃ gahetvā Veluvanaṅrāmaṃ pariccajanto dasaba-
 lassa hatthe udakaṃ pātesi. Tasmim āramaṇapaṭiggahane buddhasāsa-
 nassa mūlāni otiṇṇāni ti pītivasagatā naccanti viya ayaṇi mahāpa-
 ṭhavi kampi. Jambudīpe pana ṭhapetvā Veluvanaṃ mahāvihāraṃ
 aññaṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā gahitasenāsaṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Atha
 satthā Veluvanaṅrāmaṃ paṭiggahetvā "† rañño vihāradānānumodanaṃ
 akāsi:

Āvāsadānassa pan' ānisaṃsaṃ
 ko nāma vattuṃ puriso samattho
 aññatra buddhā pana lokanāthā
 yutto mukhānaṃ nahutena cā pi.

Āyuñ ca vaṇṇaṃ ca sukhaṃ balañ ca
 vamaṃ pasatthaṃ paṭibhānaṃ eva
 dadāti nāmāti pavuccate so
 yo deti saṅghassa nara vihāraṃ.

Dātā nivāsassa nivāraṇassa
 sītādino jīvitupaddavassa
 pāleti āyuraṃ pana tassa tasmā
 āyuppedo hoti tam āhu santo.

* *Jātaka* No. 544.

† *To here from* ‡, p. 19 above, cf. *Jā.* i. 82-84.

‡ *Cf. Jā.* i. 85; *Via.* i. 39.

Accuṇhasīte vasato nivāse
balañ ca vaṇṇo paṭibhā na hoti
tasmā hi so deti vihāradātā
balañ ca vaṇṇaṃ paṭibhānam eva.

Dukkhassa situṇhasirimsapā ca
vātātapādippabhavassa loke
nivāraṇā nekavidhassa niccaṃ
sukhappado hoti vihāradātā.

Situṇhavātātapadamsavutṭhi
sirimsapā vālamigādi dukkhaṃ
yasmā nivāreti nivāsadātā
tasmā sukhaṃ vindati so parattha.

Pasannacitto bhavabhogahetum
manobhirāmaṃ mudito vihāraṃ
yo deti sīlādi guṇoditānaṃ
sabbaṃ daddo nāma pavuccate so.

Pahāya maccheramalaṃ salobhaṃ
guṇālayānaṃ nilayaṃ dadāti
khitto va so tattha parehi sagge
yathābhaṭaṃ jāyati vītasoko.

Vare cārurūpe vihāre ulāre
naro kāraye vāsaye tattha bhikkhū
dādeyyannapānañ ca vatthañ ca nesaṃ
pasannena cittaṇa sakkacca niccaṃ.

Tasmā mahārāja bhavesu bhoge
manorame paccanubhūya bhīyo
vihāradānassa phaleṇa santaṃ
sukhaṃ asokaṃ abhigaccha pacchā.

Ico' evaṃ munirājā naraṛājassa Bimbisārassa vihāradānānumo-
danaṃ katvā utthāyāsanaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto paramadassanī-
yāya attano sarirappabhāya suvaṇṇparasasekapīṇjarāni viya nagara-
vanavimānādāni kurumāno anopamāya buddhalīlāya anantāya
buddhasirisā Veluvanamahāvihāraṃ eva pavīsi ti.

Akilāne Veluvane vihāre
tathāgato tattha manobhirāme
nānā vihārena vihāsi dhīro
veneyyakānaṃ¹ samudikkhamāno.

¹ veneyyakālaṃ.

Atha evaṃ bhagavati. "tasmim* viharante *Suddhodanamahārājā*: putto me cha vassāni dukkarakārikam katvā paramābhisambodhim patvā pavattavaradhammacakko *Rājagaham* patvā *Veluvanamahāvihāre* viharatī ti sutvā aññataram¹ mahāmaccam āmantesi: ehi bhane purisasahassa parivāro *Rājagaham* patvā mama vacanena: pitā vo *Suddhodanamahārājā* daṭṭhukāmo ti vatvā puttam me gaṇhitvā ehi ti āha. So: sādhu devā ti rañño paṭissutvā purisasa-hassaparivārena saṭṭhiyojanamaggam gantvā dhammadesanavelāya vihāram pāvisi. So: tiṭṭhatu tāva raññā pahitasāsanan ti parisapariyante tito satthu dhammadesanam sutvā yathāṭṭhito va saddhim purisasahassena arahattam patvā pabbajjam yāci. Bhagavā: etha bhikkhavo ti hattham pasāresi. Te sabbe tam khaṇaṃ ñeva iddhi-mayapattacivaradharā vassasatikatherā viya ākappasampannā hutvā bhagavantam parivāresum. Rājā: n' eva gato āgacchati na ca sāsanaṃ suyyatī ti ten' eva nīhārena navakkhattum amacce pesesi. Tesu navasu purisasahassesu eko pi rañño n' ārocesi na sāsanaṃ vā pahini, sabbe arahattam patvā pabbajimsu. Atha rājā cintesi: ko nu kho mama vacanaṃ karissatī ti sabbarājabalam olokento Udāyim addasa. So kira rañño sabbattha sādhaḥ amacco abbhantariko ativissāsiko bodhisattena saddhim ekadivase jāto sahapamsuklito sahāyo. Atha naṃ rājā āmantesi: tāta Udāyi aham mama puttam daṭṭhukāmo nava purisasahassāni pesesim, ekapuriso pi āgantvā sāsanaṃ attam pi ārocento n' atthi, dujjāno kho pana jīvitantarāyo aham jīvamāno va puttam daṭṭhum icchāmi, sakkhissasi me puttam dassetun ti. Sakkhissāmi deva sace pabbajitum labhissāmi ti āha. Tāta, tvaṃ pabbajitvā vā apabbajitvā vā mayham puttam dessehi ti. So: sādhu devā ti rañño sāsanaṃ ādāya *Rājagaham* gantvā satthu dhammadesanam sutvā saddhim purisasaḥsena arahattam patvā ehibhikkhubhāve paṭiṭṭhāya Phaggunapunnamāsiyam cintesi: atik-kanto hemanto vasantasamayo anuppatto supupphitā vanasaṇḍā paṭipajjanakkhamo maggo, kālo dasabālassa nātisaṅghaṃ kātun ti cintetvā bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā:

‘Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante
phalesino chadanam vipphāya,
te accimanto viya bhāsayanti
samayo mahāvira bhagi rathānam.²

* From here to †, p. 24 below, cf. *Jā.* i. 85-88.

¹ *H. aññatara.*

² *v.l. bhagi rasānam (as at Jā. i. 87).*

N' ātisītaṃ n' ātiuphaṃ n' ātidubbhikkhachātakam
saddalā haritā bhūmi, esa kālo mahāmuni' * ti,

saṭṭhimattāhi gāthāhi bhagavato kulanagaraṃ gamanattāya gamana-
vaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesi. Atha naṃ satthā: kin nu kho Udāyi gamanavaṇṇaṃ
vaṇṇesi? ti āha. Bhante tumhākaṃ pitā Suddhodanamahārājā daṭ-
ṭhukāmo, karotha nātakānaṃ saṅgahan' ti. Sādhū Udāyi, karissāmi
nātisāṅgahaṃ, tena hi bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocehi gamiyavattum
pūressanti ti. Sādhū bhante ti thero bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocesi.

Satthā Aṅgamaḡadhavāsīnaṃ kulaputtānaṃ dasahi sahassehi Ka-
pilavatthuvāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehi ti sabbe¹ eva vīsatiya khīṇāsava-
bhikkhusahassehi parivuto Rājagahā nikkhamitvā divase divase
yojanaṃ yojanaṃ gacchanto dvīhi māsehi Kapilapuraṃ sampāpuṇi.
Kāsiyā anuppatte yeva bhagavati: amhākaṃ nātisettḥaṃ passissāmā
ti bhagavato vasanattḥānaṃ vīmaṃsamānā: Nigrodhasakkass' āramo
ramaṇiyo ti sallakkhetvā sabbaṃ paṭijagganavidhiṃ kāretvā gandha-
pupphahattā paccuggamaṇaṃ karontā sabbālaṅkarasamalankata-
gattā gandhapupphacuṇṇādīhi pūjayamānā bhagavantaṃ purakkha-
tvā Nigrodhārāmam eva agamaṃsu. Tatra bhagavā vīsatiyā khīṇā-
savasahassehi parivuto paññatte buddhāsane nisīdi. Sākiyā pana
mānājātikā mānatthaddhā: Siddhatthakumāro amhehi daharataro
amhākaṃ kaniṭṭho bhātā bhāḡineyyo nattā putto ti cintetvā dahara-
dahare rājakumāre āhaṃsu: tumhe vandatha, mayaṃ tumhākaṃ
piṭṭhito piṭṭhito nisīdissāmā ti. Tev' evaṃ nisinnesu tato bhagavā
tesaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā "† ime nātakā attano moghajiṇṇabhā-
vena: na maṃ vandanāti na paṇ' ete jānanti buddho nāma kīdiso
buddhabalaṃ nāma kīdisaṇ ti vā buddho nāma ediso buddhabalaṃ
nāma edisaṇ ti vā hand' āhaṃ attano buddhabalaṇ ca iddhibalaṇ
ca dassento pāṭihāriyaṇ ca kareyyaṃ ākāse dasasahasacakkavāla-
vitthataṃ sabbaratanamayaṃ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā tattha caṅka-
manto mahājanassa ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā dhammaṇ ca deseyyaṇ ti
cintesi. Tena vuttaṃ saṅgītikārahehi bhagavato parivitakkadassa-
nattham.

(I. 3-5) "Na h' ete¹ jānanti sadeva mānusa
buddho ayaṃ kīdisako naruttaṃ
iddhibalaṃ paññābalaṇ ca kīdisaṃ
buddhabalaṃ lokahitassa kīdisaṃ.

* Jā. i. 87.

† To here from *, p. 23 above, cf. Jā. i. 85-88.

¹ Na bho te. Budr. I. 3.

Na h' ete¹ jānanti sadevamānusaṃ
buddho ayaṃ edisako naruttamo
iddhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ ca edisaṃ
buddhabalaṃ lokahitassa edisaṃ.

Hand' āhaṃ dassayissāmi buddhabalaṃ anuttaraṃ
caṅkamaṃ māpayissāmi nabhe ratanamaṇḍitaṃ "° ti.

Tattha na h' ete jānanti ti na hi ete jānanti; na-kāro paṭisedhattho; hi-kāro kāraṇatthe nipāto; yasmā paṇ' ete mama ñāti-ādayo deva-manussā mayā iddhibale ca buddhabale ca anāvikate na jānanti ediso buddho edisaṃ buddhabalaṃ ti, tasmā 'haṃ mama buddhabalaṃ ca iddhibalaṃ ca dasseyyaṃ ti attho.

Sadevamānusaṃ ti ettha devā ti uppattidevā adhippetā, sahadavehi ti sadevā. Ke te? Mānusaṃ sadevakā mānusaṃ sadevamānusaṃ. Athavā devo ti sammutidevo, Suddhodano rājā adhippeto, saha devena rañña Suddhodaṇaṃ ti, sadevā mānusaṃ ti ñātimānusaṃ, sadevā sa-suddhodaṇā manussaṃ sadevamānusaṃ sarājāno ete mama ñātimānusaṃ mama balaṃ na jānanti ti attho. Sesadevā pi saṅga-haṃ gacchanti yeva sabbe pi devā devanattthena devā ti vuccanti, devānaṃ nāma dhātu-attho kiḷādi. Athavā devā ca mānusaṃ ca devamānusaṃ, saha devamānusehi sadevamānusaṃ. Ke te? Lokā ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo.

Buddho ti catusaccadhamme buddho anubuddho ti buddho, yath' āha:

"Abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññātaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ ca bhāvitaṃ
pahātabbaṃ pahīnaṃ me, tasmā buddho 'smi brāhmaṇa."†

Idha pana kattukārake buddhasaddasiddhi daṭṭhabbā, adhigata-viessehi devamanussehi sammāsambuddho vata so bhagavā ti evaṃ buddhattā ñātattā buddho, idha kammakārake buddhasaddasiddhi daṭṭhabbā. Buddham assa atthi ti vā buddho buddhavanto ti attho, taṃ sabbam saddasatthānusārena veditabbaṃ.

Kīdisako ti kīdiso kiṃsarikkhako kiṃsadiso kiṃvaṇṇo kiṃsaṇ-ṭhāno digho vā rasso vā ti attho.

Naruttamo ti narānaṃ naresu vā uttamo seṭṭho ti naruttamo.

Iddhibalaṃ ti ettha ijjhanaṃ iddhinipphatti atthena paṭilābhatthena ca iddhi. Athavā ijjhanti tāya sattā iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā

* Quoted CpA. 5.

† Sn. 558, Thag. 828, M. ii. 143, quoted UdA. 84, VA. 115, Viem. 201. H. refers to Mahāvagga Mahākkhandhaka.

hontā ti iddhi, sā pana dasavidhā hoti yath' āha: dasa iddhiyo, katamā dasa? "Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikkubbanā iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjanatṭhena iddhi" * ti, tasmaṃ idaṃ nānattam: "pakatīyā eko bahukaṃ āvajjati satam vā sahasaṃ vā āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti bahuko homi ti evaṃ vibhajitvā dassitā iddhi adhiṭṭhānavasena nipphannattā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi nāma."† Tass' āyam attho abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuddhāya sace satam icchati satam homi; satam homi ti kāmāvacaraparikkammacittēhi parikkammaṃ katvā puna abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya puna āvajjitvā adhiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭhānacittena sah' eva satam hoti sahasādisu pi es' eva nayo. Tattha pādakajjhānacittam nimittārammaṇaṃ, parikkammacittāni satārammaṇāni vā sahasādisu aññatarārammaṇāni vā, tāni ca kho vaṇṇavasena no paṇṇattivasena, adhiṭṭhānacittam pi satārammaṇaṃ eva, tam pana appanācittam viya gotrabhū anantaram ekam eva uppajjati rūpāvacaracatutthajjhānikam.

"So pana pakativannaṃ vijahitvā kumāravanaṃ vā dasseti nāgavanaṃ vā dasseti supannaṃ vā . . . pe . . . vividham pi senābyūhaṃ dasseti evaṃ āgatā iddhi pakativannaṃ vijahanavikāravasena pavattattā vikkubbanā iddhi nāma.

'Idha bhikkhu imamahā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpimanomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccāṅgaṃ abhinindriyaṃ' ‡ ti iminā ṇayena āgatā iddhi sarīrabbhantare va aññassa manomayassa sarīrassa nipphattivasena pavattattā manomayā iddhi nāma.

Ñānuppattito pubbe vā pacchā vā taṅkhaṇo vā hoti tena attabhāvena paṭilabhitabba-arahattañāṇānubhāvena nibbatto viseso ñāṇavipphārā iddhi nāma. 'Āyasmato Bakkulassa ca Saṅkiccassa ca ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, § tesam vatthu c' ettha kathetabbaṃ." ||

"Samādhito pubbe vā pacchā vā taṅkhaṇo vā samathānubhāva-nibbatto viseso samādhivipphārā iddhi nāma. 'Āyasmato Sāriputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato Saṅgīvassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato Khāṇuḥkoṇḍaññassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, Sāma-vatīyā upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi ¶ ti. Tesam vatthūn' ettha kathetabbāni." ** Ganthavitthāradosapārihāpanattham pana mayā na vitthāritāni.

"Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu sace ākaṅkhati paṭikkūle

* = Pts. ii. 174, 205, Viem. 378; cf. Asl. 91.

† D. i. 77, quoted Viem. 379 (H.), Pts. ii. 211.

|| Cf. Viem. 378-9.

¶ Cf. Pts. ii. 212.

† Viem. 378.

§ Pts. ii. 211.

** Cf. Viem. 380-1.

appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan ti, appaṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharati, sace ākaṅkhati appaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan ti, paṭikkūlasaṇṇī viharati upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno * ti. Ayaṃ hi cetovasippattānaṃ ariyānaṃ eva sambhavato ariyā iddhi nāma.”†

“Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ sabhesaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ ca manussānaṃ ekaccānaṃ ca vinipātikānaṃ vehāsagamanādikā kammavipākajā iddhi nāma.”‡

“Katamā puñṇavato iddhi? Rājā cakkavatti vehāsaṃ gacchati saddhim caturaṅginiyā senāya. Jaṭilakassa nāma gahapatissa asṭhi-hattho suvaṇṇapabbato nibbatti, ayaṃ puñṇavato iddhi. Ghositassa gahapatino sattasu ṭhānesu māraṇatthāya upakkame kate pi ārogabhāvo puñṇavato iddhi. Meṇḍakaseṭṭhiassa addhakarisaṃmatte padese sattaratanamayānaṃ Meṇḍakānaṃ pātubhāvo puñṇavato iddhi.”§

“Katamā vijjāmayā iddhi? Vijjādhara vijjaṃ pariṇipitvā vehāsaṃ gacchanti ākāse antalikkhe hatthim pi dassenti . . . pe . . . vividham pi senābyūhaṃ dassenti”|| ti ādinayappavattā vijjāmayā iddhi.

Taṃ taṃ kammaṃ katvā nibbattaviseso “sammāpayogappaccayā ijjhanatṭhena iddhi ti ayaṃ sammāpayogappaccayā ijjhanatṭhena iddhi nāma.”¶ Imissā dasavidhāya iddhiyā balaṃ iddhibalaṃ nāma. Idaṃ mayhaṃ iddhibalaṃ na jānanti ti attho.

Paññābalan ti sabbalokiyalokuttaraguṇavisesadāyakaṃ arahatta-maggapaññābalaṃ adhippetam; taṃ pi na jānanti. Keci channaṃ asādhāraṇaṇānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ paññābalan ti vadanti.

Buddhabalan ti ettha buddhabalaṃ nāma buddhānubhāvo dasa-balaṇṇāni vā, tattha dasabalaṇṇāni nāma ṭhānāṭhānaṇānaṃ atītā-nāgatappaccuppannakammavipākajānaṇānaṃ sabbattha gāmini paṭipadāṇānaṃ anekadhātunādhātulokajānaṇānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ ṇānaṃ āsayānusayaṇānaṃ jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṃkilesavodānavuṭṭhānesu yathābhūtaṇānaṃ pubbenivāsānussatiṇānaṃ catūpapattiṇānaṃ āsavakkhayaṇānaṃ ti imāni dasa. Imesaṃ dasannaṃ ṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ buddhabalan ti.

Edisaṃ ti Idisaṃ, ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho.

“*Handā* ti vavassaggatthe nipāto.”**

Ahan ti attānaṃ niddisati. Kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti? Yasmā pan’ ete mama ñātakā buddhabalaṃ vā buddhaguṇaṃ vā na jānanti kevalaṃ

* Pts. ii. 212.

† Cf. Pts. ii. 213, Viem. 382.

|| Pts. ii. 213, Viem. 383.

** Jā. vi. 188, cf. Dā. 237.

† Viem. 381-2.

§ Cf. Pts. ii. 213, Viem. 382-3.

¶ Cf. Pts. ii. 213, Viem. 383.

attano moghajiṇṇabhāvaṃ nissāya mānavasena sabbalokajetṭhaṃ maṃ na vandanti, tasmā tesam mānaketu atthi taṃ bhañjitvā vandanatthaṃ buddhabalaṃ dasseyyan ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Dassayissāmi ti dasseyyaṃ, dassessāmi ti vā pāṭho, so yeva attho.

Buddhabalaṃ ti buddhānubhāvaṃ buddhaññānavisesaṃ vā.

Anuttaraṃ ti niruttaraṃ.

Caṅkamaṃ ti caṅkamitabbatṭhānaṃ.

Māpayissāmi ti māpeyyan ti, caṅkamaṇaṃ māpayāmi ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.

Nabhe ti ākāse.

Sabbaratanamaṇḍitaṃ ti sabbehi ratijananatṭhena ratanehi mut-tāmaṇiveluriyasaṅkhasilāpavālarajatasuvaṇṇamasāragallalohitaṅkehi dasahi maṇḍito alaṅkato, taṃ sabbaratanamaṇḍitaṃ. Nabhe ratanamaṇḍitaṃ ti paṭhanti keci. Ath' evaṃ bhagavatā cintitamatte dasasahassacakkavālavāsino bhummadāyo devā pamuditahadaya sādhuakāram adamsu. Tam atthaṃ pakāsentehi saṅgtikārakehi:

[1.6] "Bhumma Mahārājikā Tāvatisā Yāmā ca devā Tusitā ca Nimmitā

Paranimmitā ye pi ca Brahmakāyikā ānanditā vipulaṃ akāṃsu ghosaṃ"* ti,

ādi gāthāya ṭhapitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *Bhumma* ti bhummatṭhā. Pāsādapabbatavanarukkhādisu ṭhitā.

Mahārājikā ti mahārājapakkhikā, bhummatṭhānaṃ devatānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā ākāsaṭṭhakadevatā, tato Abbhavalāhaka devatā, tato Uṇhavalāhaka devatā, tato Sītavalāhaka devatā, tato Vassavalāhaka devatā, tato cattāro Mahārājāno, tato Tāvatisā, tato Yāmā, tato Tusitā, tato Nimmanarati devatā, tato Paranimmitavasavatti devatā, tato Brahmakāyikā, tato Brahmapurohitā, tato Mahābrahmā, tato Parittābhā, tato Appamānābhā, tato Ābhassarā, tato Parittasubhā, tato Subhakiṇhā,† tato Vehapphalā, tato Avihā, tato Atappā, tato Sudassā, tato Sudassi, tato Akanitṭhakā devā saddaṃ sutvā mahantaṃ saddaṃ akāṃsu. Asaññino ca arūpāvacarasatte ca ṭhapetvā sotāyatanapavattitṭhāne sabbe devamanussanāgādayo pītiyasagata-hadaya ukkuṭṭhisaddaṃ akāṃsu ti attho.

Ānanditā ti pamuditahadaya sañjātapītiśomanassā hutvā ti attho.

Vipulaṃ ti tumulaṃ, atha satthā cintitasamanantaram eva odā-takasūpasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā: dasasu cakkavālasahasasu āloko

* Quoted OpA. 5.

† For foregoing devas cf. VāA. 519; also S. iii. 264, AA. ii. 123.

hotū ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena adhiṭṭhānacittena sah' eva āloko ahosi, paṭhavito paṭṭhāya yāva Akanīṭṭhabhavanā. Tena vuttaṃ:

(I. 7) “Obhāsītā ca paṭhavi sadevakā puthū ca lokantarikā asaṃvutā tamo ca tibbo vihato tadā ahu disvāna accherakaṃ pāṭihīraṇ” ti.

Tattha *obhāsītā* ti pakāsītā.

Paṭhavi ti etth' āyaṃ paṭhavi catubbidhā: “lakkhaṇapaṭhavi sa-sambhārapaṭhavi nimittapaṭhavi sammutipaṭhavi ti. Tāsu ‘Katam-āvuso ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkha-laṃ kharigatan’* ti ādisu vuttā ayaṃ lakkhaṇapaṭhavi nāma. ‘Yo pana bhikkhu paṭhaviṃ khaṇeyya vā khaṇāpeyya vā’† ti ādisu vuttā ye ca kesādayo vīsatikotṭhāsā ayolohādayo ca bāhirā sā pi vāṇādihi sambhārehi saddhiṃ paṭhavi ti sasambhārapaṭhavi nāma. ‘Paṭhavi-kasiṇaṃ eko sañjānāti’‡ ti ādisu nimittapaṭhavi ārammaṇapaṭhavi ti pi vuccati. Paṭhavikasiṇajjhānalābhī devaloke nibbatto āga-manavasena paṭhavidevo ti nāmaṃ labhati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ‘Āpo ca devā Paṭhavi’§ ti ādisu, ayaṃ sammutipaṭhavi”|| paññatti paṭhavi nāmā ti veditabbā. Idha pana sasambhārapaṭhavi adhippeto.

Sadevakā ti sadevalokā. Sadevatā ti pi pāṭho atthi ce sundara-taraṃ. Sadevako manussaloko obhāsito ti attho.

Puthū ti bahu.

Lokantarikā ti asurakāyanarakānam etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tā pana “tiṇṇaṃ cakkavālānaṃ antara ekā lokantarikā hoti. Tiṇṇaṃ sakata-cakkānaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ āhacca ṭhitānaṃ majjhe okāso viya ekeko lokantariko parimāṇato atṭhayaṇasahasso hoti.”¶

“*Asaṃvutā* ti heṭṭhā appatitṭhā.”¶

Tamo cā ti andhakāro.

Tibbo ti bahalo, ghano, candimasuriyālokābhāvato niccandhakāro ca hoti.

Vihato ti viddhasto.

Tadā ti yadā pana bhagavā sattesu kāruṇṇataṃ pāṭicca pāṭihāriya-karaṇatthaṃ ālokaṃ phari tadā so tamo tibbo lokantarikāsu ṭhito vigato viddhasto ahosi ti attho.

Accherakaṇ ti accharāpaharaṇayoggaṃ, vimhayavasena aṅguli-paharaṇayoggaṇ ti attho.

Pāṭihīraṇ ti paṭipakkhaharaṇato pāṭihīraṃ paṭiharati sattānaṃ

* M. i. 185 (H.).

† M. ii. 14.

|| Cf. M.A. i. 25.

† Vin. iv. 33 (H.).

§ D. ii. 259 (H.).

¶ Cf. M.A. iv. 177, D.A. 433.

diṭṭhimānopagatāni cittāni ti vā pāṭihīraṃ, appasannānaṃ sattānaṃ pasādaṃ paṭi-āharati ti vā pāṭihīraṃ; pāṭiheraṇ ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho. Ettha ālokaavidhānavisesassa etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Disvāna accherakaṃ pāṭihīraṇ ti ettha devā manussā lokantarikāsu nibhattasattā pi ca taṃ bhagavato pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā paramapītiso-manassaṃ: agamaṃsū ti idaṃ vacanaṃ āharitvā attho daṭṭhabbo. Itarathā na pubbena vā paraṃparena vā pubbaṃ yujjati. Idāni na kevalaṃ manussadevalokesu yev' āloko atthi sabbattha tividhe pi saṅkhārasattokāsasaṅkhāte loke āloko yevā ti dassanattamaṃ:

[1. 8] “Sadevagandhabbamanussarakkhasa ābhā ulārā¹ vipulā ajāyatha
imasmim loke parasmim cobhaye² adho pi³ uddhaṃ tiriyaṇ
ca vitthatan” ti

ayaṃ gāthā vuttā.

Tattha “devā ti samuttidevā uppattidevā visuddhidevā”^{*} ti. Sabba pi 'me devā idha saṅgahitā, devā ca gandhabbā ca manussā ca rakkhasā ca devagandhabbamanussarakkhasā; saha devagandhabbamanussarakkhasaṃ ti sadevagandhabbamanussarakkhaso. Ko pana so loko? Tasmim sadevagandhabbamanussarakkhasa loke.

Ābhā ti āloko.

Ulārā ti etth' āyaṃ ulārasaddo madhura-seṭṭhapamāṇavipulādisu dissati. Tathā h' esa “ulārāni ulārāni khādanīyāni bhojanīyāni khādanti bhuñjanti”[†] ti ādisu madhura dissati; “ulārāya kho pana bhavaṃ Vacchāyano pasamsāya samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pasamsati”[‡] ti ādisu seṭṭhe; “atikkamma devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ appamāṇo ulāro obbhāso”[§] ti ādisu vipule; svāyaṃ idha seṭṭhe daṭṭhabbo.

Vipulā ti appamāṇā.

Ajāyathā ti uppajji, udapādi, pavattittha.

Imasmim loke parasmim cā ti imasmim manussaloke parasmim devaloke cā ti attho. Ubhayasmim ajjhattabāhiddhāsu viya daṭṭhabbo.

Adho pī ti Avīci-ādisu nirayesu.

Uddhaṇ ti bhavaggato pi uddhaṃ ajatākāse pi.

Tiriyaṇ cā ti tiriyaṇ pi dasasu cakkavālasahassesu.

Vitthatan ti viṣaṇaṃ andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā vuttappakāraṃ

* Vbh. 422; cf. M.A. i. 33.

† M. i. 236 (H.).

‡ M. i. 175 (H.).

§ D. ii. 12, M. iii. 120. H. ascribes passage to Mahāsamaya Sutta.

¹ Budv. I. 8 ulārā.

² Budv. I. 8 cobhaya-smim.

³ Budv. I. 8 ca.

lokaṇ ca padesaṇ ca ajjhottharivā ābhā pavattitthā ti attho. Athavā *tiriyaṇ*¹ ca *vitthatan* ti tiriya to vitthataṃ mahantaṃ appamāṇaṃ padesaṃ ābhā pharivā atthāsi ti attho. Atha bhagavā dasasahassa-cakkavālesu ālokaparanaṃ katvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya āvajjitvā adhiṭṭhānacittena ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā tesāṃ ñātinaṃ sisesu pādapamsū okiramaṇo viya mahatī devamānusaparisāya majjhe yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Taṃ pana pālito evaṃ veditabbāṃ: Katamaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihāriye ñānaṃ? Idha tathāgato yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvahehi “uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā, puratthimakāyato . . . pe . . . pacchimakāyato, pacchimakāyato puratthimakāyato, dakkhiṇakkhito vāmakkhito, vāmakkhito dakkhiṇakkhito, dakkhiṇakāṇasotato vāmakāṇasotato, vāmakāṇasotato dakkhiṇakāṇasotato, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato vāmanāsikāsotato, vāmanāsikāsotato dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato, dakkhiṇa-amsakūṭatovāma-amsakūṭato, vāma-amsakūṭato dakkhiṇa-amsakūṭato, dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato, vāmahatthato dakkhiṇahatthato, dakkhiṇapassato vāmapassato, vāmapassato dakkhiṇapassato, dakkhiṇapādato vāmapādato, vāmapādato dakkhiṇapādato, aṅgulaṅgulehi aṅgulantarikāhi, aṅgulantarikāhi, ekekalomato, lomakūpato aggikkhandho pavattati lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati, pavattanti rāmaṇiyo chabbappaṇānaṃ nīlānaṃ pītānaṃ lohitānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjeṭṭhānaṃ pabhassarānaṃ, bhagavā caṅkamati nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti, nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā, idaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihāre ñānaṃ ti.

Tassa pana bhagavato tejokasiṇasamāpattivāsena uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati. Āpokasiṇasamāpattivāsena heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati ti, puna udakadhārāya pavattanaṭṭhānato aggikkhandhassa pavatti, aggikkhandhassa pavattiṭṭhānato udakadhārā pavatti ti dassetum; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattanti ti vuttā ti veditabbā. Esa nayo sesapadesu pi. Aggikkhandho pan’ ettha udakadhārāya asammisso va ahoṣi. Tathā udakadhārā aggikkhandhena, rasmiṇi pana dutiyā dutiyā rasmi purimāya purimāya yamakā viya ekakkhaṇe pavattati, dvinnāṇ ca cittānaṃ ekakkhaṇe pavatti nāma n’ atthi. Buddhānaṃ pana bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcah’ ākārehi cinnavasitāya etā rasmiyo ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti. Tassā pana rasmiyā āvajjanaparikkammādhīṭṭhānāni viṣuṃ yeva. Nīlaraṇṇi-atthāya hi

bhagavā nīlakasiṇaṃ samāpajjati, pītarasmi-ādīnaṃ atthāya pīta-kasiṇādīni samāpajjati. Evaṃ hi bhagavatā yamaka-pāṭihāriye kayiramāṇe sakalassā pi dasasahassacakkavāḷassa alaṅkaraṇakālo viya ahosi.* Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 9] “Sattuttamo anadhivaro vināyako satthā ahu devamanussa-pūjito
mahānubhāvo satapuññalakkhaṇo dassesi accherakaṃ pāṭi-
hīraṇ” ti.

Tattha *sattuttamo* ti attano sīlādīhi guṇehi sabbesu sattesu uttamo pavaro seṭṭho ti sattuttamo, sattānaṃ vā uttamo sattuttamo, sattānaṃ ti viññāṇassa pi nāmaṃ, tena dasabalacatuvesāraja-asādhāraṇaṇāsaṅkhātena sattena seṭṭho uttamo ti sattuttamo, samānādhikaraṇavasena satto uttamo sattuttamo, yadi evaṃ uttamasatto ti vattaḥbhaṃ uttamasaddassa pubbanipātapāṭhato, na paṇ’ esa doso aniyamato sambahulavacanato ca naruttamapurisuttamanaravarādisaddā viya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Athavā sattaṃ uttamaṃ yassa so sattuttamo, idhā pi ca uttamasaddassa pubbanipāto bhavati. Uttamasatto ti vasena pubbanipātapāṭhato cittaṅgū padvagū ti ettha viyā ti n’ āyaṃ doso. Ubhayavisesanato vā āhitaggi ādipāṭho viya daṭṭhabbo.

Vināyako ti bahūhi vinayanupāyehi satte vineti damayatī ti vināyako.

Satthā ti diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikatthehi yathārahaṃ satte anusāsati ti satthā.

Ahū ti ahosi.

Devamanussapūjito ti pañcahi kāmaguṇehi ca devamanussā devamanussehi pūjito devamanussapūjito, pupphādipūjāya ca paccaya-pūjāya ca pūjito apacito ti attho. Kasmā pana devamanussānaṃ eva gahaṇaṃ kataṃ? Nanu bhagavā tiracchānagatehi pi Āravāla-Apalāla-Dhanapāla-Pārileyyaka-nāgādīhi ca Sātāgir’ Ālavaka-Sūcilo-ma-Khara-Roma-yakkhādīhi pūjito yevā ti. Saccam ev’ etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena ca bhabbapuggalaparicchedavasena c’ etaṃ vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Mahānubhāvo ti mahatā buddhānubhāvena samannāgato.

Satapuññalakkhaṇo ti anantesu cakkavāḷesu sabbe sattā ekekaṃ puññakammaṃ satakkhattuṃ kareyyaṃ ettakehi janehi katakammaṃ bodhisatto sayam eva ekako satagaṇaṃ katvā nibbatto ti, tasmā satapuññalakkhaṇo ti vuccati. Keci pana satena satena puññakammena nibbatta-ekekalakkhaṇo ti vadanti; evaṃ sante yo koci buddho bhaveyyā ti Aṭṭhakathāsu pakkhittaṃ.

Dasseṣi ti sabbesaṃ devamanussādīnaṃ ativiya vimhayakaraṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi.

Atha satthā ākāse yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā mahājanassa cittācāraṃ oloketvā tassa ajjhāsayānukūlaṃ dhammakathaṃ caṅkamanto kathetukāmo ākāse dasasahassacakkavālavitthataṃ sabbaratana-mayaṃ Ratanacaṅkamaṃ māpesi, tena vuttam:

[I. 10] "So yācito devavarena cakkhumā atthaṃ samekkhitvā tadā naruttamo

caṅkamaṃ tattha māpayi lokanāyako¹ suniṭṭhitaṃ sabbaratananimittan" ti.

Tattha so ti so satthā.

Yācito ti paṭhamam eva atṭhame sattāhe dhammadesanāya yācito ti attho.

Devavarenā ti Sahampati Brahmuno.

Cakkhumā ti ettha cakkhatī ti cakkhusamavisamaṃ vibhāvayati ti attho. Taṃ pana cakkhu duvidhaṃ: nānacakkhu maṃsacakkhū ti. Tattha nānacakkhu pañcavidhaṃ: buddhacakkhu dhammacakkhu samantacakkhu dibbacakkhu paññācakkhū* ti, tesu buddhacakkhu nāma āsayānusaṃyānāṇaṃ c' eva indriyaparopariyattiñāṇaṃ ca yaṃ "buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ voloketi"† ti āgataṃ; dhammacakkhu nāma hetṭhimā tayo maggā tīṇi ca phalāni² yaṃ "virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi"‡ ti āgataṃ; samantacakkhu nāma sabbaññutañāṇaṃ yaṃ "tathūpamaḍhammamayaṃ sumedha pāsādam āruya samantacakkhū"§ ti āgataṃ; dibbacakkhu nāma ālokavaḍḍhanena uppannābhinnā cittaṇaṃ sampayuttañāṇaṃ yaṃ "dibbena cakkhunā visuddhenā"|| ti āgataṃ; paññācakkhu nāma "cakkhuṃ udapādi nāṇaṃ udapādi"¶ ti c' ettha pubbe nivāsādiñāṇaṃ paññācakkhū ti āgataṃ. Maṃsacakkhu nāma "cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe cā"*** ti, ettha pana maṃsacakkhu vuttaṃ. Taṃ pana duvidhaṃ sa-sambhāraccakkhuṃ pasādacakkhuṃ ce ti, tattha yvāyaṃ akkhikūpake akkhipattakehi arivārito maṃsapinḍo yuttha "catasso dhātuyo vaṇṇo gandho raso ojā"†† sambhāvo jīvitam bhāvo cakkhuppasādo

* Cf. Nd. ii. 235.

† Vin. i. 6.

‡ D. i. 110, ii. 288; S. iv. 47; A. iv. 186; Vin. i. 11, 16. H. refers to dhammacakkhusutta.

§ M. i. 168 (H.) = Vin. i. 5 = S. i. 137 = D. ii. 39.

|| M. i. 183 (H.).

¶ Vin. i. 11 (H.).

** M. i. 111 (H.).

†† Asl. 82.

¹ Budv. I. 10 °nāyiko.

² H. quotes MA. i. 380 (*Aluviḥare edn.* = *P.T.S. edn.* MA. ii. 179): tinnam maggaññāṇaṃ dhammacakkhū ti (nāmaṃ).

kāyappasādo ti saṅkhepato teṇassa sambhārā honti, vitthārato sambhavamānāni catusamutṭhānāni chaṭṭimsa jīvita bhāvacakkhuppasāda kāyappasādā ce ti ime kammāsamutṭhānā cattāro ca ti cattālīsa sambhārā honti¹; idaṃ pana sasambhārācakkhu nāma. Yaṃ pana setamaṇḍalapariicchinnena kaṇhamāṇḍalena parivārite diṭṭhamaṇḍale sanniviṭṭhaṃ rūpadassanasamatthaṃ pasādamattaṃ idaṃ pasādacakkhu nāma. Sabbāni paṇ' etāni ekavidhāni aniccato saṅkhatato, duvidhāni sāsavānāsavato lokiyalokuttarato, tividhāni bhūmito upādinnattikato, catubbidhāni ekantaparitta-appamāṇāniyatāraṇaṇato, pañcavidhāni rūpanibbānārūpasahbārammaṇānārammaṇavasena, chaḍḍidhāni honti buddhacakkādivasena, icc' evaṃ etāni vuttappakarāni cakkhūni assa bhagavato santā ti bhagavā cakkhumā ti vuccati.

Atthaṃ samekkhitvā ti caṅkamaṃ māpetvā dhammadesanā nimittaṃ devamanussānaṃ hitatthaṃ upaparikkhitvā upadhāretvā ti adhippāyo.

Māpayi ti māpesi.

Lokaṇāyako ti saggamokkhā bhimukhaṃ lokaṃ nayati ti nāyako.

Suniṭṭhitaṃ ti suṭṭhu niṭṭhitaṃ pariyositaṃ ti attho.

Sabbaratananimmitaṃ ti dasavidharatanamayaṃ, idāni bhagavato tividhapāṭihāriyasampatti dassanattamaṃ:

[I. 11] “Iddhi ca ādesanānusāsāni tipāṭihīre bhagavā vasi ahu caṅkamaṃ² māpayi lokaṇāyako suniṭṭhitaṃ sabbaratananimmitaṃ” ti vuttaṃ.

Tattha *iddhi* ti iddhividhaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ nāma, taṃ pana eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, badhudhā pi hutvā eko pi hoti ti ādinayappavattaṃ.

Ādesanā ti parassa cittācāraṃ ñatvā kathaṇaṃ ādesanā pāṭihāriyaṃ taṃ sāvakānaṃ ca buddhānaṃ ca satataṃ dhammadesanā.

Anusāsāni ti anusāsāni pāṭihāriyaṃ tassa tassa ajjhāsayaṇukūlam ovādo ti attho. Iti etāni tīni pāṭihāriyāni. Tattha iddhipāṭihāriyena anusāsāni pāṭihāriyaṃ Mahāmoggallānassa āciṇṇaṃ, ādesanā pāṭihāriyena anusāsāni pāṭihāriyaṃ Dhammasenāpatissa, anusāsāni pāṭihāriyaṃ pana buddhānaṃ satatadhammadesanā.

¹ H. quotes “Aś. 279”: saṅkhepato catasso dhātuyo vappa gandho raso oṇā sambhāvo saṅghānaṃ jīvitaṃ bhāvo kāyappasādo cakkhuppasādo ti cūddasa sambhārā, vitthārato catasso dhātuyo taṃ nissitavannaṃ gandharasa-oṇāsaṅghānasambhāvā jāti imāni dasa catusamutṭhānikattā cattālīsaṃ honti, jīvitaṃ bhāvo kāyappasādo cakkhuppasādo ti cattāri ekantakammāsamutṭhānā n' eva ti imeṣaṃ catucattālīsa rūpānaṃ vasena catucattālīsa sambhārā.

² Buddh. I. 11 caṅkamaṇaṃ.

Tipāṭihīre ti etesu tisu pāṭihāriyesū ti attho.

“*Bhagavā* ti idaṃ pana guṇavasiṭṭhasattuttamagarugāravādhivacanāṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi:

‘*Bhagavā* ti vacanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ, bhagavā ti vacanaṃ uttamam garugāravayutto so bhagavā tena vuccati’ ”* ti.

Vasī ti etasmiṃ tividhe pi pāṭihāriye vasippatto cinnavasī ti attho, “vasiyo nāma pañca vasiyo: āvajjana-samāpajjana-adhiṭṭhānavuṭṭhāna-paccavekkhaṇasaṅkhātā. Tatra yaṃ yaṃ jhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ n' atthi ti siḅhaṃ āvajjetuṃ samatthata āvajjanavasī nāma. Tathā yaṃ yaṃ jhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ . . . pe . . . samāpajjati samāpajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ n' atthi ti siḅhaṃ samāpajjanasamatthata samāpajjanavasī nāma. Dighakālaṃ ṭhapetuṃ samatthata adhiṭṭhānavasī nāma. Tath' eva lahuṃ vuṭṭhātuṃ samatthata vuṭṭhānavasī nāma. Paccavekkhaṇavasī pana paccavekkhaṇajavanān' eva honti. Tāni āvajjanānantarān' eva hutvā uppajjanti ti āvajjanāvasiyā eva vuttāni. Iti imāsu pañcasu vasīsu cinnavasinaṃ ”† vasī nāma hoti. Tena vuttaṃ: *tipāṭihīre bhagavā vasī ahi* ti. Idāni tassa ratanacāṅkamaṣṣa nimmitavidhānaṣṣa dassanattamaṃ

[I. 12] “*Dasasahassī*¹ lokadhātuyā Sinerupabbatuttame thambhe va dassesi paṭipāṭiyā caṅkame ratanāmaye ” ti

ādi gāthāyo vuttā.

Tattha *dasasahassī lokadhātuyā* ti dasasu cakkavālasahassesu.

Sinerupabbatuttame paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitasuvannaṭṭhambhe viya katvā tesam upari caṅkamaṃ māpetvā *dassesi* ti attho.

Ratanāmaye ti ratanamaye.

Dasasahassī atikkammā ti Ratanacāṅkamaṃ pana bhagavā māpento tassa ekaṃ koṭiṃ sabhapariyantaṃ pācīnacakkavālamukhavaṭṭiṃ ekaṃ koṭiṃ pacchimacakkavālamukhavaṭṭiṃ atikkamitvā ṭhitaṃ katvā māpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 13] “*Dasasahassī atikkamma caṅkamaṃ māpayi jino sabbasovannaṃmayā*² *passee* caṅkame ratanāmaye ” ti.

Tattha *jino* ti kilesārijayanato jino.

Sabbasovannaṃmayā passee ti tassa pana evaṃ nimmitassa caṅka-

* Cf. *Vism.* 209, *DA.* 33 f.

† Cf. *Vism.* 164-5.

¹ *Budo.* I. 12 “*haṣṣi*.”

² *Budo.* I. 13 “*vannaṃyā*.”

massa ubhayapassesu suvaṇṇamayā paramaramaṇiyamariyādabhūmi ahosi. Majjhe maṇimayā ti adhippāyo.

Tūlā saṅghātā ti tūlāya yugalāni tāni nānāratanamayānī ti veditabbāni.

Anuvaggā ti anurūpā.

Sovaṇṇaphalakatthā ti sovaṇṇaphalakehi atthatā, tūlā saṅghātānam upari suvaṇṇamayā padaracchadā ti attho.

Vedikā sabbasovaṇṇā ti vedikaṃ pana sabbā pi suvaṇṇamayā, yā pan' esā caṅkamanaparikkhepavedikā sā esā va aññehi ratanehi asanimissā ti attho.

D-ubhato passe sunimmitā ti ubhosu passesu nimmitā; *da-kāro* padasandhikaro.

*Maṇimuttāvālikākīṇṇā*¹ ti maṇimuttāmayā vālikākīṇṇā. Athavā maṇiyo² ca muttā ca vālikā maṇimuttāvālikā, tāni maṇimuttāvālikāhi ākiṇṇā santhatā ti.

Nimmitā ti iminākārena nimmitā katā.

Ratanāmayā ti sabbaratanamayā caṅkamā ti attho.

Obhāseti disā sabbā ti sabbā pi dasadisā obhāseti pakāseti.

Sataruṃsī vā ti sahasasaramsī va ādicco viya.

Uggato ti udito, yathā pana abbhuggato sahasasaramsī sabbā pi dasadisā obhāseti tathā eko pi sabbaratanamayo caṅkamo obhāseti ti attho.

Idāni pana niṭṭhite caṅkame tattha bhagavato pavattidassanatthaṃ *tasmiṃ caṅkamane dhīro* ti ādi-gāthā vuttā.

Tattha *dhīro* ti dhitiyutto.

Dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇo ti suppatitṭhitapādatalādihi dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi samannāgato ti attho.

Dibban ti devaloke bhavaṃ jātaṃ.

Pāricchattakan ti devānaṃ Tāvattiṃsānaṃ “kovilārarukkhassa nissandena samantā yojanasataparimaṇḍalo paramadassaniyo Pāricchattakarukkho nibhatti,”* yasmīṃ pupphite sakalaṃ devanagaraṃ ekasurabhigandhādhivāsitaṃ hoti tassa kusumareṇu-okiṇṇāni navakanakavimānāni piṇṇarā hutvā khāyanti, imassa pana Pāricchattakarukkhassa pupphañ ca Pāricchattakan ti vuttaṃ.

Ratanacaṅkamane okiranti ti tasmiṃ Ratanacaṅkame avakiranti tena vuttappakārena pupphena tasmiṃ caṅkamane caṅkamamānaṃ bhagavantaṃ pūjenti ti attho.

Sabbe devā ti kāmāvacarādayo devā, ten' āha.

* DhA. i. 273.

¹ *Budv.* I. 15 °avālukā kiṇṇā.

² *H.* maṇayo.

Passanti taṃ devasaṅghā ti taṃ bhagavantam Ratanacaṅkame caṅkamantaṃ sakesu ālayesu pi passanti ti attho.

Dasasahassī ti bhummatthe paccattavacanaṃ, dasasahassiyaṃ devasaṅghā passanti ti attho.

Pamoditā ti pamuditā.

Nipatanti ti sannipatanti.

Tuṭṭhahatthā ti pītivasena tuṭṭhahatthā.

Pamoditā ti idāni vuttabbhehi Tāvatiṃsādihi devehi saddhiṃ sambandho datṭhabbo, itar' athā punaruttadosato na muccati. Atha-vā pamoditā taṃ bhagavantam passanti, *tuṭṭhahatthā pamoditū* tahiṃ tahiṃ sannipatanti cā ti attho.

Idāni ye passimsu ye sannipatimsu te sarūpato dassetuṃ *Tīva-tiṃsā ca Yāmū cā* ti ādigāthā vuttā.

Tattha *udaggacittā* ti pītisomanassavasena uggatacittā.

Sumanā ti uggatacittattā eva sumanā.

Lokahitānukampakaṃ ti lokahitaṃ ca lokānukampakaṃ ca; lokahitena vā anukampakaṃ lokahitānukampakaṃ.

*Nubhe ca*¹ *accuggatacandamaṇḍalan*² ti ettha ākāse abhinavoditaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ sabhopaddavavinimuttaṃ saradasamaye caṇḍamaṇḍalaṃ viya buddhasiriyā virocamaṇaṃ nayanānandakaraṃ passanti ti attho.

Ābhassarā ti ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena vuttaṃ Parittābha-Appamāṇābha-Ābhassarā paritta-majjhima-paṇitabhedena dutiyajjhānen' ābhinihattā sabbe va gahitā ti veditabbā.*

Subhakiṇhā ti idhā pi ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena' eva vuttaṃ, tasmā parittasubha-appamāṇasubha-Subhakiṇhā parittādibhedena tatiyajjhānena nibhattā sabbe va gahitā ti veditabbā.*

Vehapphalā ti "vipulaphalā ti Vehapphalā,"† te catutthajjhānanihattā asaṇṇasattehi ekatavalāsino, heṭṭhā pana paṭhamajjhānanihattā Brahmakāyikādayo dassitā, tasmā idha na dassitā, cakkhusotānam abhāvato asaṇṇasattā ca arūpino ca idha na uddiṭṭhā.

*Akaniṭṭhā ca devā*³ idhā pi ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena' eva vuttaṃ, tasmā Avihātappa-Sudassa-Sudassī-Akaniṭṭhasaṅkhātā pañcā pi Sudhāvāsā gahitā ti veditabbā.

Susuddhasukkhavattavasana ti suṭṭhusuddhāni susuddhāni sukkāni odātāni, susuddhāni sukkāni vatthāni nivatthāni c' eva pārutāni ca

* Cf. AA. iv. 27 f.

† VbhA. 521.

¹ Budv. I. 20 va.

² Budv. I. 20 accuggataṃ canda.

³ Budv. I. 21 devatā.

ye hi te susuddhasukkavattthavasana, paridahitaparissuddhapandara-vatthā ti attho. Susuddhasukkavasana ti pi pāṭho.

*Pañjalikā*¹ ti katapañjalikā kamalamakulasadisam añjalim sirasi katvā tiṭṭhanti.

Muñcanti ti okiranti.

Puppham panā ti kusumam pana, pupphāni vā ti pi pāṭho, vacana-vipariyāso datṭhabbo, attho pan' assa so yeva.

Pañcavannika ti pañcavannaṃ: nīla-pīta-lohit'-odāta-maññiṭṭha-kavanna-vasena pañcavannaṃ.

Candanacunnamissita ti candanacunṇena missitaṃ.

*Bhamenti*² *celāni* ti bhamayanti vatthāni.

Aho jino lokahitānukampako ti aho jino lokahito aho ca lokānukampako aho kāruniko ti ca evam ādīni thutivacanāni uggirantā muñcanti puppham bhamayanti celāni ti sambandho, idāni tehi payuttāni thutivacanāni dassetuṃ.

[T. 23] “Tuvaṃ satthā ca ketu³ ca dhajo yūpo ca paṇinaṃ parāyaṇo⁴ patiṭṭhā⁵ ca dīpo⁶ ca dipaduttamo⁷ ti

gāthā vuttā.

Tattha idhalokaparalokahitattham sāsati ti *satthā*.

Ketu ti ketuno apacitikātabbatṭhena ketu viyā ti *ketu*.

Tuvaṃ dhajo indadhajo samussayaṭṭhena ca dassaniyaṭṭhena ca tuvaṃ dhajo viyā ti dhajo ti. Athavā yathā hi loke yassa kassaci dhajam disvā va: ayaṃ dhajo itthannāmassā ti dhajam vā dhajī paññāyati evam eva bhagavā paññā nibbānādhigamāya bhagavantam disvā va nibbānādhigamo paññāyati. Tena vuttam *dhajo yūpo cā* ti. Kūṭadantasutte* vuttānam dānādi āsavakkhayaññāpariyosānaṃ sabbayāgānam yajanatthāya samussito yūpo tuvaṃ ti attho.

Parāyaṇo ti paṭisaraṇam.

Patiṭṭhā ti yathā mahāpaṭhavi saḥbapāṇinaṃ ādhārabhāvena patiṭṭhā missayaḥhūtā evam tvam pi patiṭṭhā.

Dīpo cā ti padīpo. Yathā caturaṅgeṭ tamasi vattamānānam sattānam āropito padīpo rūpasandassano hoti, evam avijjandhakāre vattamānānam sattānam paramatthasandassano padīpo tuvaṃ ti attho. Athavā mahāsamudde bhinnanāvānam sattānam samuddadīpo yathā

* D. i. 127 ff.

† Cf. *Mahā Nd.* 355 (on *Sn.* 921).

¹ *Budv.* I. 21 °katā.

² *Budv.* I. 23 keṭṭā.

³ *Budv.* I. 23 patiṭṭho.

⁴ *Budv.* I. 22 bhamanti.

⁵ *Budv.* I. 23 °yaṇo.

⁶ *Budv.* I. 23 dvi-.

patiṭṭhā hoti, evaṃ tuvaṃ pi saṃsārasāgare alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭhe
osidantānaṃ pāpīnaṃ dīpo viyā ti dīpo ti attho

Dipaduttamo ti dipadānaṃ uttamo dipaduttamo. Ettha pana
niddhāraṇalakkhaṇassa abhāvato chaṭṭhisamāsassa paṭisedho n' atthi
ti niddhāraṇalakkhaṇāya chaṭṭhiyā samāso paṭisiddho hi sammāsam-
buddho pana apadānaṃ dipadānaṃ catuppadānaṃ bahuppadānaṃ
rūpīnaṃ arūpīnaṃ saññīnaṃ asaññīnaṃ nevasaññīnasaññīnaṃ uttamo
va. Kasmā pan' idha dipaduttamo ti vutto ti ce? Setṭhatarava-
sena, imasmim hi loke setṭho nāma uppajjamāno apadacatuppada-
bahuppadesu pi n' uppajjati ayaṃ dipadesu yeva uppajjati; katarā-
dipadesū ti? Manussesu c' eva devesu ca. Manussesu uppajjamāno
tisahassī mahāsahassī lokadhātuvase kattum samattho buddho hutvā
nibbattati. Devesu uppajjamāno dasasahassī lokadhātuvasavattī Ma-
hābrahmā hutvā nibbattati. So tassa kappiyakāro vā ārāmiko vā
sappajjati, iti tato pi setṭhavasena dipaduttamo ti vutto.

Dasasahassī lokadhātuyā ti dasasahassī saṅkhātāya lokadhātuyā.

Mahiddhikā ti mahatiyā iddhiyā yuttā mahānubhāvā ti attho.

Parivāretvā ti bhagavantaṃ samantato parikkhipitvā.

Pasannā ti sañjātasaddhā.

Narāsabhaṃ ti narapuṇḍravam.

Aho acchariyaṃ ti ettha "andhassa pabbatārohaṇaṃ viya niccaṃ
na hoti ti acchariyaṃ, accharā-yoggaṃ ti vā acchariyaṃ, aho idaṃ
vimhayaṃ ti, accharaṃ paharitaṃ yuttaṃ ti attho."*

"*Abbhutaṃ* ti abhūtapubbaṃ; abhūtaṃ ti abbhutaṃ. Ubhayam
etaṃ vimhayāvahaṃ vacanaṃ."†

Lomaḥaṃsanaṃ ti lomānaṃ uddhaggabhāvakaraṇaṃ.

*Na-m-edisaṃ*¹ *bhūtapubbaṃ* ti na mayā Idisaṃ bhūtapubbaṃ abbhū-
taṃ diṭṭhaṃ ti vacanaṃ āharitvā gahetabbaṃ.

Accheran ti acchariyaṃ.

Sakaṃ sakamhi bhavane ti attano attano bhavane.

Nisīdīvānā ti upavissa.

Devatā ti idaṃ pana vacanaṃ devānaṃ devadhītānaṃ pi sādha-
raṇavacanaṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

*Hasanti tā*² ti tā devatā mahāhasitaṃ hasanti, pītivasamgatahada-
yatāya mihitamattaṃ akatvā aṭṭahāsaṃ hasanti ti attho.

Nabhe ti ākāse.

Ākāsaṭṭhā ti ākāse vimānādisu ṭhitā, esa nayo bhummatṭhesu pi.

* Cf. DA. 43, AA. i. 113, UdA. 127, MA. iii. 2.

† Cf. DA. 43, MA. iii. 3.

*Tiṇapanthanivāsino*¹ ti tiṇaggesu ca panthesu va nivāsino.

*Puññavanti*² ti mahāpuññā.

Mahiddhikā ti mahānubhāvā.

Saṅgītiyo pavattanti ti devanāṭakasaṅgītiyo pavattanti tathāgatam pūjanatthāya payujjanti ti attho.

Ambare ti ākāse.

Anilañjase ti anilapathe, ambarassa anekatthato anilañjase ti vuttam purimass' eva vevacanam.

*Cammāvanaddhāni*³ ti cammavinaddhāni, ayam eva vā paṭho, devadundubhiyo to attho.

Vādentī ti vādayanti.

Saṅkhā ti dhamanasaṅkhā.

Paṇavā ti tanumajjhā turīyavisesā.

*Deṇḍimā*⁴ ti tiṇavā khuddakabheriyo vuccanti.

*Vajjayanti*⁵ ti vādayanti.

Abbhuto vata no ti acchariyo vata nu.

Uppajjī ti uppanno.

Lomahaṃsano ti lomahaṃsakaro.

Dhuvan ti yasmā pana abbhuto ayam satthā loke uppanno tasmā dhuvaṃ avassaṃ atthasiddhiṃ labhāmā⁶ ti adhippāyo.

*Labhāmā*⁶ labhissāma.

Khaṇo ti aṭṭha-akkhaṇavirahito navamo khaṇo* ti attho.

No ti amhākaṃ.

Paṭipādito ti paṭiladdho.

Buddho ti tesam sutvānā ti buddho ti idaṃ vacanam sutvā tesam devānaṃ pañcavaṇṇā pīti-udapādi ti attho.

Tāvade ti tasmim kāle.

*Himkāraṇ*⁷ ti hīnkārasaddahīhi ti saddādayo ye pahaṭṭhakāle karonti.

*Sādhukārā*⁸ ti sādhu-kārasaddā ca pavattanti.

Ukkutthī ti ukkuṭṭhisaddo ca unnādasaddo cā ti attho.

Pajā ti devādayo adhippetā. Keci paṭākā vividhā gagane vattanti ti paṭhanti.

Gāyanti ti buddhagunapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ gītaṃ gāyanti.

Selenī ti mukhena selinasaddaṃ karonti.

* The nine akkhaṇā enumerated at D. iii. 263.

¹ *Budv.* I. 29 tina-.

² *Budv.* I. 31 cammanaddhāni.

³ *Budv.* I. 32 vajjanti.

⁷ *Budv.* I. 35 bhīnkāraṇ.

⁴ *Budv.* I. 30 vanto.

⁴ *Budv.* I. 32 dindimā.

⁵ *Budv.* I. 33 labbhāma.

⁶ *Budv.* I. 35 kārāṇ.

Vādayanti ti mahati vipaṇcika makaramukhādi-viṇā ca turiyāni ca tathāgatassa pūjanattham vādenti payojenti.

Bhujāni pothenti ti bhuje appothenti, lingavipariyāso daṭṭhabbo.

Naccayanti cā ti aññe naccayanti, sayañ ca naccanti.

Yathā tuyham mahāvira pādesu cakkalakkhaṇan ti ettha yena pakārena *yathā*, mahatā viriyena yogato *mahāvira*; *pādesu cakkalakkhaṇan* ti tava ubhosu pādatalesu saḥassāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ cakkalakkhaṇaṃ sobhati ti attho. Cakkasaddo pan' āyaṃ sampatati rathaṅga-iriyāpathadānaratanadhamma-uracakkalakkhaṇādisu dassati: "cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkāni yehi samanāgatānaṃ devamanussānaṃ"* ti ādisu sampattiyaṃ dissati; "cakkam va vahato padan"† ti ādisu rathaṅge; "catucakkam navadvāran"‡ ti ettha iriyāpathe; "dada bhuñja ca mā ca pamādo cakkam vattayasabbapāṇinan"§ ti ettha dāne; "dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhūtan"|| ti ettha ratanacakke; "mayā pavattitaṃ cakkan"¶ ti ettha pana dhammacakke; "icchāhatassa posassa cakkam bhamati matthake"*** ti ettha uracakke paharaṇacakke ti attho. "Pādatalesu cakkāni jātāni"†† ti ettha lakkhaṇe, idhā pi lakkhaṇacakke daṭṭhabbo.

Dhajavajirapaṭākā¹ vuddhamānaṅkusācitan ti dhajena ca vajirena ca paṭākāya ca vuddhamānena ca aṅkusena ca ācitam alaṅkataṃ parivāritaṃ pādesu cakkalakkhaṇan ti attho. Cakkalakkhaṇe pana gahite sesalakkhaṇāni gahitān' eva honti, tathā asīti anubyañjanāni hyāmappabhā ca. Tasmā tehi dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāsīti anubyañjanabyāmappabhāhi samalaṅkato bhagavato kāyo sabba-phāliphullo viya kamalavanaṃ vividharatanavicittan viya nava-kanakatoraṇaṃ tārā marīci vikaṣitaṃ iva gaganatalaṃ ito c' ito ca dhāvamānā vipphandamānā chabbannaraṃsiyo muñcamāno ativiya sobhati idāni bhagavato rūpakāyadhammakāyasampatti² dassanattham:

[I. 38] "Rūpe sīle samādhimhi paññāya ca asādiso
vimuttiyā asamasaṃ dhanunacakkappavattane" ti

ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha *rūpe* ti ayam pi rūpasaddo khandha-bhava-nimitta-paccaya-

* A. ii. 32 (H.); cf. AA. iii. 63 cakkāni ti sampattiyo.

† Dh. i. 1 (H.).

‡ S. i. 16, 63 (H.); cf. SA. i. 53.

§ (?).

|| D. iii. 61 (pātu bhavati) (H.).

¶ A. i. *Ekanipāta* (H.); reference not traced.

** Jā. iii. 207 (H.).

†† D. iii. 143, 148.

sarīra-vaṇṇa-saṇṭhānādisu dissati. Yath' āha: "Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ attitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ"* ti ettha rūpakkaṇṇhe dissati; "rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti"† ti ettha rūpe bhāve; "ajjhataṃ arūpasāññi bahiddhā rūpāni passaṭi"‡ ti ettha kaṣiṇanimitte; "sarūpā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā no arūpā"§ ti ettha paccaye; "ākāso parivārito rūpaṇaṃ t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati"|| ti ettha sarīre; "cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ"¶ ti ettha vaṇṇe; "rūpappamāṇo rūpappasanno"*** ti ettha saṇṭhāne. Idhā pi saṇṭhāne daṭṭhabbo.

Sīle ti catubhidhe pi sīle.

Samādhimhi ti vidhe pi samādhimhi.

Paññāyā ti lokuttarāya paññāyā.

Asādiso ti asādiso anupamo.

Vimuttiyā ti phalavimuttiyā.

Asamasamo ti asamā attitā buddhā, tehi asamehi buddhehi sīlādīhi samo ti asamasamo, ettāvataṃ bhagavato rūpakāyadhammakāya-sampattiṃ dassitā, idāni bhagavato kāyabalādiṃ dassetum:

[7. 36] "Dasanāgabalaṃ kāye tuyhaṃ pākatiṃ balaṃ iddhibalena asamo dhammacakkapavattane" ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha *dasanāgabalaṃ* ti dasachaddantaṇāgabalaṃ; duvidhaṃ tathāgatassa balaṃ, kāyabalaṃ ca ñānabalaṃ cā ti; tattha kāyabalaṃ hatthikulānusāreṇa veditabbaṃ. Kathaṃ?

"Kālāvakaṇṇaṃ ca Gangeyyaṃ Paṇḍaraṃ Tamba-Piṅgalaṃ
Gandha-Maṅgala-Hemaṇṇaṃ ca Upasatha-Chaddantaṃ" ime da-
sā "†† ti.

"Imāni dasa hatthikulāni veditabbāni. Kālāvako ti pakatihatthikulaṃ yaṃ dasannaṃ purisānaṃ kāyabalaṃ taṃ ekassa Kālāvakaṇṇassa hatthino balaṃ, yaṃ dasannaṃ Kālāvakaṇṇassa balaṃ taṃ ekassa Gāṇḍeyyassa ti eten' eva upāyena yāva Chaddantaṃ netabbā, yaṃ dasannaṃ Chaddantaṇaṃ balaṃ taṃ ekassa tathāgatassa balaṃ, nārāyaṇabalaṃ vajirabalaṃ ti idam eva vuccate. Tad etaṃ pakatihatthigaṇaṇāya hatthikoṭṭisāhassānaṃ balaṃ, purisaṇaṇāya

* M. i. 138 (H.), Viem. 607.

† Viem. (H.), Dhs. 180 passim, Vbh. 171, 263 f., 299.

‡ A. i. 40 (H.), Dhs. 204; cf. D. ii. 110, iii. 260.

§ A. i. 83 (H.).

|| M. i. 190 (H.).

¶ M. i. 111 (H.).

** A. ii. 71 (H.).

†† UdA. 403 (with Chaddantaṇa cā ti); SA. ii. 43; MA. ii. 25, VbhA. 397.

dasannaṃ purisaakoṭisahassānaṃ balaṃ hoti. Idaṃ tāva tathāgatassa kāyabalaṃ. Nāṇabalaṃ pana appameyyaṃ dasabalaññaṃ, catuvesārajjaññaṃ, aṭṭhasu parisāsu akampanaññaṃ, catuyoni-paricchedakaññaṃ, pañcagatiparicchedakaññaṃ,* cuddasabuddhaññaṃ ti evaṃ ādikaṃ ñāṇabalaṃ nāma. Idha pana kāyabalaṃ adhippetam.

Kāye tuyhaṃ pākatikaṃ balan ti tañ ca pana tava kāye pākatikabalan ti attho. Tasmā *dasanāgabalan* ti dasachaddantanāgabalanti attho. Idāni ñāṇabalaṃ dassentena *iddhibalena asamo dhammacakkappavattane* ti vuttaṃ.

Tattha *iddhibalena asamo* ti vikubbanādhittānādinā iddhibalena asamo asadisso anupamo.

Dhammacakkappavattane ti desanāññaṃ pi asamo ti attho. Idāni yo evaṃ ādiguṇasamannāgato satthā so sabbalok' ekanāyako, taṃ satthāraṃ namassathā ti, tathāgatassa paṇāmane niyogadassanattam

[I. 40] “Evaṃ sabbaguṇopetaṃ¹ sabbaṅgasamupāgataṃ mahāmuniṃ kāruṇikaṃ lokanāthaṃ namassathā” ti vuttaṃ.

Tattha *evan* ti vuttappakāranidassane nipāto.

Sabbaguṇopetaṃ ti, sabbo ti ayaṃ niravasesavācī, guṇo ti ayaṃ guṇasaddo anekesu atthesu dissati. Tathā h' esa: “anujānāmi bhikkhave ahatānaṃ vatthānaṃ² diguṇaṃ saṅghātin'† ti ettha paṭaḷ' atthe³; 'accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo vayogunā anupubbaṃ jahanti'† ti ettha rās' atthe³; 'sataguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṃkhitabhā'§ ti ettha ānisams' atthe; 'antaguṇaṃ|| 'kayirā mālāguṇe bahū'¶ ti ettha bandhan' atthe;”** “aṭṭhaguṇasamūpetam abhiññābalaṃ āharin'†† ti ettha sampatti atthe. Idhāpi sampatti atthe daṭṭhabbo. Tasmā sabbehi lokiya lokuttarehi guṇehi sabbasampattīhi upetaṃ samannāgatan ti attho.

Sabbaṅgasamupāgatan ti sabbehi buddhaguṇehi guṇaṅgehi samupāgataṃ samannāgataṃ.

Mahāmuniṃ ti aññehi paccekabuddhādīhi munihi adhikabhāvato mahanto muni ti mahāmuni ti vuccati.

* Cf. M.A. ii. 26, S.A. ii. 43, Vbh.A. 397-8.

† S. i. 3 (H.).

|| S. ii. 270, Khp. p. 2.

** Cf. S.A. i. 23.

† Vin. i. 290 (H.).

§ M. iii. 255 (H.).

¶ Dhk. 53 (H.).

†† Budv. II. 30, quoted Jā. i. 6.

¹ Budv. I. 40 °guṇūpetam.

² H. attha.

³ Vin. i. 290 dhamānaṃ.

Kārunīkan ti karuṇāgunayogato kārunīkaṃ.

Lokanāthan ti sabbalok' ekanāthaṃ sabbalokehi, 'ayaṃ no dukkhopetāpassa āhantā sametā' ti evaṃ āsimsiyati ti attho. Idāni dasabalassa sabbanipaccākārassa arahabhāvadassanatthaṃ

[1. 41] "Abhivādanam thomanāñ ca¹ vandanañ ca pasamsanam namassanañ ca pūjañ ca sabbam arahasi tuvaṃ" ti

ādi-gāthā vuttā.

Tattha *abhivādanan* ti aññehi attano abhivādanakārāpanaṃ.

Thomanan ti parammukhato thuti.

Vandanan ti paṇāmanam.

Pasamsanan ti sammukhato pasamsanam.

Namassanan ti añjalikaraṇam manasā namassanam vā.

Pūjan ti mālāgandhavilepanādīhi pūjanañ ca.

Sabban ti sabbam idaṃ vuttappakārasakkāravisesaṃ tuvaṃ arahasi yutto ti attho.

Ye keci loke vandaneyyā ti ye keci loke vandetabbā vandaniyā vandanaṃ arahanti. *Ye* ti ye pana loke vandanaṃ arahanti, idaṃ pana purimapadass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Sabbasettho ti sabbesaṃ tesam settho uttamo tvaṃ mahāvīra, *sadiiso* te koci loke na vijjati ti attho.

Atha bhagavati yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā ratanacaṅkamaṃ māpetvā tatra caṅkamamāne āyasmā *Sāriputto* Rājagahe viharati *Gijjhakūṭe* pabbate pañcahi parivārabhikkhusatehi. Atha thero bhagavantaṃ olokento addasa Kapilapure ākāse ratanacaṅkame caṅkamamaṇaṃ, tena vuttaṃ:

[1. 43] "Sāriputto mahāpañño samādhijjhānakovido Gijjhakūṭe thito yeva passati lokanāyakan" ti.

Tattha *Sāriputto* ti Rūpasāriyā nāma brāhmaṇiyā putto ti Sāriputto.

Mahāpañño ti mahatiyā solasavidhāya paññāya* samannāgato ti mahāpañño.

Samādhijjhānakovido ettha *samādhi* ti cittaṃ samaṃ ādahati ārammaṇe thapeti ti samādhi. So tividho hoti, "savitakkasavicāro avitakkavicāramatto avitakka-avicāro samādhi"[†] ti. *Jhāna* ti "paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ"[‡]

* Cf. S.A. i. 119.

† D. iii. 219; cf. Kv. 570, Ad. 179.

‡ P.A. 263.

ti, imehi paṭhamajjhānādihi mettajjhānādihi pi saṅgahitān' eva honti. Jhānam pi duvidhaṃ hoti, “lakkhaṇūpanijjhānaṃ ārammaṇūpanijjhānaṃ”^{*} ti. Tattha aniccādi-lakkhaṇaṃ upanijjhāyati ti vipassanāññaṃ lakkhaṇūpanijjhānaṃ ti vuccati, paṭhamajjhānādikam pana “ārammaṇūpanijjhānato paṭinijjhāpanato vā jhānaṃ”[†] ti vuccati. Samādhisu ca jhānesu ca *kovidō* samādhijjhānakovidō, samādhijjhānakusalo ti attho.

Gijjhakūṭe ti evam-nāmake pabbate *ṭhito* yeva.

Passati ti passi.

Suphullasālarājam¹ o ti samavattakkhandhasamuggatavipulako-
malaphalapallavanīkurasamalanīkatasākhaṃ sabbapāliphullaṃ sālārā-
jam viya sīlamūlaṃ samādhikkhandhaṃ paññāsākhaṃ abhiññāpup-
phaṃ vimuttiṭṭhalaṃ dasabalasālārājam ullokett² ti evaṃ ullokapa-
dena sambandho.

Candam va gagane yathā ti abbhamaḥikadhūmarajoṭṭhā Rāhūpassagavinimuttam tārāgaṇaparivutam saradasamaye paripunnam viya rajanikaram sabbakilesatimiraṇikaravidhamaṇakaram veneyya janakumudavanavikasaṇakaram munivararajanikaram ulloketi ti attho. *Yathā* ti nipātamattam.

*Majjhantikam*³ va *suriyan*⁴ ti majjhaṇhasamaye paṭutarakiraṇamālinam amsumālinam iva virocamānam.

Narāsabhan ti naravasabham.

Jalantan ti daddallamānaṃ saradasamaye paripunnacandasassi-
rikacāruvadanāsobhaṃ lakkhaṇānubyañjanasamalaṅkatavarasariraṃ
paramāya buddhasirisā virocamaṇaṃ ti attho.

Dīparukkham vā ti āropitadīpam dīparukkham iva.

Taruṇasuriyam va uggatan ti abhinavoditâdiccam iva somma-
bhāvena jalantan ti attho. Purisassa taruṇabhāvo pana udayam
paṭicca vuccati na hi candassa viya hāni vutthiyo atthi.

Byāmaprabhānurañjan ti byāmaprabhāya parirañjitaṃ.

Dhīraṃ passati nāyakan ti sabbalok' ekadhīraṃ passati nāyakan ti
attho.

**Ath' āyasmā Dhammasenāpati asitasaliladharanikaraparcumbita-
kūṭe nānāsurabhitarukusumavāsita-kūṭe paramaruciracittakūṭe Gij-
jhakūṭe pabbate tathavā ca dasahi cakkavālasahasseehi āgatehi deva-
brahmaganehi parivutam bhagavantam anuttarāya buddhasirīsā**

* Cf. *Ja.* v. 251, *DhA.* i. 230, *VvA.* 38, 213.

† Cf. *Vism.* 150.

† Cf. *Vin.* ii. 295, *A.* ii. 53, *Mün.* 278.

¹ *Buddh.* I. 44 Suphullam sīla-.

* *Budv.* I. 44 oloketi..

⁸ *Budo. I. 44 majjhantike.*

⁶ *H. sūriyan.*

anopamāya buddhalīlāhāya sabbaratanamay' eva caṅkame caṅka-mamānaṃ disvā: band' āhaṃ bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā buddha-guṇaparidīpanaṃ Buddhavaṃsadesanaṃ yāceyyan ti cintetvā attanā saddhiṃ vasamānāni pañcabhikkhusatāni sannipātesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(I. 46) "Pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ katakiccāna¹ tādinaṃ khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ khaṇena sannipātayi" ti ādi.

Tattha pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ ti pañcabhikkhusatāni upayo-gatthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Katakiccānaṃ ti catusu kicesu catuhi maggehi pariññā pahāna-sacchikiriya bhāvanāvasena pariniṭṭhitasolasakiccānaṃ ti attho.

Khīṇāsavānaṃ ti parikkhīṇacaturāsavānaṃ.

Vimalānaṃ ti vigatamaḷānaṃ khīṇāsavattā vā vimalānaṃ parama-parisuddhacittasantānaṃ ti attho.

Khaṇeṇā ti khaṇe yeva.

Sannipātayi ti sannipātāpesi. Idāni tesam bhikkhūnaṃ sanni-pāte gamane ca kāraṇaṃ dassanatthaṃ.

(I. 47, 48) "Lokappasādaṃ² nāma pāṭihīraṃ nidassayi³ amhe pi tattha gantvāna vandissāma⁴ mayaṃ jinaṃ.

Etha sabbe gamissāma pucchissāma mayaṃ jinaṃ kaṅkhaṃ vinodayissāma passivā lokanāyakan" ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha lokappasādaṃ nāma ti lokassa pasādakaraṇato lokap-pasādaṃ pāṭihīraṃ vuccati; lokappasādanaṃ nāma ti pi pāṭho, tassa lokavivaraṇaṃ pāṭihīraṃ ti attho. Taṃ pana uddhaṃ Aka-ṇiṭṭhabhavanato heṭṭhā yāva Avici-etthantare ekālokaṃ katvā etthantare saḥbesaṃ pi sattānaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ dassanakaraṇādhiṭ-ṭhānaṃ ti vuccati.

Nidassayi ti nidassesi.

Amhe pi ti mayaṃ pi.

Tatthā ti yattha bhagavā tattha gantvāna ti attho.

Vandissāma ti mayaṃ bhagavato pāde sirasā vandissāma, ettha pana amhe ti mayan ti, inesaṃ dvinnaṃ saddānaṃ purimassa ga-manakiriya sambandho daṭṭhabbo, pacchimassa vandanakiriya, itarathā hi punaruttidosato na muccati.

Ethā ti āgacchatha.

¹ Buddh. I. 46 kiccānaṃ.

² Buddh. I. 47 nīdānaṃ.

³ Buddh. I. 47 nīdānaṃ.

⁴ St II. maramma gamissāma (H.).

Kaṅkham vinodayissāma ti etth' āha khināsavānaṃ pana kaṅkham nāma kāci pi n' atthi, kasmā therō evaṃ āhā ti? Saccam eva paṭhamaggen' eva samuucchedaṃ gatā yath' āha: "katame dhammā dassanena pahātabbā ti? Cattāro diṭṭhigatasampayuttā cittuppādā vicikicchāsahagato¹ cittuppādo apāyagamanīyo lohho doso moho māno tad ekatṭhā ca kilesā"² ti na pan' esā vicikicchā saṅkhātā kaṅkhā ti. Kin nu paññatti ajānanam nāma? Therō pana bhagavantam Buddhavaṃsam pucchitukāmo so pana buddhānaṃ yeva visayo na pacceka-buddha-buddhasāvakānaṃ tasmā therō avisayattā evaṃ āhā ti veditabbaṃ.

Vinodayissāma ti vinodessāma. Atha te bhikkhū therassa vacanaṃ sutvā attano attano pattacivaram ādāya suvaṃmitā viya mahānāgā bhinnakilesā chinna-bandhanā appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittā asaṃsaṭṭhā sīlasamādhipaṇṇāvimuttivimuttiñāpadassanasampannā taramānā taramānā sannipatiṃsu. Tena vuttam:

[I. 49] "Sādhū ti te paṭissutva³ nipakā saṃvutindriyā pattacivaram ādāya taramānā-m⁴-upāgamun" ti.

"Tattha *sādhū* ti ayaṃ sādhusaddo āyācana-sampaṭicchana-sampahaṃsana-sundarādisu dissati. Tathā h' esa: 'sādhū me bhante bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetū'† ti ādisu āyācane dissati; 'sādhū bhante ti kho so⁴ bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā † ti ādisu sampaṭicchane: 'sādhū sādhū Sāriputtā ‡ ti ādisu sampahaṃsane;

'Sādhū dhammaruṇī rājā sādhū paññānavā naro
Sādhū mittānam adūbho pāpassa akaraṇaṃ sukhaṃ || ti

ādisu sundare."¶ Idha sampaṭicchane, tasmā sādhū sutṭhū ti therassa vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā ti attho.

Nipakā ti paṇḍitā, paññāvantā.

Samvutindriyā ti indriyesu guttadvārā, indriyasamvarasamannāgatā ti attho.

Taramānā ti turitā.

Upāgamun ti theram upasaṅkamimṃsu.

* Cf. Dh. 1002, 1011.

† S. iii. 35; quoted Kh. A. 101.

‡ A. ii. 178, M. iii. 16, S. iii. 100.

§ S. ii. 49, v. 221.

¶ Jā. v. 222 (which reads addubho).

¶ Cf. Sn. A. 176, M. A. i. 18-19, D. A. 171.

¹ H. cicikicchā.

² Buddh. I. 49 paṭissutvā.

³ Buddh. I. 49 omīta.

⁴ H. te; M. A. i. 18 te bhikkhū.

Idāni Dhammasenāpatissa pavattiṃ dassentehi saṅgitikārakehi *khīṇḍsavehi vimalehi* ti ādigāthā vuttā.

Tattha dantehi ti kāyena ca cittena ca dantehi.

Uttame dame ti arahante, nimittatthe bhummaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tehi bhikkhūhi ti pañcahi bhikkhusatehi.

Mahāgaṇi ti sīlādīhi ca saṅkhāvasena ca mahanto gaṇo assa atthi ti mahāgaṇi; nānāpadavasena sīlādiguṇehi mahanto gaṇo ti mahāgaṇo, so assa atthi ti mahāgaṇi.

Jalanto¹ devo gagane vā² ti iddhivilāsena vilasanto devo viya gagana-tale bhagavantam upasaṅkamī ti attho.

Idāni te itthambhūtā upasaṅkamimsū ti upasaṅkamavidhānadas-sanattham *ukkāsitaṃ cā* ti ādi āraddham. Tattha *ukkāsitaṃ cā* ti ukkāsitāsaddassa ca.

Khipitaṃ cā³ ti khipitasaddassa ca.

Ajjhupekkhitvā⁴ ti upekkhitvā tam ubhayam akatvā ti adhippāyo.

Subbatā ti suvimaladhūtaguṇā.

Sappatissā⁵ ti nīcavuttino ti attho.

Sayambhun ti sayam eva aññopadesam vinā pāramiyo pūretvā adhigatabuddhabhāvan ti attho.

Accugatanā⁶ ti abhinavoditam.

Candaṃ vā ti candaṃ viya nabhe jalantaṃ bhagavantaṃ gagane candaṃ viya passaṇṭi ti, evaṇi padasambandho daṭṭhabbo. Idhā pi *yathā-saddo nipātamatto va*.

Vijjū⁷ vā ti vijjughanaṃ viya yadi ciraṭṭhitikā acirappabhā assa tādīsan ti attho.

Gagane yathā ti ākāse yathā. Idhā pi *yathā-saddo nipātamattam* eva, ito param pi Idisesu ṭhānesu yathā-saddo nipātamatto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Rahadam iva vipprasannaṃ ti atigambhīravatthata mahārahadam viya anāvilam vipprasannaṃ.

Saklaṃ⁸ suphullapadumaṃ⁹ yathā ti suphullapadumavanam rahanam ivā ti attho daṭṭhabbo. Suphullaṃ padumaṃ yathā ti pi pāṭho, tassa kamaṇiyabhāveṇa suphullaṃ kamalavanam ivā ti attho. Atha te bhikkhū Dhammasenāpatipamukhā añjaliṃ sirasi katvā dasabalassa cakkālaṅkatatalesu pādesu nipatimsū ti attho.

Tena vuttam, *añjaliṃ paggaheṭvāna haṭṭhatutthā¹⁰ pamoditā* ti ādi, tattha *nīpatantī* ti nipatimsu vandimsū ti attho.

¹ Budv. I. 51 jalanto.

² Budv. I. 52 'tissā.

³ Budv. I. 54 vijjū.

⁴ Budv. I. 55 suphullaṃ padumaṃ.

⁵ Budv. I. 51 omits.

⁶ Budv. I. 53 accugatanam.

⁷ Budv. I. 55 omits.

⁸ Budv. I. 56 tuttha haṭṭhā.

Cakkalakkhaṇe ti cakkam lakkhaṇam; yasmim pāde so pādo cakkalakkhaṇo tasmim cakkalakkhaṇe jātivāsena pāde ti vuttam, *sathuno* cakkālaṇkatatalesu pādesu nipatimsū ti attho.

Idāni tesam kesañci therānaṃ nāmato dassentehi *Sāriputto mahāpañño Korāḍasamasādiso* ti gāthāyo vuttā. Tatra *Korāḍasamasādiso* ti Korāḍakusumasadisavaṇṇo, yadi evam Korāḍasamo ti vā Korāḍasādiso ti vā vattabham kim dvikkhattum samasādisan ti vuttan ti ce? N' āyam doso, tādiso Korāḍasamattā Korāḍena sadisabhāven' eva Korāḍasamasādiso, na pan' ādhikavacanavasenā ti adhippāyo.

*Samādhijjhānakusalo*¹ ti ettha ayam kusalasaddo tāva ārogya-anavajjachekasukhavipākādisu dissati. Ayam hi "kacci nu bhoto kusalam? kacci bhoto anāmayan?"* ti ādisu ārogye dissati; "Katamo pana bhante kāyasamācāro kusalo? Yo kho mahārāja kāyasamācāro anavajjo"† ti evam ādisu anavajje; "kusalo 'si tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccāṅganam"‡ ti ādisu cheke; "kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā"§ ti ādisu sukhavipāke. Idha pana cheke datṭhabbo.

Vandati ti vandittha.

*Gajjitā*² ti gajjati ti gajjitā.

Kālamegho vā ti nīlasaliladharo viya gajjitā, iddhivisaṃye ti adhippāyo.

Nīluppālasamasādiso ti nīlakuvalayasadisavaṇṇo, hetṭhā vuttanayen' ev' etthā pi attho veditabbo.

*Moggallāno*³ ti evam-gottavasena laddhanāmo Kolito.

Mahākassapo pi cā ti Uruvelakassapa-Nadikassapa-Gayākassapa-Kumārakassape khuddānukhuddake there upādāya ayam mahā, tasmā Mahākassapo ti vutto. *Pi cā* ti sambhāvanasampiṇḍanattho.

*Uttatākanakasannibho*⁴ ti santattasuvannasadisachavivaṇṇo.

*Dhutaḡuṇo*⁵ ti ettha "kilese dhunanato"|| dhammo dhuto nāma dhutaḡuṇo nāma dhutadhammo. Katamo pana dhutadhammo nāma? Appicchataṃ santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā pavivekatā idam atthikatā ti ime dhutaṅgacetanāya parivārabhūtā pañca dhammā appiccham yeva nissāyā ti vacanato dhutadhammā nāma. Athavā kilese dhunanato nānam dhutam nāma, tasmim dhutaḡuṇe.

* Jā. iv. 427.

§ Dhā. 431.

† M. ii. 115.

|| Viṃs. 61.

‡ M. i. 395.

¹ *Budv.* I. 57 samādhijjhā-.

² *Budv.* I. 58 Moggallāno.

³ *Budv.* I. 59 dhutaḡuṇe.

⁴ *Budv.* I. 58 gajjito.

⁵ *Budv.* I. 59 utatta-.

*Agganikkhitto*¹ ti aggo seṭṭho koṭibhūto ti ṭhapito: “etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ dhutavādānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākassapo”^{*} ti, ṭhānantare ṭhapito ti attho; “ayaṃ pana agga-saddo ādikoṭikoṭṭhāsaseṭṭhādisu dissati, tathā h’ esa: ‘ajjatagge samma dovārika āvarāmi dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhinan’[†] ti ādisu ādinhi dissati; ‘ten’ eva aṅgulaggena taṃ aṅgulaggaṃ parāmaseyya, ucchaggaṃ velaggaṃ[‡] ti ādisu koṭiyam; ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ambilaggaṃ vā madhuraggaṃ vā vihāraggena vā parivenaggena vā bhājetun’[§] ti ādisu koṭṭhāse; ‘yāvata bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dipadā vā . . . pe . . . tathāgato tesam aggaṃ akkhāyati’^{||} ti ādisu seṭṭhe,”[¶] svāyam idha seṭṭhe daṭṭhabbo, koṭiyam pi vaṭṭati. Thero attano ṭhāne seṭṭho c’ eva koṭibhūto ca tena vuttam *agganikkhitto* ti aggo seṭṭho koṭibhūto ṭhapito ti attho.

Thomito ti pasamsito devamanussādīhi.

Satthuvannito ti satthārā vannito thuto, Kassapo “bhikkhave candūpamo kulāni upasaṅkamati apakass’ eva kāyaṃ apakass’ eva cittaṃ niccanavako kulesu apagabbho”^{***} ti evam ādīhi anekehi suttanayehi vannito pasattho so pi bhagavantaṃ vandati attho.

Dibbacakkhūnaṃ ti dibbaṃ cakkhu yesaṃ atthi tesam dibbacakkhukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggo seṭṭho ti attho. Yath’ āha: “etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dibbacakkhukānaṃ yadidaṃ Anuruddho”^{††} ti. “Anuruddhatthero bhagavato cullapituno Amitodanassa nāma Sakkassa putto, Mahānāmassa kaṇiṭṭhabhātā mahāpuñño paramasukumāro,”^{††} so attasattamo nikkhamitvā agā-rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, tassa pabbajanakkamo Saṅghabhedak-khandhake^{§§} āgato va.

Avidūre vā ti bhagavato santike va.

Āpatti-anāpattiyā ti āpattiyaṃ anāpattiyaṃ ca kovido.

*Satikicchāyā*² ti sappatikammāya pi appatikammāya pi cā ti attho. Tattha sappatikammā sā chabbidhā hoti, appatikammā sā pārājikā-patti. Āpatti-anāpattiyā satikicchāya kovido ti pātho. so yev’ attho.

* A. i. 23 (H.).

† M. i. 380 (H.).

‡ Referred by H. to Upālisutta, but quotation is not traced.

§ Untraced. After madhuraggaṃ vā other Commentaries add titta(ka)aggaṃ vā. || A. v. 21.

¶ Cf. DA. 235-6, MA. i. 136, VA. i. 173, AA. i. 124.

** S. ii. 197-8 (H.) quoted Miln. 389.

†† A. i. 23 (H.).

‡‡ Cf. AA. i. 189-190.

§§ Vin. ii. 180-206.

¹ Budv. I. 59 agganikkhitto.

² Budv. I. 61 satikicchāya.

Vinaye ti Vinayapiṭake.

Agganikkhitto ti, "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vinayadharānaṃ yadidaṃ Upālī"* ti, etad aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito ti attho.

Upālī ti Upālithero.

Satthuvannito ti satthārā vannaṃ pasattho. Thero kira tathāgatass' eva santike Vinayapiṭakaṃ uggaṇhitvā Bharukacchakavatthum† Ajjukavatthum‡ Kumārakassapavatthun§ ti imāni tīni vatthūni sabbaññutaññena saddhiṃ saṃsanditvā kathesi. Tasmā thero vinayadharānaṃ aggo ti evam ādinā nayena satthārā vannaṃ ti vutto.

Sukhumanipunaṭṭhapatiṭiddho ti patiṭiddhasukhumanipunaṭṭho patiṭiddhaduddasanipunaṭṭho ti attho.

Kathikānaṃ pavaro ti dhammakathikānaṃ settho, "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Puṇṇo Mantāniputto"|| ti etad aggaṇāliyaṃ āropito, tena vuttaṃ kathikānaṃ pavaro ti.

Gaṇī ti sasaṅgho. Therassa kira santike pabbajitā kulaputtā pañcasatā ahesuṃ, sabbe pi te dasabalassa jātabhummakā jātaraṭṭhavāsino sabbe va khīṇāsavā sabbe va dasa kathāvatthulābhino, tena vuttaṃ gaṇī ti.

Isī ti esatī gavesatī kusale dhamme ti isi.

Mantāniyā putto ti Mantāniyā nāma brāhmaṇiyyā putto, *Puṇṇo* ti tassa nāmaṃ.

Vissuto ti attano appicchatādīhi guṇehi vissuto. "Aññakoṇḍañṇatthero pana satthari abhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke anupubbena āgantvā Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharante Kapilavatthum āgantvā attano bhāgiṇeyyaṃ Puṇṇamānavaṃ pabbājetvā bhagavantaṃ vanditvā āpucchitvā nivāsattāya sayaṃ Chaddanta-dahaṃ gato. Puṇṇo pana bhagavantaṃ dassanāya therena saddhiṃ āgantvā: mayhaṃ pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā va dasabalassa santikaṃ gamissāmi ti Kapilapure yeva ohīno, so tato yoniso-manasikāraṃ karonto na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā"¶ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkami. Ettha pana Anuruddhatthero ca Upālithero ca ime dve therā bhagavato Kapilapuraṃ pavisitvā nātisamāgamadivase pabbajitā viya dassitā, taṃ pana na khandhakapāliyaṃ n' aṭṭha-kathāya sameti, vīmaṃsitvā gahetabbaṃ. Atha satthā Sāriputta-

* A. i. 25 (H.).

† Vin. iii. 39.

‡ Vin. iii. 66-67.

§ Jā. i. 148, Dhā. iii. 144, AA. i. 284, MA. ii. 120, Thagā. on CLXI.

|| A. i. 23 (H.).

¶ Cf. AA. i. 202-3.

therādīnaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ cittācāraṃ aññāya attano guṇe kathetum ārabhi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(I. 63) “Etesaṃ cittaṃ aññāya opammakusalo muni
kaṅkhacchedo mahāvīro kathesi attano guṇaṃ” ti.

Tattha *opammakusalo* ti upamāya kusalo.

Kaṅkhacchedo ti sabbasattānaṃ saṃsayacchedako, idāni ye attano guṇe dassesi te kathetum:

(I. 64) “Cattāro te asaṅkheyyā koṭi yesaṃ na ñāyati
sattakāyo ca ākāso cakkavālā c’ anantakā¹
buddhañānaṃ appameyyaṃ na sakkā ete vijānitum” ti
vuttaṃ.

Cattāro ti gaṇanaparicchedo.

Ete ti idāni vattabbe atthe nidasseti.

Asaṅkheyyā ti saṅkhyātum asakkuṇeyyato asaṅkheyyā gaṇanapa-
ṭhavītivattā ti attho.

Koṭi ti ādi vā anto vā mariyādā.

Yesaṃ ti yesaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ.

Na ñāyati ti na paññāyati, idāni te vuttappakāre cattāro asaṅ-
kheyye dassetum.

Sattakāyo ti ādi-vuttaṃ; *sattakāyo* ti sattasamūho, *sattakāyo*
ananto aparimāṇo appameyyo; tathā *ākāso*, ākāśassā pi anto n’
atthi, tathā cakkavālāni anantāni eva.

Buddhañānaṃ ti sabbhaññutañānaṃ appameyyaṃ.

Na sakkā ete vijānitum ti yasmā pan’ ete anantā tasmā na sakkā
vijānitum, idāni satthā attano iddhivikubbane sañjātacchariyabbhu-
tānaṃ devamanussādīnaṃ kiṃ nāṃ’ etaṃ acchariyaṃ? Ito pi
visiṭṭhataraṃ acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ atthi mama taṃ suṇathā ti
dhammaḍḍesaṇaṃ vaḍḍhento:

(I. 65) “Kim etaṃ acchariyaṃ loke yaṃ me iddhi vikubbanāṃ
aññe bahū acchariyā abbhutā lomahaṃsanā²” ti

ādiṃ āha.

Tattha *kin* ti paṭikkhepavacanāṃ.

Etaṃ ti idaṃ vikubbanāṃ sandhāy’ āha.

Yaṃ ti ayaṃ yaṃ-saddo “Yaṃ taṃ apuccehimha akittayi no,
aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma, tad iṅgha brūhi”^{*} ti ādisu upayogavacane

^{*} Sn. 1052. H. ascribes this quotation from the Mettagūmāpavapucchā to the Aṭṭhakavagga; it is in the Pārāyanavagga.

¹ Budv. I. 64 on anantakā.

² Budv. I. 65 °sapa.

dissati; “atthānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā”^{*} ti ettha kāraṇavacane; “yaṃ Vipassī bhagavā kappe udapādi”[†] ti ettha bhumme; “yaṃ me bhante devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ ārocemi taṃ bhante bhagavato”[‡] ti ādisu paccattavacane. Idhā pi paccattavacane daṭṭhabbo. *Aññe bahū mama acchariyā abbhutavisesā santi ti dīpeti.* Idāni te acchariye dassento:

[I. 66] “Yadāhaṃ Tusite kāye Santusito nāma¹ ahaṃ tadā dasasahassī samāgama yācanti pañjalī² maman” ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *yadā* ti yasmiṃ kāle.

Ahan ti attānaṃ niddisati.

Tusite kāye ti Tusitasānikhāte devanikāye, yadā paṇ' ahaṃ samatiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā pañcamahāpariccāge pariccajitvā nātatthacariyā lokatthacariyā buddhacariyānaṃ koṭṭiṃ patvā sattasatakamahādānāni datvā sattakkhattuṃ paṭhavim kampetvā Vessantarattabhāvato cavitvā dutiye cittavāre Tusitabhavane nibbattiṃ tattha pi *Santusito nāma* devarājā ahoṣiṃ.

Dasasahassī samāgammā ti dasasahassacakkavālesu devatā sannipatitvā ti attho.

Yācanti pañjalī maman ti maṃ upasaṅkamitvā: “mārisa tayā dasapāramiyo pūrentena na Sakkasampattiṃ na Māra-Brahma-Cakkavattisampattiṃ patthentena pūritā lokanittaraṇatthāya pana buddhattaṃ patthayamānena hi pūritā, so tava kālo mārisa buddhattāya, samayo mārisa buddhattāyā ti yācanti”[§] maman ti. Tena vuttaṃ: .

[I. 67] “Kālo yaṃ te³ mahāvira uppajja mātu kucchiyaṃ sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan”^{||} ti.

Tattha *kālo te* ti kālo tava, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Uppajjā ti paṭisandhiṃ gaṇha, okkamā ti pi pāṭho.

Sadevakan ti sadevakaṃ lokan ti attho.

Tārayanto ti ettha pāramiyo pūrento pi tārayati nāma, pāraṇiyo matthakaṃ pāpento pi tārayati nāma. Vessantarattabhāvato

^{*} A. i. 27 (H.), Mūl. 236.

[†] D. ii. 11 (H.).

[‡] (?).

[§] Cf. Jā. i. 48.

^{||} Quoted DhA. i. 84, and below, p. 79.

¹ *Budo.* I. 66 p' añjalī, but probably = *Skrt.* prañjalī.

² *Budo.* I. 67 deva for yaṃ te.

cavitvā Tusitapure paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā saṭṭhivassasatasahassādhikāni sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo tattha tiṭṭhanto pi tārayati nāma. Rāhulabhaddassa jātadivase Channasahāyo Kanthakaṃ āruya nikkhamanto pi tīṇi rajjāni atikkamitvā Anomā nāma naditīre pabbajanto pi tārayati nāma. Cha vassāni padhānaṃ karonto pi Visākha-puṇṇamāya bodhimandaṃ āruya Mārabalaṃ vidhametvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhūṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme dvādasāṅgaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ anuloma-paṭilomato sammasitvā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi tārayati nāma, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāminaggakkhaṇe pi sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe pi anāgāminaggakkhaṇe pi anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe pi tārayati nāma. Yadā aṭṭhārasa devatā koṭisahasseehi pañcavaggiyānaṃ amatapānaṃ adāsi. Tato paṭṭhāya tārayi nāma ti vuccati. Tena vuttaṃ:

(1. 67) “Sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan” ti.

“Atha mahāsatto devatāhi yāciyamāṇo pi devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ adatvā va kāla-dīpa-desa-kulajanettī āyuparicchedavasena pañcavidhamahāvilokanaṃ nāma vilokesi. Tattha: kālo nu kho na kālo ti, paṭhamam kālaṃ vilokesi. Vassasatasahassato uddhaṃ āyukālo kālo nāma na hoti. Kasmā? Jātijarāmaranādīnaṃ apākavattā, buddhānaṃ ca dhammadesanā nāma tilakkhaṇato muttā nāma n’ atthi, tesam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ti kathentānaṃ: kiṃ nām’ etaṃ kathenti ti na saddahanti, tato abhisamayo na hoti, tasmiṃ asati aniyānikaṃ sāsaṇaṃ hoti, tasmā so akālo. Vassasatatato ūno āyukālo pi kālo na hoti: Kasmā? Tadā sattā ussannakilesā honti, ussannakilesānaṃ ca dinno ovādo ovādaṭṭhāne na tiṭṭhati, tasmā so pi akālo. Vassasatasahassato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā vassasatatato paṭṭhāya uddhaṃ āyukālo kālo nāma. Idāni vassasatāyukā manussā ti, atha bodhisatto nibbattitabbakālo ti addasa. Tato dīpaṃ olokento: Jambudīpe yeva buddhā nibbattanti ti dīpaṃ passi. Tato dīpo nāma dasayojanasahassaparināṇo: Katarasmiṃ nu kho padese nibbattanti ti desaṃ vilokento Majjhimadesaṃ passi. Tato kulaṃ vilokento: buddhā nāma lokasammate kule nibbattanti. Idāni khattiyakulaṃ lokasammataṃ, tattha nibbattissāmi, Suddhodano nāma me rājā pitā bhavissati ti kulaṃ addasa. Tato mātaraṃ vilokento: buddhamātā nāma lolā surādhuttā na hoti, akhaṇḍapañcasīlā, ayaṇ ca Mahāmāyā nāma devī edisā, ayaṃ me mātā bhavissati, kittakaṃ assā āyū ti āvajjanto dasannaṃ māsānaṃ upari sattadivasāni passi. Iti imaṃ pañcavidhāvilokanaṃ viloketvā: kālo me mārissa buddhabhāvāyā ti devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ tathavā

Sakyaarājassa kule Māyādeviyā kucchiyaṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi.”*
Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 68] “Tusitā kāyā cavitvāna yadā okkami kucchiyaṃ
dasasahassī lokadhātu kampittha dharaṇī tadā” ti.

Tattha *okkami* ti okkamiṃ pāvisiṃ.

Kucchiyaṃ ti mātukucchiyaṃ.

Dasasahassī lokadhātu kampitthā ti sato sampajāno pana bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkamanto pana ekūnavasiyā paṭisandhicittesu mettā pububbhāgassa somanassasahagatañānasampayutta-asaṅkhārikakusalacittassa sadisamahāvipākacittena Āsālhipuṇṇamāya uttarāśālhanakkhatten’ eva paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Tadā dasasahassī lokadhātu salakā pi kampi sampakampi ti attho.

Dharaṇī ti dhāreti sabbe thāvarajaṅgameti, dharaṇī paṭhavi.

Sampajāno va nikkhamin ti ettha yadā pan’ āhaṃ sato sampajāno va mātukucchito dhammāsanato otaranto dhammakathiko viya nis-senito otaranto puriso viya dve hatthe ca pāde ca pasāretvā ṭhitako va mātukucchisambhavane asucinā amakkhito va nikkhamiṃ.

Sādhukāraṇ ti sādhutāraṃ.

Pavattenti ti pavattayanti sādhukāraṃ denti ti attho.

*Pakampitthā*¹ ti kampittha, okkamane pi mātukucchito nikkhamane pi dasasahassī pakampitthā ti attho. Atha bhagavā gabbhokkanti ādisu attano samasamaṃ adisvā gabbhokkanti ādisu attano acchariyadassanattamaṃ: okkanti me samo n’ atthi ti imaṃ gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha *okkanti* ti gabbhokkantiyaṃ. bhummatthe paccattavacaṇaṃ paṭisandhigahane ti attho.

Me ti mayā.

Samo ti sadiso n’ atthi.

Jānito ti ettha jāyati etāya mātuyā ti, mātā jānī ti vuccate. Tato jānito mātuyā ti attho.

Abhinikkhame ti mātukucchito abhinikkhamane pasave ti attho.

Sambodhiyaṃ ti ettha “pasatthā sundarā bodhi sambodhi, ayaṃ pana bodhisaddo rukkhamaṃṇasabbhaññutaññādisu dissati: ‘bodhirukkhamaṇṇe paṭhanaññasambuddho’† ti ca ‘antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan’† ti āgataṭṭhāne ca rukkho bodhi ti vuccati.

* Cf. Jā. i. 48-50.

† Vin. i. 1, Ud. 1.

‡ Vin. i. 8, M. i. 170 (antarā ca Gayan antarā ca Bodhiṃ).

'Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan'* ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo. 'Patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ asaṅkhatan'* ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānaṃ. 'Pappoti bodhiṃ varabbhūrimedhaso'† ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññuñānaṃ. Idha pana bhagavato arahattamaggañānaṃ adhippetam. Apare sabbaññutañānaṃ ti vadanti."‡ Tassaṃ sammāsambodhiyaṃ ahaṃ seṭṭho ti attho. Kasmā pana bhagavā sambodhiṃ¹ paṭicca attānaṃ pasaṃsati? Sabbagunadāyakattā bhagavato hi sambodhi sabbagunadāyikā sabbe pi niravasese buddhagūṇe dadāti na pan' aññesaṃ, aññesaṃ pana "kassaci arahattamaggaṃ arahattaphalam eva deti, kassaci tisso vijjā, kassaci abhiññā, kassaci catasso paṭisambhidā, kassaci sāvakaṇāpāramiñānaṃ paccekabodhiñānaṃ vā deti. Buddhānaṃ pana sabbagūṇasampattiṃ deti,"§ tasmā bhagavā sabbagunadāyakattā sambodhiyā ahaṃ seṭṭho ti attānaṃ pasaṃsati. Api ca bhūmiṃ cāletvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇiṃ, tasmā sambo-dhiyaṃ ahaṃ seṭṭho ti vadati.

Dhammacakkappavattane ti ettha dhammacakkappavattanaṃ pana duvidham hoti, "paṭivedhañānaṃ ca desanāñānaṃ cā"|| ti. Ettha paññā pabbhāvitam attano ariyaphalāvaṇaṃ paṭivedhañānaṃ. Karuṇāpabbhāvitam sāvakaṇānaṃ ariyaphalāvaṇaṃ desanāñānaṃ. Paṭivedhañānaṃ lokuttaraṃ kusalaṃ upekkhāsahagataṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ, desanāñānaṃ lokiyaṃ avyākataṃ, ubhayaṃ pan' etaṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ. Idha pana desanāñānaṃ adhippetam.

Idāni bhagavato gabbhokkamane ca paṭhavikampanādikaṃ pavattiṃ sutvā: aho acchariyaṃ loke ti devatāhi ayaṃ gāthā vuttā.

Tattha *buddhānaṃ guṇamahantatā* ti aho buddhānaṃ guṇamahantabhāvo, aho buddhamahānubhāvo ti attho.

*Dasasahassī lokadhātu chappakāraṃ*² *pakampathā* ti dasasu cakkavālasahassesu mahāpaṭhavī chappakāraṃ pakampittha calittha, kathaṃ? Puratthimato unnamati pacchimoto onamati pacchimoto unnamati puratthimato onamati uttarato unnamati dakkhinato onamati dakkhinato unnamati uttarato onamati majjhimato unnamati pariyantato onamati pariyantato unnamati majjhimato onamatī ti evaṃ chappakāraṃ anilabalacalitajalatarāṅgabhaṅgasāṅghaṭṭitā viya nāvā catunahutādhika-dviyojanasatasahasabahalā paṭha-visandhāraṇakajalapariyantā acetanā pi samānā sacetanā viya ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavī ptiyā naccanti viya akampitthā ti attho.

* *Untraced.*

† *D. iii. 159.*

‡ *Cf. M.A. i. 54, V.A. i. 139, S.A. ii. 153.*

§ *Cf. M.A. i. 55, V.A. i. 139, S.A. ii. 154.*

|| *Cf. S.A. ii. 238.*

¹ *H. sabbodhiṃ.*

² *Budv. I. 71 chabbikāraṃ.*

Obhāso ca mahā āsī ti atikkamma devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ ulāro obhāso ahoṣī ti attho.

Accheram lomahaṃsanan ti acchariyaṃ ca lomahaṃsanañ ca ahoṣī ti attho. Idāni paṭhavikampanā lokapātubhāvādisu acchariyesu vattamānesu bhagavato pavattidassanattamaṃ *bhagavā ca tamhi samaye* ti ādi gāthāyo vuttā.

Lokajettho ti lokasettho.

Sadevakam ti sadevakassa lokassa, sāmi-atthe upayogavacanam daṭṭhabbam.

Dassayanto ti pāṭihāriyaṃ dassento.

Caṅkamanto vā ti dasalokadhātusahassāni ajjhottharivā ṭhite tasmim ratanamaye *caṅkame* caṅkamamāno *va kathesi*.

Lokanāyako ti atha satthā manosilātale sīhanādaṃ nadanto sīho viya gajjanto pāvussakamegho viya ca ākāsagaṇaṃ otārento viya ca atthaṅgasamannāgatena savanīyena kamanīyena Brahmassarena nānāyavicittacatusaccapaṭisamyuttaṃ ti lakkhaṇāhataṃ madhuraṃ dhammakathaṃ kathesi ti attho.

Antarā na nivatteti catuhatthe caṅkame yathā ti ettha satthārā pana nimmitassa tassa caṅkamanassa ekā koṭi pācīnacakkavālamukhavatṭiyaṃ, ekā pacchimacakkavālamukhavatṭiyaṃ, evaṃ ṭhite tasmim ratanacaṅkame caṅkamamāno satthā ubho koṭiyo patvā nivatteti antarā ubho koṭiyo appatvā na nivattati, yathā catuhatthappamāne caṅkame caṅkamamāno ubho koṭiyo siḅham eva patvā nivattati, evaṃ *antarā na nivattati* ti attho. Kiṃ pana bhagavā dasasahassappamānāyāmaṃ caṅkamaṃ rassam akāsi? Tāva mahantaṃ vā attabhāvaṃ nimmini ti? Na pan' evaṃ akāsi, acinteyyo buddhānaṃ buddhānubhāvo, Akaṇiṭṭhabhavanato paṭṭhāya yāva Avloci tāva ekaṅgaṇā ahoṣi. Tiriyato ca dasacakkavālasahassāni ekaṅgaṇāni ahesum. Devā manussā passanti yathā sabbadevamanussā pakatiyā caṅkamamānaṃ passanti, evaṃ bhagavantaṃ caṅkamamānaṃ passimsū ti. Bhagavā pana caṅkamanto dhammaṃ deseti antarā samāpattiṃ ca samāpajjati, ath' āyasmā Sāriputto aparimitasamayasaṃupacitakusalabalajanitadvattiṃsavarakkhaṇopasobhit' āsī ti anubyañjanavirājitaṃ varasariraṃ saradasamaye paripunnāṃ viya rajanikaraṃ sabbaphāliphullaṃ viya ca yojanasatubbedhaṃ Pāricchattakaṃ atthārassa ratanubbedhaṃ byāmappabhā parikkhepassasirikaṃ varakanakagirim ivā jaṅgamaṃ anopamāya buddhalīlāya caṅkamantaṃ dasasahassā devagaṇaparivutaṃ bhagavantaṃ divā ayaṃ pana sakalā pi dasasahassā lokadhātu sannipatitā mahatiyā pan' ettha dhammadesanāya bhavitabbaṃ. Buddhavaṃsadesanā pana bahūpakārā bhagavati pasādāvahā: yaṃ nūn' āhaṃ dasabalassa

abhinhārato paṭṭhāya Buddhavaṃsaṃ paripuccheyyan ti cintetvā ekamaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā jalajāmālā-vikalakamalamakulasadisam añjalim sirasi katvā bhagavantam: *kīdiso te mahāvīra* ti ādikaṃ paripucchi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[I. 74, 75] “Sāriputto mahāpañño samādhijhānakovido¹
paññāya pāramippatto pucchati lokanāyakaṃ:

*Kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinhāro naruttama
kamhi kāle tayā dhīra paṭṭhitā bodhi-m-uttamā*” * ti

ādi. Kā nām’ āyaṃ anusandhī ti? Pucchānusandhi. “Tisso anusandhiyo, pucchānusandhi ajjhāsayaṇusandhi yathānusandhī ti. Tattha: ‘Evaṃ vutte Nando gopālako bhagavantam etad avoca: kin nu kho bhante orimaṃ tīraṃ, kin nu pārimaṃ tīraṃ?’† ti, evaṃ pucchantānaṃ bhagavatā vissajjitasuttavasena pucchānusandhi veditabbā. ‘Atha kho aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi: Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññānaṃ anattā. Anattakatāni kammāni katham attānaṃ phusissanti? ti. Atha kho bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitaṅkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave? Idh’ ekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena cetasā satthu sāsanaṃ atidhāvitaḥḥaṃ maññeyya: Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā . . . pe . . . katham attānaṃ phusissanti? ti. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave? Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ‡ ti evaṃ paresaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ veditvā bhagavatā vuttasuttavasena ajjhāsayaṇusandhi veditabbā. Yena pana dhammena ādimhi desanā vuṭṭhitā tassa dhammassa anurūpadhammavasena paṭipakkhavasena va tēsu suttesu uparidesanā āgacchati, tesam vasena yathānusandhi veditabbā.”§ Tena vuttaṃ pucchānusandhī ti.

Tattha *paññāya pāramippatto* ti sāvakapāramiññānassa matthakaṃ patto.

Pucchati ti āpucchi. “tattha pucchā nāma adiṭṭhajotanaṃ pucchā, diṭṭhasaṃsandanā pucchā, vimaticchedanā pucchā, anumati pucchā, kathetukamyatā pucchā ti pañcavidhā hoti.”|| Tath’ āyaṃ therassa katamā pucchā ti ce? Yasmā pan’ āyaṃ Buddhavaṃso kappasata-sahassādhika-asāṅkheyyo pacitapuññasambhāraṇaṃ paccekabuddhā-

* Quoted CpA. 6, and below, p. 65.

† Cf. S. iv. 181.

‡ M. iii. 19.

§ DA. 122-3.

|| DA. 68; Ad. 55; cf. Nd. i. 339, ii. p. 208.

naṃ kappasatasahassāsamkheyyo pacitapuññasambhārāṇaṃ dvin-
naṃ aggasāvakānaṃ ca kappasatasahasso pacitapuññasambhārāṇaṃ
sesa mahāsāvakānaṃ vā avisayo sabbaññubuddhānaṃ yeva visayo,
tasmā therassa adiṭṭhajotanaṃ pucchā ti veditabbā.

Kīdiso ti pucchanākāro kimpakāro ti attho.

Te ti tava.

Abhinīhāro ti abhinīhāro nāma buddhabhāvatthaṃ mānaṃ
bandhitvā buddhavyākaraṇaṃ aladdhā na vuṭṭhahissāmi ti viriyam
adhiṭṭhāya nipajjanaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro*
naruttamā ti.

Kamhi kāle ti kasmim kāle.

Patthitā ti icchitā, abhikaṅkhitā. Buddho bodheyyaṃ mutto
moceyyan ti ādinā nayena buddhabhāvāya kadā paṇidhānaṃ katan
ti apucchi.

Bodhi ti sammāsambodhi arahattamaggañāṇassa ca sabbaññuta-
ñāṇassa ca etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Uttamā ti sāvaka bodhihi seṭṭhattā uttamā ti vuttā; ubhinnaṃ
antarā *mā*kāro padasandhikaro, idāni buddhakārake dhamme puc-
chanto:

[I. 76. 77] “Dānaṃ sīlaṇ ca nekkhammaṃ paññā-viriyaṇ ca kīdisaṃ
khanti-saccam adhiṭṭhānaṃ mettupekkhā ca kīdisā ?

Dasapārami tayā dhīra kīdisā¹ lokanāyaka

kathaṃ upapārami punṇā paramatthapārami kathan ?”* ti

āha.

Tattha *dānapāramiyaṃ* tāva aṅgapariccāgo pārami nāma. Bā-
hirabhaṇḍapariccāgo *upapārami* nāma, jīvitapariccāgo *paramatthapā-*
rami nāma ti esa nayo sesa pāramisu pi. Evaṃ dasa pāramiyo dasa
upapāramiyo dasa paramatthapāramiyo ti samatimsapāramiyo honti.
Tattha bodhisattassa “*dānapāramitāya* pūritattabhāvānaṃ pari-
mānaṃ nāma n’ atthi. Ekantena pan’ assa Sasapaṇḍitajātakeṣ:

‘ Bhikkhāya upagataṃ disvā sakattānaṃ pariccajim

dānena me samo n’ atthi, eṣā me dānapārami ’† ti

evaṃ Idisaṃ jīvitapariccāgaṃ karontassa dānapārami *paramatthapā-*
rami nāma jātā. Tathā sīlapāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ pari-
mānaṃ nāma n’ atthi. Ekantena pan’ assa Saṅkhaṇḍajātakeṣ:

* Quoted CpA. 6.

† Cp. I. x. 23; Jā. i. 45.

† Jā. No. 316.

§ Jā. No. 524.

‘Sūlehi vijjhayante pi koṭṭayante pi sattihi
bhojaputte na kuppāmi, esā me silapārami’* ti

evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ karontassa silapārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Tathā mahārajjaṃ pahāya nekkhammapāramiyā pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n’ atthi. Ekantena pan’ assa Cūlasuta-somajātake†:

‘Mahārajjaṃ hatthagataṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ va chaḍḍayaṃ
cajato na hoti laganāṃ esā me nekkhammapārami’† ti

evaṃ nissaṅgatāya rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhamantassa nekkhammapārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Tathā Mahosadhapaṇḍitakālādisu paññāpāramiyā pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n’ atthi. Ekantena pan’ assa Sattubhattakapaṇḍitakāle¹:

‘Paññāya vicinanto ’haṃ brāhmaṇaṃ mocayaṃ dukhā
paññāya me samo n’ atthi, esā me paññāpārami’† ti

antobhastagataṃ sappamaṃ dassentassa paññāpārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Tathā viriyapāramitādināṃ pi pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n’ atthi. Ekantena pan’ assa Mahājanakajātake‡:

‘Atiradassī jalamajjhe hatā sabb’ eva mānusa
cittassa aññathā n’ atthi, esā me viriyapārami’† ti

evaṃ mahāsamuddaṃ tarantassa viriyapārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Tathā Khantivādiajātake||:

‘Acetanāṃ vā koṭṭante tiṇhena pharasunā mamaṃ
kāsirāje na kuppāmi, esā me khantipārami’† ti

evaṃ acetanabhāvena mahādukkhaṃ adhivāsentassa khantipārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Mahāsutasomajātake¶:

‘Saccavācaṃ anurakkhanto cajitvā mama jīvitāṃ
mocasim ekasataṃ khattiye, esā me saccapārami’** ti

evaṃ jīvitāṃ cajitvā saccam anurakkhantassa saccapārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Mūgapakkhajātake††:

* Cp. II. x. 7; Jā. i. 45.

† Jā. i. 46.

|| Jā. No. 313.

** Jā. i. 46; cf. Cp. III. xii. 6.

† Jā. No. 525.

‡ Jā. No. 539.

¶ Jā. No. 537.

†† Jā. No. 538.

¹ Perhaps should read Sattubhattajātake Senakapaṇḍitakāle as at Jā. i. 46; Sattubhastā- at ApA. p. 42 (S.H.B. edn.).

‘Mātāpitā na me dessā na pi me dassaṃ mahāyasaṃ
sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā vatam adhiṭṭhahin’* ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi pariccajītvā vatam adhiṭṭhahantassa adhiṭṭhānapā-
rami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Ekarājajātake†:

‘Na maṃ koci uttasati na pi ’haṃ bhāyāmi kassaci
mettābalen’ upatthaddho ramāmi pavane tadā ‡ ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi anoloketvā mettāyantassa mettāpārami *paramattha-*
pārami nāma jātā. Lomaḥsaṃsajātake§:

‘Susāne seyyaṃ kappemi chavatṭhiṃ upanidhāy’ ahaṃ
gomaṇḍalā upagantvā rūpaṃ dassent’ anappakan || ti

evaṃ gāmadārakesu niṭṭhubhanādihi o’ eva mālāgandhūpahārādihi
ca sukhadukkhāṃ uppādentesu pi upekkhāṃ anativattentassa
upekkhāpārami *paramatthapārami* nāma jātā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo,
vitthāro pana Cariyāpiṭakato gahetabbo.”¶ Idāni therena puṭṭhassa
bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ dassentehi saṅgitikārakehi:

[I. 78, 79] “Tassa puṭṭho viyākāsi² karavikamadhuraṅgiro
nibbāpayanto hadayaṃ hāsayaṃto sadevakaṃ.

Atitabuddhānaṃ jinānaṃ desitaṃ nikilītaṃ buddhaparam-
parāgataṃ
pubbenivāsānugatāya bodhiyā³ pakāsayaṃ lokahitaṃ sade-
vakan”⁴ ti

vuttaṃ.

Tattha tassa puṭṭho viyākāsi ti tena Dhammasenāpatinā puṭṭho
hutvā tassa vyākāsi attano abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya abhisambodhi-
pariyosānaṃ sabbāṃ Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesi ti attho.

Karavikamadhuraṅgiro ti karavikasakuṇassa viya madhuraṃ giram
yassa so karavikamadhuraṅgiro, karavikamadhurassaro ti attho.
Tatr’ idaṃ karavikānaṃ madhurassaratā; karavikusakuṇe kira

* Jā. i. 46. Cf. Cp. III. i. 6, iii. 10, vi. 18.

† Jā. No. 303.

§ Jā. No. 94.

¶ Cf. Jā. i. 46-47.

‡ Jā. i. 47. Cp. III. xiii. 3.

|| Jā. i. 47. Cp. III. xv. 1.

¹ ApA. p. 43 (S.H.B. edn.) reads Sāmajātake; probably more correct since verse belongs, in Cp., to story of Suvannasāma. But Jā. i. 47 and a Burmese MS. of ApA. also read Ekarājajātake.

² Buddh. I. 78 viyākāsi.

³ Buddh. I. 79 buddhiyā.

⁴ Buddh. I. 79 sadevake.

madhurarasaṃ ambapakkaṃ mukhatuṇḍakena paharitvā pagghara-naphalarasaṃ pivitvā pakkhatālaṃ datvā vikujamāne catuppadā madamattā viya lalituṃ ārabhanti gocarapasutā pi catuppadagaṇā mukhagatāni pi tiṇāni chaḍḍetvā taṃ nādaṃ suṇanti, vālamigā khuddakamige anubandhamānā ukkhittaṃ pādaṃ anatikkamitvā cittakatā viya tiṭṭhanti, anubaddhamigā pi maraṇabhayaṃ hitvā tiṭṭhanti, ākāse pakkamantā pakkhino pi pakkhe pasāretvā tiṭṭhanti, udahe macchā pi kaṇṇapaṭalaṃ acāletvā taṃ saddaṃ suṇamānā tiṭṭhanti. Evaṃ madhurassarā karavikā.

Nibbāpayanto hadayan ti kilesaggi santattasabbajanamānasam dhammakathāmatadhārāya sītabhāvaṃ nāyanto ti attho.

Hāsayanto ti tosayanto.

Sadevakan ti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ.

Aṭṭabuddhānan ti amhākaṃ bhagavato abhinihārassa purato pana “Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro Saraṇaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro buddhā ekasmiṃ kappe nibbattiṃsu.”* Tesam aparabhāve Koṇḍaññaḍayo buddhā ti sabbe Dīpaṅkarādayo catuvisatibuddhā idha aṭṭabuddhā ti adhippetā, tesam aṭṭabuddhānaṃ.

Jinānan ti tass’ eva vevacanam.

Desitaṃ ti kathitaṃ catuvisatiyā buddhānaṃ catusaccapaṭisamyuttaṃ dhammakathaṃ.

Nikāḍḍitaṃ ti tesam caritaṃ kappa-jāti-gotta-āyu-bodhi-sāvaka-sāvikā-sannipāta-upaṭṭhaka-mātāpitu-putta-bhāriyā-paricchedādikaṃ nikāḍḍitaṃ nāma.

Buddhaparamparāgataṃ ti Dīpaṅkaradasabalato paṭṭhāya yāva Kassapaparamparato āgataṃ *desitaṃ nikāḍḍitaṃ* vā ti attho.

Pubbenivāsānugatāya buddhiyā ti ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo ti evaṃ vibhattapubbenivuttha khandhasantānasāṅkhātāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anugatā upagatā, tāya pubbenivāsānugatāya buddhiyā, pubbenivāsānussatiññānenā ti attho.

Pakāsayi ti vyākāsi.

Lokahitaṃ ti sabbalokahitaṃ Buddhavaṃsaṃ.

Sadevake ti sadevake loka ti attho.

Atha bhagavā karuṇāsitalena hadayena sadevakaṃ lokaṃ savane niyojento: *pītipāmojjajananan* ti ādim āha. Tattha *pītipāmojjajananan* ti pītipāmojjakaraṃ, pītiyā pubbhāgena pāmojjaṃ, pañca vaṇṇāya pītiyā jananaṃ.

Sokasallavinodanan ti sokasaṅkhātānaṃ sallānaṃ vinodanaṃ vidhaṃsaṃ.

Sabbasampatti-paṭilābhan ti sabbā pi devamanussasampatti-ādayo paṭilābhanti etenā ti sabbasampatti-paṭilābho, taṃ *sabbasampatti-paṭilābham* Buddhavaṃsadharmadesanan ti attho.

*Cittikatvā*¹ ti citte katvā buddhānussatiṃ purakkhatvā ti attho.

Sunothā ti supātha nibodhatha.

Me ti mama.

Madanimmadanan ti jātimadādānaṃ sabbamadānaṃ nimmadana-karaṃ.

Sokanudan ti soko nāma ñātiviyasanādihi phutṭhassa cittasantāpo. Kiñ cā pi atthato domanassam eva hoti, evaṃ sante pi anto nijjhānalakkhaṇo cetaso parinijjhāyanaraso anusocanapaccupaṭṭhāno, taṃ sokaṃ nudatī ti sokanudaṃ.

Saṃsāraparimocanan ti saṃsārabandhanato parimocanakaraṃ. Saṃsārasamatikkaman ti pi pāṭho, tassa saṃsārasamatikkamakaraṇaṃ ti attho.

Sabbadukkhakkhayan ti etth' āyaṃ "dukkhasaddo dukkhavedanā-dukkhavatthudukkhārammaṇadukkhapaccayadukkhapaccupaṭṭhānā - disu dissati. 'Ayaṃ hi dukkhappahānā'* ti ādisu dukkhavedanāya dissati. 'Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā'† ti ādisu dukkhavattusmiṃ. 'Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupaṭitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ‡ ti ādisu dukkhārammaṇe. 'Dukkho pāpassa uccayo'§ ti ādisu dukkhapaccaye. 'Yāvañ c' idam bhikkhave na sukaraṃ akkhānena pāpunituṃ yāva dukkhā nirayā'¶ ti ādisu dukkhapaccupaṭṭhāne. Idha paṇ' āyaṃ"¶¶ dukkhavattusmiṃ dukkhapaccaye pi datṭhabbo. Tasmā jāti-ādi-sabbadukkhakkhaya-karaṇaṃ ti attho.

Maggan ti ettha kusalatthikehi "maggiyati kilese vā mārento gacchanti ti maggo"*** ti Buddhavaṃsadesanā vuccati. Taṃ nibbānassa maggalbhūtaṃ Buddhavaṃsadesanaṃ.

Sakkaccaṇ ti sakkaccaṃ cittikatvā ohitasotā hutvā ti attho.

Paṭipajjathā ti adhitṭṭhatha supāthā ti attho. Athavā pītipāmoj-jajananam sokasaḷḷavinodanaṃ sabbasampatti-paṭilābhahetubhūtaṃ imaṃ Buddhavaṃsadesanaṃ sutvā idāni madanimmadanādiguṇavisesāvaṃ sabbadukkhakkhayaṃ buddhahhāvamaggam *paṭipajjathā*

* From formula for fourth Jhāna; cf. A. i. 53.

† Vin. i. 10.

§ Dh. 117.

¶ Aś. 41.

‡ S. iii. 70.

¶ M. iii. 167.

*** Cf. Vbh. 114.

ti sabbesaṃ devamanussānaṃ buddhattaṃ panidhāya ussāhaṃ janeti. Sesam ettha uttānaṃ eva.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Ratanaṅkamakaṇḍavaṇṇanā samattā.

Sabbākārena samattā Abbhantaraniḍānassatthavaṇṇanā ti.

IIA. SUMEDHAKATHA

Idāni:

(II. 1) "Kappe ca satasahassee caturo ca asaṅkhiye
Amarāṃ nāma nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" * ti.

"Ādinayappavattassa Buddhavaṃsassa vaṇṇanāya okāso anupatto. Sā paṇ' esā Buddhavaṃsavāṇṇanā, yasmā suttanikkhepaṃ vicāretvā vuccamānā pākaṭā hoti, tasmā suttanikkhepavicāraṇā tāva veditabbā. Cattāro suttanikkhepā, attajjhāsayo parajjhāsayo pucchāvasiko aṭṭhuppattiko ti. Tattha yāni suttāni bhagavā parehi anajjhittṭho kevalaṃ attano ajjhāsayena kathesi, seyyath' idaṃ Ākaṅkheyyasuttam† Vatthasuttan‡ ti evam-ādīni, tesāṃ attajjhāsayo nikkhepo. Yāni vā pana, 'Paripakkā kho Rāhulassa vimutti paripācaniyā dhammā; yannūn' āhaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttarim āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyaṃ§ ti, evaṃ paresaṃ ajjhāsayāṃ khantiṃ manāṃ bujjanabhāvaṃ ca oloketvā parajjhāsayavasena kathitāni, seyyath' idaṃ Rāhulovādasuttam|| Dhammacakkappavattanasuttam¶, evam-ādīni, tesāṃ parajjhāsayo nikkhepo. Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā te te devamanussā pañhaṃ pucchanti. Evaṃ puṭṭhena pana bhagavatā yāni kathitāni Devatāsamyutta**-Bojjhaṅgasamyuttādīni,†† tesāṃ pucchāvasiko nikkhepo. Yāni vā pana uppannaṃ kāraṇaṃ paṭicca desitāni Dhammādayāda‡‡-Puttamaṃsūpamādīni,§§ tesāṃ aṭṭhuppattiko nikkhepo. Evaṃ imasmiṃ catūsu suttanikkhepesu" |||| imassa Buddhavaṃsassa pucchāvasiko nikkhepo. Pucchāvasena hi bhagavatā ayaṃ nikkhitto. Kassa pucchāvasena? Āyasmato Sāriputtattherassa. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ asmiṃ piḍānasmiṃ

* Jā. i. 3.

† M. Sutta 7; (A. i. 247=Pug. III. 11).

|| Mahā-, M. Sutta 63; Cūḷa-, M. Sutta 147.

** S. i. 1.

†† M. Sutta 3.

|||| Cf. M.A. i. 15 f.; D.A. 50 f.

† M. Sutta 6.

§ M. iii. 377.

¶ Vin. i. 10; S. v. 420.

†† S. v. 63.

§§ S. ii. 97.

“Sāriputto mahāpañño samādhijjhānakovido
paññāya pāramippatto pucchati lokanāyakam:
kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro naruttamā”* ti

ādikaṃ. Ten' esā Buddhavaṃsadesanā pucchāvasikā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kappe ca satasahassee* ti ettha “kappasaddo pan' āyaṃ abhisaddahanavohārakālapaññattichedanavikappalesasamantabhāvāyukappamahākappādisu dissati. Tathā hi, ‘Okappaniyam etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā’† ti ādisu abhisaddahane dissati. ‘Anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samānakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun’‡ ti evamādisu vohāre. ‘Yena sudaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmi’†† ti ādisu kāle. ‘Ico’ āyasmā Kappo’§ ti ca ‘Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmaṃ tayā kataṃ bhagavā brahmaṇassā’|| ti evamādisu paññattiyaṃ. ‘Alaṅkatā kappitakesa-massū’¶ ti evamādisu chedane. ‘Kappati dvaṅgulakappo’*** ti ādisu vikappe. ‘Atthi kappo nipajjitun’††† ti ādisu lese. ‘Kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā’†††† ti ādisu samantabhāve.”§§ “Tiṭṭhatu bhagavā kappam, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappan”|||| ti ettha āyukappe. “Kīdiso nu kho bhante kappo”¶¶ ettha mahākappe. Ādisaddena “Satthu kappena vata bho, mayam sāvakena saddhim mantayamānā na jānimhā”¶¶¶ ti ettha paṭibhāge. “Kappo nattho hoti kappakato-kāso jippo hoti”**** ti ettha vinayakappe. Idha pana mahākappe daṭṭhabbo, tasmā *kappe ca satasahassee* ti mahākappānam satasahasānan ti attho.

Caturo ca asaṅkhiye ti catunnam asaṅkheyyānam matthake ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo. Kappasatasahasādhikānam catunnam asaṅkheyyānam matthake ti attho.

Amaram nāma nagaran ti Amaran ti ca Amaravati ti ca laddhānānam nagaram ahoṣi. Keo pan' ettha aññena pi pakārena vaṇṇayanti, kiṃ tehi nāmaṃ pan' etaṃ tassa nagarassa?

Dassaneyyan ti suvibhatta-vicitta-caccara-dvāra-catukka-siṅghāṭaka-pākāra-parikkhepa-pāsāda-hammiya-bhavana-samalaṅkatattā dassaniyam.

Manoraman ti samasuciparamaramaṇiyabhūmibhāgattā chāyūda-

* *Budv.* I. 74 75, quoted *CpA.* 6.

† *Vin.* ii. 109.

‡ *Sn.* 344.

** *Vin.* ii. 294.

†† *S.* i. 1, 2, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 31, 46, 47, 49, 51, 55, 56; *A.* i. 278.

§§ *Cf. MA.* ii. 125 f., *AA.* ii. 377, *KvA.* 118 f., *SA.* i. 15; also *CpA.* 10.

|||| *D.* ii. 103, quoted *DA.* 103; *Ud.* 62.

¶¶ (1).

† *M.* i. 249.

§ *Sn.* 1092.

¶ *Jā.* vi. 268 (reading alaṅkato).

†† *A.* iv. 233.

*** *Vin.* iv. 121.

kasampannattā sulabhāhārattā sabbopakaraṇayuttattā samiddhattā devamanussādīnaṃ manoramayati ti manoramam.

“*Dasahi saddehi avivittan* ti hatthisaddena assasaddena rathasaddena bherisaddena saṅkhasaddena viṇāsaddena gītasaddena sammasaddena tālasaddena bhujjatha pivatha khadathā ti dasamena saddenā ti; imehi dasahi saddehi avivittam ahoṣi.”* Anavaratussa-vasamajjanāvakkhā ti attho.

Annapānasamāyutan ti annena ca catubbidhena āhārena ca pānena ca suṭṭhu āyutam annapānasamāyutam. Iminā subhikkhatā dassitā, pahūta-annapānayutan ti attho. Idāni te dasasadde vatthuto dasanattam:

[II. 2, 3] “*Hatthisaddam assasaddam bherisaṅkharathāni ca khādatha pivatha c’ eva annapānena ghositan*”† ti

vuttam.

Tattha *hatthisaddan* ti hatthīnaṃ koṇcanādasaddena, karaṇatthe upayogavacanam daṭṭhabbam, esa nayo sesapadesu pi.

Bherisaṅkharathāni cā ti bherisaddena ca saṅkhasaddena ca rathasaddena cā ti attho, liṅgavipariyāsenā vuttam.

Khādatha pivathā ti evam ādinayappavattena annapānapāṭisamyutena ca *ghositam* abhināditan ti attho etth’ āha. Tesam pana saddānaṃ ekadeso va dassito na sakalo ti na ekadeso sakalo dasavidho dassito, katham? Bherisaddena mutiṅgasaddo saṅgahito, saṅkhasaddena viṇāgītasammatālasaddā saṅgahitā, das’ eva dassitā evam ekena pariyāyena nagarasampattiṃ vaṇṇayitvā puna tam eva dassetum.

[II. 3, 4] “*Nagaraṃ sabbaṅgasampannam sabbakammam upāgataṃ. Sattaratanasampannam nānājanasamākulam samiddham devanagaraṃ va¹ āvāsam puññakammīnaṃ*”† ti vuttam.

Tattha *sabbaṅgasampannam* ti gopurasālādi sabbanagarāvayavasampannam, paripunṇasabbavittupakaraṇadhanadhaññatipakaṭṭhoda-kan ti attho.

Sabbakammam upāgatan ti sabbakammantena upagataṃ samupagataṃ sabbakammantan ti attho.

* Cf. Jā. i. 3, which has mutiṅgasaddena (omitted by H.) after bheri-, and saṅkhasaddena after samma-.

† Jā. i. 3.

† Jā. i. 3.

¹ Buds. II. 4 omits; present at Jā. i. 3.

Sattaratanasampannan ti paripunnāmuttādi sattaratanaṃ, cakka-vattirivāsabhūmito hatthādihi sattaratanehi vā sampannaṃ.

Nānājanasamākūlan ti nānāvesadesabhāsehi janehi samākulaṃ.

Samiddhan ti manussopabhogasabbopakaraṇehi samiddhaṃ phitaṃ.

Devanagaraṃ vā ti devanagaraṃ viya Ālakamandā viya Amaravatī viya samiddhan ti vuttaṃ hoti.

Āvāsaṃ puññakamminan ti āvasanti ettha puññakammino ti āvāso. Āvāso ti vattabbe āvāsan ti līṅgabhedan katvā vuttan ti vedītaḥhaṃ. Paññāyati nenā ti puññaṃ kulaṃpamativibhavissariyavasena paññāyati ti attho. Punāti ti vā puññaṃ sabbākusalamalarajāpavāhakattā puññaṃ, kammaṃ, taṃ yesaṃ atthi te puññakammino tesam puññakamminan āvāsabhūtan ti attho. "Tattha Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo paṭivasati 'ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena' * abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato; 'so tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū ahosi sanighaṇḍuketubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsa-paṇcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo anavayo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu,† tassa pana daharakāle yeva mātāpitāro kālam akamsu. Ath' asva rāsivaḍḍhiko amacco āyapothhakaṃ āharitvā suvaṇṇarajatamaṇimuttādi vividharatanahharite gabbhe vivaritvā: ettakaṃ te kumāra mātusantakaṃ ettakaṃ pitusantakaṃ ettakaṃ ayyakapayyakan ti yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā dhanan ācikkhitvā: etaṃ paṭipajjāhi ti nīśadesi."‡ So: sādhu ti sampatiṇṇhitvā puññāni karonto agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 5, 6] "Nagare Amaravatiyā Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo anekakoṭṭisannicayo pahūtadhanadhaññavā.

Ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedānapāragū
lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sadhamme¹ pāramiṃ gato"§ ti.

Tattha *nagare Amaravatiyā* ti Amaravatī saikhāte nagare.

Sumedho nāma ti ettha medhā ti paññā vuccati, sā tassa sundarā pasatthā ti Sumedho ti paññāyittha.

"*Brāhmaṇo* ti brahmaṇaṃ aṇaṭi ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyati ti

* Stock, e.g., D. i. 121, 130; A. i. 163, 166.

† Stock, e.g., D. i. 88, 120, 121, 130; A. i. 163, 166.

‡ Cf. CpA. 13.

§ Jā. 1. 3; and with second verse cf. Sn. 1019, 1020.

attho. Akkharacintakā pana brahmuno apaccam brāhmaṇo ti vadanti. Ariyā pana bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo ti vadanti.”*

Anekakoṭṭisannicayo ti koṭṭinaṃ sannicayo koṭṭisannicayo aueko koṭṭisannicayo yassa so anekakoṭṭisannicayo anekadhanakoṭṭisannicayo ti attho.

Pahūtadhanadhañṇavā ti purimaṃ bhūmigatagabbhagatadhanadhañṇavasena vuttaṃ, idaṃ niccaparibhogupagatadhanadhañṇavasena vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Ajjhāyako ti na jhāyati ti ajjhāyako, jhānabbhāvanā rahito ti attho. Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ: “ ‘Na idān’ ime jhāyanti na idān’ ime jhāyanti ti kho Vāsetṭhā ajjhāyakā, tveva dutiyaṃ akkharaṃ upanibbattaṃ ’† ti evaṃ paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ garahavacanaṃ uppannaṃ. Idāni taṃ ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako, mante parivatteti ti iminā atthena pana pasamsāvacaṇaṃ katvā voharanti. Mante dhārenti ti mantadharā.

Tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ ti Irubbedā-Yajubbedā-Sāmavedānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ.”‡ Ayaṃ pana vedasaddo ñāṇasomanassaganthesu dissati. Tathā h’ esa: “Yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedagunī addasāmi akūṭṭhaṃ kāmabbhave asattaṃ ”§ ti ādisu ñāṇe dissati. “Ye vedajātā vicaranti loke ”|| ti ādisu somanasse dissati. “Tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍuketubhānaṃ ”¶ ti ādisu ganthe. Idhā pi ganthe.

Pāragū ti tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ “oṭṭhappahatakaraṇamattena pāraṃ-gato ti pāragū.”†

Lakkhaṇe ti itthilakkhaṇa-purisalakkhaṇa-mahāpurisalakkhaṇādikē lakkhaṇe.

Itihāse ti “iti ha āsā ti idisavacanapaṭiṣaṃyutte purāṇasaṅkhāte ”‡ ganthavisese.

“*Sadhamme* ti brāhmaṇānaṃ sake dhamme ”** sake ācariyake vā.

Pāramiṃ gato ti pāragato disāpāṃmokkho ācariyo ahoṣi ti attho. “Ath’ ekadivasaṃ so dasagunaganārādhitaṇḍito Sumedhapāṇḍito uparipāsādavaratale rahogato hutvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisinna cintesi: punabbhave paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ nāma dukkhaṃ tathā hi nibbattaṃ nibbattaṭṭhāne sarīrabhedanaṃ, ahaṇ ca jātiddhammo jarā-dhammo vyādhidhammo maraṇadhammo evaṃbhūtena mayā ajā-tiṃ ajaraṃ avyādhiṃ amaraṃ sukkaṃ sītalaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesi-

* Cf. DA. 244, MA. i. 109, UdA. 58, 377.

† D. iii. 94, which reads tatiyaṃ akkharaṃ.

‡ DA. 247, AA. ii. 261.

§ Cf. Sn. 1059, also 176, 1091.

|| A. ii. 63 = Vv. xxxiv. 27 = Kv. 554.

¶ E.g., D. i. 88, 120, 121, 130; A. i. 163, 166.

** Cf. SnA. ii. 585.

tum vaṭṭati, avassam bhavacārakato¹ mucchitvā nibbānagāminā ekena maggena bhavitabban ti. Tena vuttam:

[II. 7-10] 'Rahogato² nisiditvā evam cintes' aham tadā dukkho punabbhavo³ nāma sarirassa ca bhedaṇam.

Jātidhammo jarādhammo vyādhidhammo o' aham tadā ajaram amaram khemaṇ pariyesissāmi nibbutim.

Yan nūn' imam pūtikāyaṇ nānākūṇapapūritam chaddayitvāna gaccheyyam anapekkho anattiko.

Atthi hehiti yo³ maggo na so sakkā na hetuye pariyesissāmi tam maggaṇ bhavato parimuttiyā ti.' **

Ettha pana gāthāsambandhañ ca anuttānaṇ padānamatthañ ca vatvā va gamissāma.

Tattha rahogato ti rahasigato.

Evam cintes' aham ti aham evam cintesin ti iminā cintanākāraṇ dasseti.

Tadā ti tasmim Sumedhapañḍitakāle. Evam cintes' aham ti bhagavā iminā attanā saddhim Sumedhapañḍitam ekattam karoti. Tasmā tadā so Sumedho: aham evā ti pakāsento evam cintes' aham tadā ti bhagavā uttamapurisavasen' āha.

Jātidhammo ti jātisabhāvo. Esa nayo sesapadesu pi.

Nibbutin ti nibbānaṇ.

Yan nūnā ti parivitakkane nipāto. Yadi pan' āhan ti attho.

Pūtikāyaṇ ti pūtibhūtakāyaṇ.

Nānākūṇapapūritan ti muttakarīsapubbalo hitapittasemhakhelasin-ghātikādi anekakūṇapabharitam.

Anapekkho ti anālayo.

Atthi ti avassam upalabbhati.

Hehiti ti bhavissati; parivitakkavacanam idaṇ.

Na so sakkā na hetuye ti ekena pana maggena na sakkā na bhavitum. So pana maggo hetuye ti hetubhāvāya na na hoti. Hetuye vā ti attho.

Bhavato parimuttiyā ti bhavabandhanavimuttiyā ti attho.

Idāni attanā parivitakkitam attham sampādayitum yathā pi ti ādim āha. "Yathā hi loke dukkhassa paṭipakkhabhūtam sukham nāma atthi, evam bhava sati tappaṭipakkhena vibhavenā pi bhavi-

* Ja. i. 3-4.

¹ v.l. bhavamārakato.

² Budo. II. 7 punabbhavo.

³ Budo. II. 10 hehi ti so.

tabbam, yathā ca unhe sati tassa vūpasamanabhūtaṃ sītaṃ pi atthi evaṃ rāgādi-aggīnaṃ vūpasamena nibbānenā pi bhavitabbam, yathā ca pāpakassa lāmakassa dhammassa paṭipakkhabhūto kalyāṇo anavajjadhammo pi atthi yeva evaṃ eva pāpikāya jātiyā sati sabba-jātikhepanato ajāti saṅkhātena nibbānenā pi bhavitabbam eva. Tena vuttaṃ:

(II. 11, 12) 'Yathā pi dukkhe vijjante sukhaṃ nāma pi vijjati evaṃ bhave vijjamāne vibhavo pi¹ icchitabbako.¹

Yathā pi unhe vijjante aparaṃ vijjati sītaṃ
evaṃ tividhaggi vijjante nibbānaṃ icchitabbakan ' '* ti.

Yathā ti opammatthe nipāto.

Sukhaṃ ti kāyikacetasikadukkhaṃ suṭṭhu khanatī ti sukhaṃ.

Bhave ti janane.

Vibhavo ti ajananaṃ, janane vijjamāne ajananadhammo pi icchitabbo.

Tividhaggi vijjante ti tividhe rāgādike aggimhi vijjamāne ti attho.

Nibbānaṃ ti tassa tividhassa rāgādi-aggissa nibbāpanaṃ upasamaṃ nibbānaṃ ca icchitabbam.

*Pāpake*² ti akusale lāmake.

*Kalyāṇaṃ pi*³ ti kusalam pi.

Evaṃ evā ti evaṃ eva.

Jāti vijjante ti jātiyā vijjamānāyā ti attho. Liṅgabhedāṇ ca vibhattilopaṇ ca katvā vuttaṃ.

*Ajāti pi*⁴ ti jātikhepanaṃ ajātiṃ nibbānaṃ pi icchitabbam. "Ath' ūhaṃ paraṃ pi cintesiṃ: yathā nāma gutharāsīmhi nimuggena purisena dūrato va kamalakuvalayapundarikasaṇḍamaṇḍitaṃ vimalatalākaṃ disvā: katarena nu kho maggen' ettha gantabban ti taṃ talākaṃ gavesituṃ yuttaṃ yaṃ tassa agavesanaṃ na so tassa talākassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso, evaṃ kilesamaladhovane vijjamāne yeva amatamahātālāke tassa agavesanaṃ nāma na amatamahā-nibbānamahātālākassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso. Yathā pana corehi samparivārito puriso palāyanamagge vijjamāne pi sace so na palāyati, na so tassa maggassa doso, tassa purisass' eva doso. Evaṃ eva kilesacorehi parivāretvā gahitassa purisassa vijjamāne yeva nibbānamahānagaragāmimhi sive mahāmagge tassa maggassa

* Jā. i. 4, which also cites *Budv.* II. 13.

¹ *Budv.* II. 11 p' icchi-.

³ *Budv.* II. 13 api.

² *Budv.* II. 13 pāpe.

⁴ *Budv.* II. 13 ajātiṃ p'.

agavesanaṃ nāma na maggassa doso, tassa purisassa doso. Yathā ca byādhīpīlito puriso vijjamāne byādhītikicchake vejje sace taṃ vejjaṃ gavesitvā taṃ vyādhīṃ na tikicchāpeti, na so vejjaṃ doso, tassa purisassa' eva doso. Evam eva pana so kilesavyādhīpīlito kilesavūpasamamaggakovidāṃ vijjamānaṃ ca ācariyaṃ na gavesati. Tassa' eva so doso na kilesavyādhīvināsakassa ācariyassa doso. Tena vuttaṃ:

(II. 14-19) ' Yathā gūthagato puriso talākaṃ disvāna pūritaṃ na gavesati taṃ talākaṃ na doso talākassa so.

Evam kilesamaladhovaṃ¹ vijjante amatantale na gavesati taṃ talākaṃ na doso amatantale.

Yathā arihi pariruddho vijjante gamanaṃ² pathe na palāyati³ so puriso na doso añjasassa so.

Evam kilesapariruddho vijjamāne sive pathe na gavesati taṃ maggaṃ na doso sivamañjase.

Yathā hi⁴ byādhito⁵ puriso vijjamāne tikicchake na tikicchāpeti taṃ vyādhīṃ na so⁶ doso tikicchake.

Evam kilesavyādhīhi dukkhito patipīlito⁷ na gavesati taṃ ācariyaṃ na so⁸ doso⁸ vināyake ' '* ti.

Tattha gūthagato ti gūthakūpagato; gūthena gato makkhito vā.

Kilesamaladhovan ti kilesamaladhovane; bhummatthe paccattavacanaṃ.

Amatantale ti amatasāṅkhātassa talākassa; sāmi-atthe bhummavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Anussāraṃ pakkhipitvā vuttaṃ.

Arīhi ti paccatthikehi.

Pariruddho ti samantato niruddho.

Gamanaṃ pathe ti gamanapathe; chandāvināsatthaṃ anussārāgaṃ katvā vuttaṃ.

Na palāyati³ ti yadi na palāyeyya.

So puriso ti corehi pariruddho puriso.

* Jā. i. 4-5.

¹ Budv. II. 15 °dhove.

² Budv. II. 16 palā-.

³ Budv. II. 18 vyā-.

⁷ Budv. II. 19 paṭi-.

² Budv. II. 16 gamane.

⁴ Budv. II. 18 pi.

⁶ Budv. II. 18 omits.

⁸ Budv. II. 19 doso so.

Añjasassā ti maggassa. Maggassa hi:

“ Maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasam vaṭumāyanam
nāvā uttarasetu ca kullo ca bhisi saṅkamo ”* ti

bahūni nāmāni. Svāyam idha añjasa-nāmena vutto.

Sive ti sabba-upaddavābhāvato sive.

Siva-m-añjase ti sivassa añjasassā ti attho.

Tikicchake ti vejje.

Na tikicchāpeti ti na tikicchāpeyya.

Na so doso tikicchake ti tikicchakassa doso n' atthi; vyādhitass' eva doso ti attho.

Dukkhito ti sañjātakāyikacetasikadukkho.

Ācariyan ti mokkhamaggācariyam.

Vināyake ti ācariyassa. Evaṃ pan' āham cintetvā “ uttarim† pi evaṃ cintesiṃ: yathā pi maṇḍanakajātiko puriso kaṇṭhe āsattam kuṇapam chaḍḍetvā sukhī gaccheyya, evaṃ mayā pi imaṃ pūtikāyam chaḍḍetvā anapekkhena nibbānamahānagaram pavisitabbam, yathā ca naranāriyo ukkārabhūmiyam uccārapassāvaṃ katvā na tam ucchaṅgena vā ādāya dasante vā veṭhetvā ādāya gacchanti. Atha kho jigucchamānā oloketum pi anicchantā anapekkhā va chaḍḍetvā gacchanti. Evaṃ mayā pi imaṃ pūtikāyam anapekkhena chaḍḍetvā amatam nibbānanagaram pavisitum vaṭṭati. Yathā ca nāvikā nāma jajjaram nāvaṃ udakagāhinim chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā va gacchanti, evaṃ aham pi imaṃ navahi vaṇamukhehi paggharantam kāyam chaḍḍetvā anapekho nibbānapuram pavisissāmi. Yathā ca koci puriso muttāmaṇivelūriyādini nānāvidhāni ratanāni ādāya qorehi saddhim maggam gacchanto attano ratanavināsabhayena khemaṃ maggam gaṇhāti, evaṃ ayam pi pūtikāyo ratanavilopanacorasadiso sac' āham ettha taṇhaṃ karissāmi ariyamaggakusaladhammaratanāni me nassissanti, tasmā mayā imaṃ mahācorasadisam karajakāyam chaḍḍetvā nibbānamahānagaram pavisitum vaṭṭati ti. Tena vuttam:

[II. 20-27] ‘ Yathā pi kuṇapam puriso kaṇṭhe baddham jigucchiya¹
mocayitvāna gaccheyya sukhī serī sayamvasī.

Tath' ev' imaṃ pūtikāyam nānakuṇapasañcayam
chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyam anapekkho² anattiko.

* SnA. i. 34, Nd. II. 485.

† From here to end of verses cf. Jā. i. 5-6.

¹ Budv. II. 20 jigucchiyam.

² H. anapekho.

Yathā uccāraṭṭhānamhi¹ karisaṃ naranāriyo
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchanti anapekkhā anattikā,

Evam ev' āhaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ nānākuṇapapūritam
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissam vaccaṃ katvā yathā kuṭim.

Yathā pi jajjaraṃ nāvaṃ paluggaṃ udakagāhinim
sāmi chaḍḍetvā gacchanti anapekkhā anattikā,

Evam ev' āhaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ navacchiddaṃ dhuvaṣṣavaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissam jīṇṇanāvaṃ va sāmikā.

Yathā pi puriso corehi gacchanto bhaṇḍam ādiya
bhaṇḍacchedabhayaṃ disvā chaḍḍayitvāna gacchati,

Evam evaṃ² ayaṃ kāyo mahācorasamo viya
pahāy' imaṃ gamissāmi kusalaḍḍedanābhayā ' ti.'*

Yathā pi kuṇapaṃ puriso ti yathā pi “ daharo yuvā maṇḍanakaajā-
tiko puriso ahikuṇapena vā kukkurakuṇapena vā manussakuṇapena
vā kaṇṭhe āsattena aṭṭiyitvā harāyitvā jigucchitvā ”† taṃ kuṇapaṃ
mocetvā gaccheyya.

Sukhī ti sukhito.

Serī ti yath' icchakavihāri.

Nānākuṇapasañcayan ti anekavidhakūṇaparāsibhūtaṃ. Nānāku-
ṇapapūritan ti pi pāṭho.

Uccāraṭṭhānamhī ti uccārenti vaccaṃ karonti etthā ti uccāro, uccāro
ca so ṭhānañ c' eti uccāraṭṭhānaṃ. Athavā ussāsiyatī ti ussāso
vaccass' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tassa ṭhānaṃ ussāsaṭṭhānaṃ, tasmim uccā-
raṭṭhānamhi; ukkāraṭṭhāne ti attho.

Vaccaṃ katvā yathā kuṭim ti vaccaṃ katvā kuṭim naranāriyo viyā
ti attho.

Jajjaraṇ ti jīṇṇaṃ.

Paluggaṇ ti palujjantim, vikirantin ti attho.

Udakagāhinin ti udakagāhinim.

Sāmi ti nāvāsāmikā.

Navacchiddan ti cakkhusotādīhi navahi vaṇamukhehi chiddehi
yuttattā navacchiddaṃ.

Dhuvaṣṣavaṇ ti dhuvaṇissandaṃ; niccapaggharaṇāsucin ti attho.

Bhaṇḍam ādiya ti yaṃ kiñci ratanādikaṃ bhaṇḍam ādiya.

* Jā. i. 5-6.

† Cf. M. i. 120, Vin. iii. 68, A. iv. 376-7.

¹ Budv. II. 22 uccāraṭṭhā-; H. v.l. ussāsaṭṭhānamhī ti ca pāṭho.

² Budv. II. 27, eva.

Bhayaṃ disvā ti bhaṇḍassa avacchindanena bhayaṃ disvā ti attho.
Evam evā ti so bhaṇḍam ādiya gacchanto puriso viya.

Ayaṃ kāyo ti ayaṃ pana kucchitānaṃ paramajegucchānaṃ āyo ti kāyo. Āyo ti uppattiṭṭhānaṃ. Āyan ti kucchitā kesādayo iti kucchitānaṃ āyo ti kāyo.

Mahācorasamo viyā ti cakkhu-ādīhi rūpādīsu piyarūpesu sārājjanādivasena pānātipāta-adinnādānādiparo hutvā sabbaṃ kusalaṃ vilumpatī ti mahācorasamo. Tasmā yathā so ratanabhaṇḍam ādiya corehi saddhiṃ gacchanto puriso core pahāya gacchati, evam ev' āham pi imaṃ mahācorasamaṃ kāyaṃ pahāya attano sotthibhāvakaramaggaṃ gavesituṃ gamissāmi ti atthasambandho veditabbo.

Kusalacchedanābhaya ti kusalahammavilopanabhayenā ti attho.

'Ath' "evam* Sumedhapañḍito nānāvidhāhi upamāhi nekkhammakāraṇaṃ cintento puna pi 'cintesi: imaṃ mahādhanarāsiṃ samharitvā mayhaṃ pitu pitāmahādayo paralokaṃ gacchantā ekaṃ kahāpanaṃ pi gahetvā na gatā. Mayā pana gahetvā gamanakāraṇaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī ti gantvā rañño ārocesi: ahaṃ mahārāja jātijarādīhi upaddutahadayo agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajissāmi, mayhaṃ anekakoṭisatasahassaṃ dhanam atthi, taṃ devo paṭipajjatū ti. Rājā āha: na me te dhanen' attho, tvaṃ yeva yadicchakaṃ karohi ti. So: sādhu devā ti, nagare bheriṃ carāpetvā mahājanassa dānaṃ datvā vatthukāmakilesakāme pahāya Amaravaranagarasadisato Amaragarato nikkhamitvā ekako va nānāmigagaṇavante Himavante Dhammakam nāma pabbataṃ nissāya assamaṃ katvā tattha paṇṇasālaṃ māpetvā pañcadosavivajjitaṃ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā atthagaṇasamupetaṃ abhiññābalaṃ āharitūṃ navadosasamannāgataṃ sātakaṃ pajahitvā dvādasagaṇaṃ upāgataṃ vākaciraṃ nivāsetvā pabbaji. Evam pana so pabbajito atthadosasamākiṇṇaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pahāya dasagaṇasamannāgataṃ rukkhamaṭṭhaṃ upagantvā sabbaṃ dhañña-vikatiṃ pahāya pavattaphalabhojano hutvā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkama-navasen' eva padhānaṃ padahanto sattāhabbhantare yeva atthanaṃ samāpattinaṃ pañcannaṃ ca abhiññānaṃ † lābhi ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 28-34] 'Ev' āhaṃ cintayitvāna nekaṭṭhisataṃ dhanam
 nāthānāthānaṃ datvāna Himavantaṃ upāgamiṃ.

Himavantassa¹ avidūre Dhammakko nāma pabbato
 assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā,

* From here to end of verses cf. Jā. i. 6.

† Cf. CpA. 13.

¹ Buddh. II. 29, Himavantaṃ'.

Caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañca dosavivajjitaṃ
aṭṭhaguṇasamūpetam abhiññābalaṃ āharim.

Sātakam pajahim tattha nava dosa-m-upāgataṃ
vākacīram nivāsesiṃ dvādasa guṇa-m-upāgataṃ.¹

Aṭṭha dosasamākiṇṇam pajahim paññasālakaṃ
upāgamiṃ rukkhamūlam guṇe dasaḥ' upāgataṃ.

Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahim niravasesato
anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalam ādiyim.

Tatthappadhānam² padahim nisajjaṭṭhānacāṅkame
abbhantaramhi sattāhe abhiññābalapāpuniṃ³ ti.' '*

Tattha *cv' āhan* ti evaṃ ahaṃ. Heṭṭhā vuttappakārena cintetvā
ti attho.

Nāthānāthānan ti sanāthānam anāthānañ ca; aḍḍhānañ c' eva
daliddānañ ca, atthikā gaṇhantū ti saha koṭṭhāgārohi datvā ti attho.

Himavantassa avidūre ti Himavato pabbatarājassa avidūre samīpe.

Dhammako nāma pabbato ti evaṃ-nāmake pabbato. Kasmā paṇ'
āyaṃ Dhammako ti? Yebhuyyena pana bodhisattā isipabbajjaṃ
pabbajitvā taṃ pabbataṃ nissāya abhiññāyo nibbattetvā samaṇa-
dhammaṃ akāmsu. Tasmā samaṇadhammassa, nissayabhūtattā
Dhammako tveva pākaṭo ahoṣi.

Assamo sukato mayhaṇ ti ādinā "Sumedhapāṇḍitena assamaṇa-
ṇasālā caṅkamā sahatthā māpitā viya vuttā pi na sahatthā māpitā.
Kin nu Sakkasandesena pana Vissakammunā devaputtana nimmitā,
bhagavā pana tadā attano puññānubhāvena nibbattataṃ sandhāya:
Sāriputta tasmim Dhammake pabbate

' Assamo sukato mayhaṃ paññasālā sumāpitā
caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitaṃ ' ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *paññasālā* ti pañnacchadanāsālān.'†

Tatthā ti tasmim assamapade.

"*Pañca dosavivajjitaṃ* ti pañcahi caṅkamanadosehi vivajjitaṃ.
Katame pañca caṅkamane dosā nāma? Thaddhasamatā, antoruk-
khatā, gahanacchannatā, atisambādhatā, ativīsālatā ti. Imehi pañ-

* Cf. Ja. i. 6.

† Cf. Ja. i. 7.

¹ *Buddh.* II. 31 °guṇupāgataṃ.

² *Buddh.* II. 34, tattha padh-.

³ *Buddh.* II. 34 °balaṃ pāpuniṃ.

cahi dosehi vivajjitam, ukkatthaparicchena dighato satthiratanō vitthārato diyaḍḍharatanō caṅkamo vutto.”* Atha vā pañca dosa-vivajjitaṃ ti pañca nīvaranādosehi vivajjitaṃ parihināṃ.

Abhiññābalaṃ āharin ti evaṃ iminā uttarapadena sambandho daṭṭhabbho.

Atthagaṇasamūpetan ti evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tthe añejjappatte ti evaṃ vuttehi atthagaṇehi samannāgataṃ *abhiññābalaṃ āharin* ānesin ti attho. Keci pana: “Atthahi samaṇasukhehi upetaṃ, atth’ imāni samaṇasukhāni nāma, dhanadhaññapariggahābhāvo anavajjapīṇḍapātapariyesanabhāvo nibbutapīṇḍapātabhuñjanabhāvo raṭṭham pīletvā dhanadhaññāni gaṇhantesu rājapurisesu raṭṭhapīlāyābhāvo upakaraṇe nicchandarāgabhāvo coravilopane nibbhayaabhāvo rājarājamahāmattehi asaṃsaṭṭhabhāvo catūsu disāsu appaṭihatabhāvo.”† Imehi atthahi samaṇasukhehi upetaṃ samūpetam assamaṃ māpesin ti assamena sambandham katvā vadanti. Tam pāliyaṃ na sameti.

Sātakam ti vattham.

Tatthā ti tasmim assame.

Navadosa-m-upāgatan ti Sāriputta tattha vasanto attano nivatthapārutaṃ mahagghasaṭakam pajahim pariccajim. “Sātakam pajahanto va tattha nava dose disvā pajahin ti dīpeti. Tāpasapabbajitānaṃ hi sātakasmim nava dosā pakāsītā, katame nava? Sātakassa mahagghabhāvo, parapaṭibaddhabhāvo, paribhogena lahukam kilissa-nabhāvo, kiliṭṭho ca dhovitaḍḍho puna rañjitaḍḍho ca hoti, paribhogena jīraṇabhāvo, jīṇassa puna tunṇakaraṇam vā aggaladāṇam vā kātabbam, puna pariyesanāya durabbhisambhavabhāvo, tāpasapabbajjāya ananucchavikabhāvo, paccatthikānaṃ sādharāṇabhāvo, yathā naṃ na paccatthikā gaṇhanti evaṃ gopetaḍḍho hoti. Paridaḍḍho vibhūsaṇatthānabhāvo, gaḍḍvā carantassa mahicchabhāvo ti. Etehi navahi dosehi upāgataṃ sātakam pajahim pariccajim. Sātakam pajahanto tattha dose disvā sātakam pahāya vākacīraṃ nivāsesin ti dīpeti.

Vākacīraṃ ti muñjatiṇam hīrahīraṃ katvā ganthetvā katavākamayacīraṃ nivāsanaparūpanatthāya ādiyin ti attho.

Dvādaśa gaṇa-m-upāgatan ti dvādaśāhi ānisaṃsehi upāgataṃ. Ettha gaṇasaddo ānisaṃsaṭṭho: ‘Satagaṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā’‡ ti ādisu viya; ma-kāro padasandhikaro. Vākacīrasmim

* Cf. Jā. i. 7.

† Cf. Jā. i. 7. H. refers this passage to Jātakatthakathā-Sopa-Arindama-jāta, saṭṭhinpāta (=Jā. v. 247 ff.).

‡ M. iii. 255 (H.).

dvādasa guṇā: appagghatā aparāyattatā sahatthā kātum sakkuneyyatā paribhogena jinne pi sibbitabbābhāvo corabhayābhāvo pari-seyantassa sukhena karaṇabhāvo tāpasapabbajjāya sārubbabhāvo sevamānassa vibhūsanatṭhānābhāvo cīvarappaccaye appicchabhāvo paribhogasukhabhāvo vākupattiyā sulabbabhāvo vākacīre natṭhe pi anapekkhabhāvo ti imehi dvādasahi guṇehi sampannam.”*

Atha Sumedhapandito tattha paṇṇasālāya viharanto paccūsa-samaye paccuṭṭhāya attano nikkhamanakāraṇam paccavekkhamāno evaṃ kira cintesi: ahaṃ pana navakanakanūpurādi saṅghaṭṭana-saddasammissitamadhurahasitakathitajanaramaṇiyam ulāravibhava-sobhitasuravarabhavanākāram agāram khelapiṇḍam va vihāya vive-kārāmatāya sabbajanapāpavāhanam Tapovanam pavittṭho ‘smi idha pana paṇṇasālāya vāso dutiyo gharāvāso viya’ hoti. Hand’ āhaṃ dumamūle vaseyyan ti. Tena vuttam atṭhadosasamākiṇṇam pajahim paṇṇasālakan ti.

Atṭhadosasamākiṇṇan ti atṭhahi dosehi samākiṇṇam samyuttam. Katamehi atṭhahi? “Mahāsambhārehi nipphādanīyatā tinapaṇṇa-mattikādihi nīcapaṭijagganatā senāsanam nāma mahallakassa pā-punāti ti, avelāya vuṭṭhāpiyamānassa cītekkaggatā na hoti ti pi vuṭṭhāpaniyabhāvo sītunhassa paṭighātena kāyassa sukumālakāraṇābhāvo, gharam pavittṭhena yaṃ kiñci pāpam sakkā kātun ti garaha-paṭicchādanakāraṇabhāvo, mayham idam ti sapariggahabhāvo ge-hassa atṭhibhāvo sadutiyakavāso, ūkāmaṇkunagharagolikādīnam sādharmaṇatāya bahusādhāraṇabhāvo ti, iti ime atṭha ādīnave disvā mahāsatto paṇṇasālāya pajahi.

Guṇe dasah’ upāgatan ti channam paṭikkhipitvā dasahi guṇehi upetaṃ rukkhāmūlam upagato ‘smi ti attho. Katamehi dasahi? Appasamārambhataṃ upagamanamattam ev’ ettha hoti ti sulabhāna-vajjātā abhinham tarupapaṇṇavikāradassanena aniccasaññā samuṭṭhāpanatā senāsanamaccherābhāvo tattha hi pāpam karonto lajjati ti pāpakaraṇānarahabhāvo pariggahānābhāvo devatāhi saha-vāso channapaṭikkhepo paribhogasukhatā rukkhāmūlasenāsanassa gata-gataṭṭhāne sulabhatāya anapekkhatā ti; ime dasa guṇe disvā rukkhāmūlam upagato ‘smi ti vadati”† āha ca:

Vaṇṇito buddhasetṭhena nissayo ti ca bhāsito
nivāso pavivittassa rukkhāmūlasamo kuto.

Āvāsamaccherahare devatā paripālīte
pavittam vasanto hi rukkhāmūlamhi subbato.

* Cf. Jā. i. 8-9.

† Cf. Jā. i. 9-10, *Asl.* (Siam. edn. 54).

Abhirattāni nīlāni paṇḍūni patitāni ca
passanto tarupañṇāni niccasaññiṃ paṇḍati.

Tasmā hi buddhadāyajjaṃ bhāvanābhīratālayaṃ
vivittaṃ n' ātimaññeyya rukkhamaṇiṃ vicakkhaṇo ti.

Atha 'Sumedhapāṇḍito paṇṇasālāya dīṭṭhadoso hutvā rukkhamaṇi-
lasenāsane laddhānisamaṃ viharanto uttarim pi cintesi: āhāratthāya
me gāmagamaṇaṃ āhārapariyesanaḍḍakkaṃ, n' āhaṃ kenaci pāri-
juññaṇa nikkhamitvā āhāratthāya pabbajito āhārapariyesanassa ca
ḍḍakkassa paṇṇaṃ n' atthi. Yaṃ nūn' āhaṃ pavattaphalena
yāpeyyaṃ ti. Imaṃ pana atthavisesaṃ dīpento:

[II. 33] "Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahiṃ niravasesato
anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalaṃ ādiyaṃ"* ti

Tattha *vāpitaṃ* ti vāpitvā nipphannaṃ.

Ropitaṃ ti ropitvā nipphannaṃ, vāpanaropanavasena duvidhā va
sassaṇipphatti. Taṃ duvidhaṃ pi attano appicchatāya pahāya
pavattaphalena yāpesiṃ.

Pavattaphalaṃ ti sayam eva patitaphalaṃ.

Ādiyaṃ ti paribhuñjiṃ.

Pavattaphalasantutṭho aparāyattajīviko
pahīnāhāraloluppo hoti cātuddiso muni.

Jahati rasataṇhaṃ ca ājivo tassa sujjhati,
Tasmā hi n' ātimaññeyya pavattaphalabhojanaṃ ti.

Evaṃ pavattamāno Sumedhapāṇḍito na cirass' eva antosattāhe
atṭhasamāpattiyo pañcābhīñṇā ca pāpuṇi. Imaṃ atthaṃ pakāsen-
tena *tattha-ppadhānaṃ padahin* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha *tatthā* ti tasmim assame.

Padhānaṃ ti viriyam ārabhiṃ.

Nisajjattāhānacaṅkame ti nisajjāya ca ṭhānena ca caṅkamanena ca.

Sumedhapāṇḍito pana seyyaṃ paṭikkhipitvā nisajjā ṭhānacaṅka-
me h' eva rattiṃ divaṃ vitināmetvā sattāhabbhantare yeva *abhiññā-
balaṃ* pāpuṇi. "Evaṃ pana abhiññābalaṃ patvā Sumedhatāpase
samāpattisukhena vitināmente sabbajanasaṅgahaṃkaro Mārābala-
bhayaṃkaro nāṇa-dīpaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro nāma satthā loke udapādi."†
Saṅkhepen' eva tass' āyaṃ ānupubbīkathā. Ayaṃ kira Dīpaṅkaro
nāma mahāsatto samatimsapāramiyo pūretvā Vessantarattabhāva-
sadise attabhāvo ṭhito paṭhavikampanādīni mahādānāni datvā

* Jā. i. 6, 10, As. (Siam. edn.) 55.

† Cf. Jā. i. 10.

āyupariyosāne Tusitapure nibbattitvā tattha yāvataṭṭhāya kammaṃ tathā
dasasahasasakkavāle devatāhi sannipatitvā:

“ Kālo yaṃ te mahāvīra uppajja mātu kucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārayanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan ”* ti

vutte tato so devatānaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā ca pañcamahāvīlokanāni
viloketvā tato cuto Rammavatīnagaraṃ attano yasavibhūtiyā vija-
ta-Vāsudevassa naradevassa Sudevassa nāma rañño kule Sumedhā-
deviyā kucchismiṃ Āsāhipunnamiyā Uttarāsālanakkhattena paṭi-
sandhiṃ gahetvā mahatā parihārena parihariyamāno mahādeviyā
kucchismiṃ maṇikūṭagato viya kenaci asucinā amakkhito dasamāse
vasitvā saliladharavivaragato saradakālacando viya tassā udarato
nikkhami. Tassa pana Dīpaṅkarakumārassa paṭisandhikkhaṇe jā-
tikkhaṇe ca dvattiṃsapubbanimittāni pāṭihāriyāni pāturahamsu.
Sabbasabbaññūbodhisattesu mātukucchiṃ okkamantesu nikkhaman-
tesu sambujjhantesu dhammacakkappavattantesu ti imesu catusu
ṭhānesu dvattiṃsapāṭihāriyāni pavattant’ eva. Tasmā mayā pāka-
ṭattā Dīpaṅkarakumārassa jātiyaṃ dassitāni:

Dīpaṅkare cārukare kumāre
sivaṅkare santikare ’tha jāte
pakampi saṅkampi tadā samantā
sahasasāṅkhā dasa lokadhātu.

Cakkavālasahassesu dasasahass’ eva devatā
ekasmiṃ cakkavāḷlasmim tadā sannipatimsu tā.

Bodhisattaṃ mahāsattaṃ jātamattan tu devatā
paṭhamam paṭigaṇhimsu pacchā taṃ manujā pana.

Avādita kenaci cammanaddhā
supokkharā dundubhiyo ca vīṇā
aghaṭṭitānābharanāni tasmiṃ
khaṇe samantā madhuraṃ ravimsu.

Chijjamsu sabbattha ca bandhanāni
sayam vigacchimsu ca sabbarogā
rūpāni passimsu ca jāti-andhā
saddam samantā badhirā suṇimsu.

Anussatiṃ jātijalā manussā
labhimsu yānaṃ padasā ’va paṇḍulā
videsayātā sayam eva nāvā
sapaṭṭanaṃ siḷham upāgamimsu.

Ākāsagaṃ bhūmigatañ ca sabbam
sayam samantā ratanam viroci
nibbāyi ghore niraye hutāso
nadīsu toyam pi ca n' appavatti.

Lokantare dukkhanirantare pi
pabbhā ulārā vipulā ahosi
tathā tadā santatarāṅgamālo
mahāsamuddo madhurodako 'yam.

Na vāyi vāto pharuso kharo vā
samphullapupphā taravo ahesum
viroci cando adhikaṃ satāro
na cā pi unho suriyo ahosi.

Khagā nagamhā pi ca rukkhato ca
haṭṭhā va heṭṭhā paṭhavim bhajimsu
mahācatuddīpagato ca meghe
pavassi toyam madhuraṃ samantā.

Thatvā va dibbe bhavane sakasmim
pasannacittā pana devakāyā
naccimsu gāyimsu ca vādayimsu
selimsu tā kelim akaṃsu c' eva.

Sayam kira dvāramahākavāṭā
khaṇe va tasmim vivaṭā ahesum
mahājaṇe n' eva khudā pipāsā
pīlesi lokaṃ kira kañci kañci.

Ye niccaverā pana pāṇisaṅghā
te mettacittam paramam labhimsu,
kākā ulūkehi carimsu saddhim
soṇā varāhehi akaṃsu kelim.

Ghorā pi sappānamukhā pi sappā
kīlīmsu kāmaṃ nakulehi saddhim
gaṇhimsu majjārasiresu yūkā
vissatthacittā gharamūsikā pi.

Buddhantarenā pi aladdhatoye
pisācaloke vigatā pipāsā
khujjā ahesum samacārakāyā
mūgā ca vācam madhuraṃ lapimsu.

Pasannacittā pana pāṇisaṅghā
 tad aññamaññaṃ piyaṃ ālapimsu
 assā ca hesimsu pahaṭṭhacittā
 gajjimsu mattā varavāraṇā pi.

Surabbhicandanacunṇasamākulā
 kusumakuṇṇumadhūpasugandhini
 vividhacārumahaddhajamālinī
 dasasahassi ahosi samantato ti.

Tatr' assa dasasahassi lokadhātukampā sabbaññutaññānapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittam. Devatānaṃ ekacakkavāle sannipāto dhammacakkappavattanakāle ekappabhāren' eva sannipatitvā dhammapaṭiggahaṇassa pubbanimittam. Paṭhamam devatānaṃ paṭiggahaṇam catunnam rūpāvacarajjhānānaṃ paṭilābhassa pubbanimittam. Pacchā manussānaṃ paṭiggahaṇam catunnam arūpāvacarajjhānānaṃ paṭilābhassa pubbanimittam. Cammanaddhānaṃ dundubhinam sayam eva vajjanaṃ mahatiyā dhammabheriyā anusāvanassa pubbanimittam. Viṇābharaṇānaṃ sayam eva vajjanaṃ anupubba-vihārassa pubbanimittam. Bandhanānaṃ sayam eva chedo asmimānasamucchedassa pubbanimittam. Mahājanassa sabbarogāpagamo catusaccapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittam. Jaccandhānaṃ rūpadassanaṃ dibbacakkhupaṭilābhassa, badhirānaṃ saddasavanaṃ dibbaso-tadhātupaṭilābhassa, jātijalānaṃ anussatuppādo satipaṭṭhānapaṭilābhassa. Paṅgulānaṃ padasā 'va gamanaṃ caturiddhipādapāṭilābhassa, videsagatānaṃ nāvānaṃ sapaṭṭanāgamaṇam catupaṭisambhidādhigamaṇassa. Ratanānaṃ sayam eva virocanaṃ dhammobhayaṇassa. Niraye agginibbāpanaṃ ekādasagginibbāpanassa. Nadīsu toyassa n' appavattanaṃ catuvesārajjapaṭilābhassa. Lokantarāloko avijjandhakāraṃ vidhametvā ñāṇalokadassanaṇassa. Mahāsamuddassa madhurodakatā nibbānaraṇaṇa ekarasabhāvassa. Vātassa avāyanaṃ dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatabhedanaṇassa. Taruṇaṃ pupphitabhāvo vimutti pupphehi pupphitabhāvassa. Candassa ativirocanaṃ bahu-janakattatāya. Suriyassa n' āti-unhavamalabhāvo kāyikacetasika-sukhuppattiyā. Khagānaṃ nagādīhi paṭhavigamaṇam ovādaṃ sutvā mahājanassa pāṇehi saraṇāgamaṇassa. Mahato catudīpagata-meghassa pavassanaṃ mahato dhammavassassa. Devatānaṃ sakabhavane yeva ṭhatvā naccādikīṇaṃ buddhabhāvaṃ patvā udānudānaṇassa. Dvārakavātānaṃ sayam eva vivaraṇaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikamagga-dvāravivaraṇassa. Khudāpīṇāya abhāvo kāyagatāsatiyā amata-paṭilābhassa. Pipāsāpīṇaṇaṇa abhāvo vimuttisukhena sukhitabhāvassa. Veriṇaṃ mettā paṭilābho catubrahmavihārapaṭilābhassa.

Dasasahassi lokadhātuyā ekadhajamālītā ariyadhajamālītāya pubbanimittam. Sesavisesā pana sesabuddhagunapaṭilābhāya pubbanimittāni ti veditabbā.

Atha Dīpaṅkarakumāro mahatiyā sampattiyā paricariyamāno anukkamena bhaddam yobbanam patvā tinnam uttūnam anucchavikesu tisu pāsādesu devalokasirim viya rajjasirim anubhavanto uyyānakilāya gamanasamaye anukkamena jinnavyādhimatasaṅkhāte tayo devadūte disvā sañjātasamvego nivattitvā, Sudassananagarasadisavibhavasobham Rammavatīnagaram pāvīsi. Nagaram pavisitvā puna catutthavāre hatthācariyam pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: Aham tāta uyyānadassanattam nikkhamissāmi hatthiyānāni kappāpehi ti. So: sādhu devā ti paṭisunītvā caturāsīti hatthisahassāni kappāpesi. Atha Vissakammo nāma devaputto bodhisattam nānavirāgavasananivāsanam āmuttamuttanīkitakeyūram ruciranavakanakakatakamakutaṇḍaladharam paramasurabhikusumamālasamalaṅkātasiroruham samalaṅkari kira. Atha Dīpaṅkarakumāro devakumāro viya caturāsītiyā hatthisahassehi parivutavarahatthikkhandhagato mahatā balakāyena parivuto yatijananīyyānam uyyānam pavisitvā hatthikkhandhato orūya uyyānam anusaṅcaritvā paramaruciradassane sakahadayasītale silātale nisīditvā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppādesi. Tam khaṇaṃ nēva Suddhāvāsakhināsavo Mahābrahmā atṭhasamaṇaparikkhāre ādāya mahāsattassa cakkhupathe paturahosi. Mahāpuriso tam disvā: kim idan? ti pucchitvā, samaṇaparikkhāro ti sutvā alaṅkārabhaṇḍam omuñcitvā pasādhanabhaṇḍāgarīkassa hatthe datvā maṅgalakhaggam ādāya saddhim makūṭena kese chin-ditvā antalikkhe ākāse ukkhipi. Atha Sakko devarājā suyaṇṇa-caṅgotakena tam¹ kesamakutaṃ ādāya Sinerumuddhani tiyojanappamānam indaṇīlamanimayaṃ Makuta cetiyam nāma akāsi. Atha mahāpuriso devadattaṃ arahaddham kāsāvaṃ paridahitvā sātaka-yugaṃ ākāse khipi. Tam Brahmā paṭiggahetvā Brahmaloce dvādasayojanikaṃ sabbaratanamayaṃ cetiyam akāsi. Dīpaṅkarakumāram pana pabbajantaṃ ekā purisakoṭi anupabbaji. Tāya pana purisakoṭiyā parivuto mahāsatto dasamāse padhānacariyam ācari. Atha Visākhapunnamāya aññātaram nagaram piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Tasmiṃ ca kira nagare tam divasaṃ devatānam balikaraṇatthāya nirudakapāyāsaṃ pacimsu. Tassa paṇa mahāsattassa saparisassa piṇḍāya pavitṭhassa manussā adamsu. Tam kira sabbesaṃ koṭisaṅkhānam bhikkhūnam pariyattaṃ ahosi. Mahāpurisassa pana patte devatā dibba-ojaṃ pakkhipimsu. Tam paribhuñjitvā tath'

¹ St. I, II kamma.

eva sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye paṭisallānā vuṭṭhāya gaṇaṃ vissajjetvā Sunandena nāṃ' ājīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamvuṭṭhiyo gahetvā pipphalirukkkhabodhimūlaṃ gantvā tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā navutihatthaṃ bodhikkhandhaṃ piṭṭhito katvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhaṇitvā bodhimūle nisīdi.

Tato Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā rattiyā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme anulomapaṭilomavasena paccayākāraṃ sammāsītva ānāpānacatutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tato vuṭṭhāya pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayabbayavasena sammapaññāsa¹ lakkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhūñāṇaṃ vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā aruṇodaye ariyamaggena sakalabuddhagūṇe paṭivijjhitvā buddhasīhanādaṃ naditvā satta-sattāhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammadesaṇaṃ paṭiññāya Sunandārāme dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā koṭisatānaṃ devamanussānaṃ dhammāmataṃ pāyetvā cātuddīpikamahāmegho viya dhammavassaṃ vassento mahājanassa bandhanamokkhaṃ karonto janapadacārikaṃ kira vicari. Tada kira Sumedhapāṇdito samāpattisukhena vītināmento n' eva paṭhavikampanam addasa na tāni nimittāni. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 35-36] “ Evaṃ me siddhippattassa vasībhūtassa sāsane
Dīpaṅkaro nāma jīno uppajji lokanāyako.

Uppajjante ca jāyante bujjhante dhammadesaṇe
caturo nimitte nāddasaṃ² jhānaratisamappito ”* ti.

Tattha *evan* ti idāni vattabbaṃ nidasseti.

Me ti mama.

Siddhippattassā ti pañca-abhiññā siddhippattassa.

Vasībhūtassā ti bhūtavasissa, ciṇṇavasībhāvaṃ upagatassā ti attho.

Sāsane ti vemānasatāpasānaṃ³ sāsane; anādaralakkhaṇe sāmivacanāṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Jīno ti kilesārijayanena jīno.

Uppajjante ti paṭisandhigahāṇe.

Jāyante ti mātukucchito nikkhamane.

Bujjhante ti anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhante.

Dhammadesaṇe ti dhammacakkappavattane.

* Jā. i. II.

¹ H. sama-.

² St. II, IV (H.) and Budo. II. 36 nāddasip.

³ St. II, III (H.) sāsentānaṃ vikāsentānaṃ tāpasānaṃ.

Caturo nimitte ti cattāri nimittāni. Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa paṭi-sandhi-jāti-bodhi-dhammacakkappavattanesu catusu ṭhānesu dasa-sahassī lokadhātukampanādīni nimittāni ti attho. Etth' āha: tāni pana bahūni nimittāni, kasmā caturo nimitte ti vuttaṃ? Ayuttaṃ nanū? ti. N' āyuttaṃ yadi pi etāni bahūni nimittāni catusu ṭhānesu pana pavattattā *caturo nimitte* ti vuttaṃ.

Nāddasan ti nāddasim. Idāni tesam catunnaṃ nimittānaṃ adassane kāraṇaṃ niddisanto *jhānaratisamappito* ti āha. *Jhānaratī* ti sāmāpattisukhass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Jhānaratiyā samāhitattā samaṅgibhūtatā tāni nimittāni nāddasan ti attho.

Atha "tasmiṃ kāle Dīpaṅkaradasabalo catuhi khīṇāsavasatasas-hassehi parivuto anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno paramarammaṃ Rammaṃ nāma nagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati. Rammanagaravāsino: 'Dīpaṅkaro kira dasabalo anuttaraṃ sammā-sambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati'* ti sutvā sappinavaṇitāni c' eva hhesajjāni ca gahetvā bhuttaṭpātarāsā sa-uttarāsāṅgā 'pupphadhūpagandhahatthā yena buddho ten' upa-saṅkamitvā satthāraṃ vanditvā pupphādīhi pūjetvā atimadhuraṃ dhammakathaṃ sutvā svātānāya bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā utthā-yāsanaṃ dasabalaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. Te punadivase asadisamahādānaṃ sajjetvā maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā vimalakoma-lehi niluppalehi chādetvā catujātigandhena paribhaṇḍaṃ kārapetvā lājapañcamāni surabhikusumāni vikiritvā maṇḍapaṃ catusu kaṇ-ṇesu sisiravāripūracāṭiyo ṭhapāpetvā kadalipaṇṇehi pidahitvā maṇ-ḍapopari jayasumanakusumasadisam paramaruciradassanaṃ celavitaṇaṃ bandhitvā suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatarākāhi racayitvā tattha gandhadāmapupphadāmapattadāmaratanadāmāni olambetvā dhūpa-duddinaṃ katvā sakalaṃ ca taṃ rammaṃ Rammanagaraṃ sammat-ṭhaṃ saphalakadaliyo ca pupphasamalaṅkate puṇṇaghaṭe ca ṭha-petvā nānāvīrāgā dhajapaṭākāyo ca samussāpetvā mahāvīṭhiyā ubhosu passesu sāṇipākārehi parikkhipitvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ alaṅkarontā udakaparibhinnaṭṭhānesu paṃsum pakkhipitvā visamaṃ samaṃ katvā muttāsadisāhi vālukāhi ākiranti, lājapañcamehi pupphehi ākiranti, saphalakadalikamuke ca paṭiṭṭhā-penti. Atha tasmiṃ kāle Sumedhatāpāso attano assamapadato uggantvā Rammanagaravāsino tesam manussānaṃ uparibhāgena ākāseṇa gacchanto te haṭṭhapahaṭṭhe maggaṃ sodhente alaṅkaronte ca disvā: kin nu kho kāraṇaṃ? ti cintetvā sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ

yeva ākāsato oruyha ekamante thatvā te manusse pucchi: ambho kassa pana tumhe imaṃ maggaṃ sodhethā ?”* ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 37-40] “Paccantadesavisaye nimantetvā tathāgataṃ
tassa āgamaṇaṃ maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā.

Ahaṃ tena samayena nikkhamitvā sakassamā
dhunanto vākacīrāni gacchāmi ambare tadā.

Vedajātaṃ janāṃ disvā tuṭṭhahaṭṭhaṃ pamoditaṃ
orohitvāna gaganā mānuse pucchi tāvade.

Tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamudito¹ vedajāto mahājano
kassa sodhiyati maggo añjasam vaṭumāyanaṃ ti.”†

Paccantadesavisaye ti Majjhimadesass’ eva ekapasse paccantadesa saññite.

Tassa āgamaṇaṃ maggaṃ ti tena āgantabbaṃ maggaṃ ti attho.

Ahaṃ tena samayenā ti ahaṃ tasmīṃ samaye; bhummattahe c’
etaṃ karaṇavacanāṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sakassamā ti attano assamato nikkhamitvā.

Dhunanto ti odhunanto. *Tena samayena ca tulā* cā ti imesaṃ
dvinnāṃ padānaṃ ekatthata, purimassa nikkhamanakiriyāya pac-
chimassa gamanakiriyāya ca saddhiṃ sambandho daṭṭhabbo. Itar’
athā punaruttadosato na mucceati.

Tadā ti tasmīṃ samaye.

Vedajātaṃ ti sañjātasomanassaṃ.

Haṭṭhatuṭṭhaṃ pamoditaṃ ti imāni tīpi padāni aññamaññavevaca-
nāni aññamaññassa atthadīpanā. Athavā sukhena tuṭṭhaṃ pītiya
haṭṭhaṃ pāmojjena pamuditaṃ.

Orohivānā ti otaritvā.

Mānuse pucchī ti manusse pucchīṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Tāvade ti tadā taṃ khaṇaṃ evā ti attho. Idāni taṃ atthaṃ
dassentena *tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamudito* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha ayaṃ mahā-
jano tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamoditahadayo hutvā maggaṃ sodheti. Kiṃ
kāraṇā sodheti, kass’ atthāya vā sodheti? ti evaṃ sodheti saddaṃ
āharitvā attho daṭṭhabbo. Itarathā na yujjati.

Sodhiyati suddhabhāvo kariyati.

Maggo añjasam vaṭumāyanaṃ ti maggass’ eva tāni vevacanāni.

Evaṃ tena Sumedhatāpasena puṭṭhā te “manussā āhaṃsu:

* Cf. CpA. 13-14, Jā. i. 11.

† Jā. i. 11.

¹ Buḍv. II. 40 pamodito.

bhante Sumedha tumhe kiṃ na jānātha: Dīpaṅkaro nāna buddho anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko jana-padacārikaṃ caramāno anukkamena ambhākaṃ nagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati, mayaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ nimanta-yimha, tass' etaṃ 'buddhassa bhagavato āgamanamaggaṃ sodhemā ti. Tato taṃ sutvā Sumedhatāpaso cintesi: buddho ti, kho paṇ' esa ghoso pi dullabho pag eva buddhuppādo, tena hi mayā pi imehi manussehi saddhiṃ dasabalassa gamanamaggaṃ sodhetuṃ vaṭṭatī ti. So te manusse āha: sace bho tumhe imaṃ maggaṃ buddhassa sodhetha mayham pi ekaṃ okāsaṃ detha aham pi tumhehi saddhiṃ buddhassa maggaṃ sodhemī '* ti. Tato te: sādhu ti sampañicchitvā: ayaṃ Sumedhapāṇḍito mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti jānamānā dubbisodhanaṃ udakasambhinnaṃ ativisaṃsaṃ ekaṃ okāsaṃ sallak-khetvā: imaṃ okāsaṃ tumhe sodhetha alaṅkarotha cā ti adamsu. Tato so Sumedhapāṇḍito buddhārammaṇapītiṃ uppādetvā cintesi: 'aham paṇ' imaṃ okāsaṃ iddhiyā paramadassaniyaṃ kātuṃ pahomi, evaṃ kate pana maṃ na paritoseti, ajja pana mayā kāyaveyyāvaccaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī '* ti paṃsum āharitvā taṃ padesaṃ pūreti. Tassa pana tasmim padese ''† asodhite vippakate yeva Rammanagaravāsino manussā bhagavato kālam ārocesuṃ: niṭṭhitaṃ pana bhante bhāttan ti. Evaṃ tehi kāle ārocite dasabalo jayasumanakusumasadisavaṇṇaṃ dupaṭṭacivaraṃ timaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchādetvā nivāsetvā tass' ūparisuvannaṇapāmaṇḍalaṃ kusumakalāpaṃ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatā sassirikaṃ kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā kanakagirisikharamatthake lākhāsaṃ parisiṅcanto viya suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ pavāḷajālena parikkhipanto viya ca suvaṇṇagaghikaṃ rattakambalena paṭimuṇcanto viya ca saradasamayarajanikaraṃ rattavalāhakena paṭicchādetto viya ca lākhārasena tintakimsukakusumasadisavaṇṇaṃ rattavarapaṃsukūlacivaraṃ pārupitvā Gandhakuṭidvārato kanakaguhāto siho viya nikkhamitvā Gandhakuṭipamukhe atṭhāsi. Atha sabbe bhikkhū attano pattacivaraṃ ādāya bhagavantaṃ parivāsesuṃ, te pana parivāretvā ṭhitā bhikkhū evarūpā ahesuṃ:

Appicchā pana santuṭṭhā vattāro vacanakkhamā
pavivittā asaṃsatṭhā vinitā pāpagarahino.

Sabbe pi sīlasampannā samādhijjhānakovidā
paññāvimuttisampannā sampannacaraṇāyutā.

Khīṇāsavā vasippattā iddhimanto yasassino
sant' indriyā damappattā suddhā khīṇapunaḥbhavā.

* Cf. CpA. 14.

† Cf. Jā. i. 12.

Iti bhagavā sayam vitarāgo vitarāgehi vītadoso vītadosehi vīta-moho vītamohehi tehi parivuto ativiya virocittha. Atha satthā “mahānubhāvānam khīṇāsavānam chalabhiññānam catuhi satasa-hassemi parivuto”^{*} amaragaṇaparivutadasasatanayano viya Brahma-ṇaparivuto Mahābrahmā viya ca aparimitasamayasaṃupacita-kusalabalajanitāya anopamāya buddhalīlāya tārāgaṇaparivuto sara-dasamayarajanikaro viya gaganatalaṃ “taṃ maggaṃ alaṅkatapaṭi-yattaṃ paṭipajji.”^{*}

Suvaṇṇavaṇṇāya pabbhāya dhīro
suvaṇṇavaṇṇe kira maggarukkhe
suvaṇṇavaṇṇesu same karonto
suvaṇṇavaṇṇo paṭipajji maggaṃ.

“Sumedhatāpasot pi tena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena āgac-chantassa Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato dvattimsavaralakkaṇapatimaṇ-ḍitaṃ asṭhiyā anubyañjanehi anubyañjitaṃ byāmapabbhā parik-khepasassirīkam indanīlamanīsadisam ākāse nānappakārā vijjullatā viya chabbaṇṇaramsiyo vissajjentaṃ rūpaggaṇattam attabhāvaṃ akkhini ummiletvā oloketvā: ajja mayā dasabalassa jīvitapariccā-gaṃ kātum vaṭṭatī ti, mā bhagavā kalale akkami, maṇiphalakasetum akkamanto viya saddhiṃ catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahassemi mama piṭ-ṭhiṃ akkamanto gacchatu, taṃ me bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā ti kesse mocetvā ajīnajaṭāvākacīrāni kālavanṇe kalale pat-tharitvā tatth’ eva kalalapiṭṭhe nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 41-53] ‘Te me puṭṭhā byākarimsu¹ buddho loka anuttaro
Dīpaṅkaro nāma jīno uppajji lokanāyako
tassa sodhiyate² maggo añjasam vaṭumāyanaṃ.

Buddho ti mama sutvāna pīti uppajji³ tāvade
buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayiṃ.

Tattha ṭhatvā vicintesiṃ tuṭṭho saṃviggamānaso,
idha bhījāni ropissaṃ khaṇo⁴ ve mā upaccagā.

Yadi buddhassa sodhetha ekokāsaṃ dadātha me
ahaṃ pi sodhayissāmi añjasam vaṭumāyanaṃ.

* Cf. CpA. 14.

† From here to end of verses cf. Jā. i. 12-13.

¹ Budv. II. 41 vyā-

² Budv. II. 42 uppajji.

³ Budv. II. 41 °yati.

⁴ Budv. II. 43 khaṇe.

Adamsu te mam' okāsaṃ sodhetuṃ añjasam tadā
buddho buddho ti cintento maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā.

Aniṭṭhite mam' okāse Dīpaṅkaro mahāmuni
catuhi¹ satasahasseehi chalaḥhiññeehi tādihi
khiṇṇāsavehi vimalehi paṭipajji añjasam jino.

Paccuggamanā vattanti vajjanti bheriyo bahu,²
āmoditā naramarū sādhuḥkāraṃ pavattayam.

Devā³ manusse³ passanti manussā pi ca devatā
ubho pi te pañjalikā anuyanti tathāgataṃ.

Devā dibbehi turiyehi manussā mānusehi⁴ ca
ubho pi te vajjayantā anuyanti tathāgataṃ.

Dibbaṃ mandāravam pupphaṃ padumaṃ pāricchattaṃ
disodisaṃ okiranti ākāsanabhagatā marū.

Campakaṃ śalalaṃ⁵ nīpaṃ nāgapunnāgaketakaṃ
disodisaṃ ukkhipanti bhūmitalagatā narā.

Kese muñciv' ahaṃ⁶ tattha vākaciraṇ ca cammakaṃ
kalale pattharivāna avakujjo nipajj' ahaṃ

Akkamitvāna maṃ buddho saha sissehi gacchatu
mā naṃ kalale akkamittho hitāya me bhavissatī ti.' '*"

Tattha *byākarimā* ti viyākāsaṃ.

Dīpaṅkaro nāma jino tassa sodhīyatī patho ti pi pāṭho.

Somanassaṃ pavedayin ti somanassam anubhavin ti attho.

Tattha ṭhatvā ti yasmiṃ padese ākāśato otari, tatth' eva ṭhatvā.

Samviggamānaso ti pīti vimhitamānaso.

Idhū pi ti imaṃ Dīpaṅkare puññakkhette.

Bijānī ti kusalaḥijāni.

Ropessaṃ ti ropayissāmi.

Khaṇo ti aṭṭhakkhaṇavirahito navamo khaṇasannipāto. Atidul-
labho so mayā paṭiladdho.

Ve ti nipātamattaṃ.

Mā upaccagā ti so mā accagamā mā aṭikkamī ti attho.

* Cf. Jā. i. 12-13; Budv. II. 53 quoted at SnA. i. 49.

¹ Budv. II. 46 cattūhi.

² Budv. II. 48 devamanusse.

³ Budv. II. 51 śalalaṃ.

⁴ Budv. II. 47 bahu.

⁵ Budv. II. 49 mānusahehi.

⁶ Budv. II. 52 muñcivāhaṃ.

Dadāthā ti detha.

Te ti ye me puṭṭhā manussā, te ti attho.

Sodhem' ahaṃ tadā ti sodhemi ahaṃ tadā.

Aniṭṭhite ti aparisodhite vippakate.

Khīṇāsavehi ti ettha "cattāro āsavā: kāmāsavo bhavāsavo diṭṭhā-savo avijjāsavo"* ti ime cattāro āsavā yesaṃ khīṇā pahīnā samucchinnā paṭippassaddhā abhubbupattikā ñānagginā daḍḍhā, te khīṇāsavā; tehi khīṇāsavattā yeva vimalehi.

Devā manusse passanti ti ettha devānaṃ pana manussadassane vattabbaṃ n' atthi pakatidassanavasena pana yathā manussā idha ṭhatvā passanti, evaṃ devā pi manusse passanti ti attho.

Devatā ti deve.

Ubho pi ti ubho pi devamanussā.

Pañjalikā ti katapañjalikā, ubho hatthe sirasi patiṭṭhāpetvā ti attho.

Anuyanti tathāgatan ti tathāgatassa pacchato yanti, anuyoge sati sāmi-attho, upayogavacanāṃ hoti ti lakkhaṇaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *anuyanti tathāgatan* ti.

Vajjayanti ti vādentā.

Mandāravan ti mandāravapupphaṃ.

Okiranti ti avakiranti.

Disodisan ti disato disato.

Ākāsanabhagatā ti ākāsaśāṅkhāte nabhāsi gatā. Athavā ākāsaṃ gatā saggagatā va. *Nabho* ti hi saggo vuccati.

Marā ti amarā.

Salalan ti saralatarukusumaṃ.

Nīpan ti kadambapupphaṃ.

Nāgapunnāgaketakan ti nāgagandhapunnāgaketakapupphāni ca.

Bhūmitalagatā ti bhūnigatā.

Kese muñciṇ' ahaṃ ti ahaṃ kese baddhā kapilā kuṭilā jaṭā muñciṭvā; vippakiritvā ti attho.

Tatthā ti mayhaṃ dinnokāse.

Cammakan ti cammakhaṇḍam.

Kalale ti cikkhallakaddame.

Avakujjo ti adhomukho hutvā.

Nīpaṇṇ' ahaṃ ti nīpaṇṇaṃ ahaṃ.

Mā naṃ ti mā ti paṭisedhatthe, *naṃ* ti padapūraṇatthe nipāto. *Buddho kalale mā akkamitthā* ti attho.

Hīyā me bhavissati ti taṃ kalale anakkamaṇaṃ diḡharattaṃ hitatthāya bhavissati. *Sukhāya me bhavissati* ti pi pāṭho.

* Nd. II (H.), p. 105; also D. ii. 81, 84, 91, 94, etc.; Dhs. 1096.

Tato Sumedhapāṇḍito “kalalapiṭṭhe* nipanno evaṃ cintesi: sace ahaṃ iccheyyaṃ sabbakilese jhāpetvā saṅghanavako hutvā Ramma-nagaraṃ paviseyyaṃ, aññāta-vesena pana me kilese jhāpetvā nibbā-nappattiyaṃ kiccaṃ n’ atthi, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ Dīpaṅkaradasabalo viya paramābhisambodhiṃ patvā dhammanāvaṃ āropetvā mahājanaṃ saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā pacchā parinibbāyeyyaṃ, idaṃ me patirū-pan ti. Tato aṭṭhadhamme samodhānetvā buddhabhāvāya abhinī-hāraṃ katvā nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:

[H. 54-58] ‘Paṭhaviyaṃ nipannassa evaṃ me āsi cetaso,
icchamāno ahaṃ ajja kilese jhāpaye mama.¹

Kim me aññāta-vesena dhammaṃ sacchikaten’ idha
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā buddho hessaṃ sadevake.

Kim me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā santāressaṃ sadevake.

Iminā me adhikārena katena purisuttame
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇāmi tāremi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Saṃsārasotaṃ chinditvā viddhamsetvā tayo bhava
dhammanāvaṃ samāruyaṃ santāressaṃ sadevake ti.’”†

Tattha *paṭhaviyaṃ nipannassa* ti puthuviyā nipannassa. Ayam eva vā paṭho.

Cetaso ti cetaso parivitakko ahoṃ ti attho. Evam me āsi cetanā ti pi pātho.

Icchamāno ti ākaṅkhamāno.

Kilese ti kilissanti upatāpessanti ti kilesā, rāgādayo dasa.

Jhāpaye ti jhāpeyyaṃ. Mama kilese jhāpaye ahaṃ ti attho.

Kim ti paṭikkhepavacanaṃ.

Aññāta-vesena ti apākaṭavesena, aviññātena paṭicchanta-nena. Idha pana bhikkhū viya āsavakkhayaṃ katvā kiṃ? Buddha-kāradhamme pūretvā paṭisandhi-jātibodhidhammacakkappavattanenu mahāpaṭhavi kampanaṃ katvā buddho bodhetā tiṇṇo tāretā mutto mocetā haveyyaṃ ti adhippāyo.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke.

Thāmadassinā ti attano thāmabalaṃ passamānena.

Santāressaṃ ti santāressāmi.

* From here to end of verses cf. Jā. i. 13-14.

† Cf. Jā. i. 13-14; ver. 55-58 quoted ItA. i. 121-2, in slightly different order.

Sadevake ti sadevake sattakāye, sadevake loke ca.

Adhikārenā ti adhivisiṭṭhena kārena, buddhassa mama jīvitam pariccajityā kalalapiṭṭhe sayanādhikārenā ti attho.

Saṃsārasotan ti kammakilesavasena yoni gati viññāpaṭṭhiti nava sattāvāsesu ito c' ito ca saṃsaraṇam saṃsāro. Yath' āha:

“Khandhānam paṭipāṭi dhātu-āyatanāna ca
abbocchinnam vattamānam saṃsāro ti pavuccatī' ti.”*

Saṃsāro ca so sotañ ce ti, saṃsārasotaṃ, taṃ saṃsārasotaṃ. Athavā saṃsārassa sotaṃ, saṃsārasotaṃ, taṃ saṃsārakāraṇam, taṇhāsotaṃ chinditvā ti attho.

Tayo bhavē ti kāmarūpārūpabhavē, bhavanibbattakakammakilesā tayo bhavā ti adhippetā.

Dhammanāvan ti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam, so hi caturoghut-taraṇaṭṭhena dhammanāvā ti vuccati.

Samāruyha ti āruyha.

Sañtāressan ti santāressāmi. Yasmā pana buddhattam patthen-tassa:

[II. 59] “Manussattam liṅgasampatti hetu satthāradassanam,
pabbajjā¹ guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā,
aṭṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinīhāro samijjhatī”† ti.

Tattha *manussattan*‡ ti manussabhāve yeva ṭhatvā buddhattam patthentassa patthanā samijjhati, na nāgajāti-ādisu ṭhitānam. Kasmā ti ce? Ahetukabhāvato manussattabhāve vattamānassā pi purisaliṅge ṭhitass' eva patthanā samijjhati. Itthiyā vā paṇḍaka-napumsaka-ubhatobyañjanakānam vā na samijjhati, kasmā ti ce? Lakkhaṇapāripūriyā abhāvato. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: “Aṭṭhānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ itthi araham assa sammāsambuddho”§ ti vitthāro, tasmā itthiliṅge ṭhitassa manussajātikassā pi patthanā na samijjhati.

Hetū‡ ti purisassa pi tasmim attabhāve arahattappattiyā hetu-sampannass' eva patthanā samijjhati na itarassa.

Satthāradassanan‡ ti sace jīvamānakabuddhass' eva santike pattheti patthanā samijjhati, parinibbute bhagavati cetiyasantike vā bodhirukkhamaṇe paṭimāya vā paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakaṇam vā santike patthanā na samijjhati. Kasmā? Bhabbābhabbake ṇatvā

* *Vism.* 544, *SnA.* ii. 426, *UdA.* 270, *AA.* iii. 206, *Asl.* 10.

† *Jā.* i. 14=44, *SnA.* i. 48, *MA.* iv. 122, *ItA.* i. 121.

‡ These words defined at *SnA.* i. 48, 49.

§ *A.* i. 28 (*H.*).

kammavipākaparicchedakāññena paricchinditvā vyākātum asamatthattā buddhassa santike yeva patthanā samijjhati.

*Pabbajjā** ti buddhassa bhagavato santike patthentassā pi kammakiriyaṇṇādisu tāpasesu vā bhikkhūsu vā pabbajitass' eva patthanā samijjhati 'na gihīṇṇe t̥hitassa. Kasmā ? Pabbajitā yeva hi bodhisattā sambodhiṃ adhigacchanti na gahatthā. Tasmā ādimhi paṇidhānakāle pi pabbajitena bhavitabbam.

*Guṇasampattī** ti pabbajitassā pi aṭṭhasamāpattilābhino pañcābhīṇṇass' eva samijjhati, na pana imāya guṇasampattiyā vihinassa. Kasmā ? Niggupassa tadabhāvato.

*Adhikāro** ti guṇasampannenā pi yena attano jīvitam buddhānam pariccattam hoti, tassa iminā adhikārena sampannass' eva samijjhati na itarassa.

*Chandattā** ti "abhinīhārasampannassā piṭṭhassa yassa buddhakārakadhammānam atthāya mahanto chando mahanto vāyāmo ca ussāho ca pariyeṭṭhi ca tass' eva samijjhati na itarassa. Tatr' idaṃ chandamahantatāya opammaṃ: sace hi evam assa: yo pana sakalacakkavālagabbham ekodakībhūtam attano bāhubalena uttaritvā pāram gantum samattho so buddhattam pāpuṇāti ti. Yo pan' imaṃ attano dukkaram na maññati ahaṃ imaṃ taritvā pāram gamissāmi ti evam mahatā chandena ussāhena samannāgato hoti, tassa patthanā samijjhati na itarassa.

Sumedhapāṇdito pana ime aṭṭha dhamme samodhānetvā buddhabhāvāya abhinīhāram katvā nipajji. Dīpaṅkaro pi bhagavā āgantvā Sumedhapāṇditassa sisabhāge t̥hatvā kalalapiṭṭhe nipannam Sumedhatāpasam disvā: ayaṃ tāpaso buddhattāya abhinīhāram katvā nipanno, ijjhissati nu kho etassa patthanā udāhu no ? ti anāgataṃ saññānam pesetvā upadhārento: ito kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti ñatvā t̥hitako va parisamajjhe vyākāsi:

Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave imaṃ uggatapam tāpasam kalalapiṭṭhe nipannam ? ti. Evaṃ bhante. Ayaṃ buddhattāya abhinīhāram katvā nipanno, samijjhissati imassa patthanā, 'ito kappasatasahassādhikānam catunnam asaṅkheyyānam matthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati,'† tasmim pan' attabhāve Kapilavatthu nāma nagaram nivāso bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Sudhodano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca dve aggasāvaka, Ānando nām' upatṭhāko, Khemā ca Uppalavaṇṇā ca dve aggasāvika

* These words defined at SnA. i. 49.

† From here to end of last verse but one cf. Jā. i. 14-16.

‡ Cf. CpA. 14.

bhavissanti, ayaṃ paripakkhaṇaṃ hutvā mahābhiniikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle 'Sujātāya nāma dinnam pāyasaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāyaṃ tīre paribhujjītvā bodhimandaṃ āruya '° assattharukkhamūle abhisambujjhissati ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 60-70] 'Dipaṅkaro lokavidū āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggaho ussisaṃ maṃ thatvāna idaṃ vacanam abravi.

Passatha imaṃ tāpasam jaṭilaṃ uggatāpanam aparimeyye ito kappe buddho loke bhavissati.

Ahū¹ Kapilavhayā rammā nikkhamitvā tathāgato padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakārikaṃ.²

Ajapālarukkhamūlasmiṃ nisīditvā tathāgato tattha pāyasaṃ aggaya Nerañjaraṃ upehiti.

Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyasaṃ ādāya³ so jino paṭiyattavaramaggena bodhimūlaṃhi eheti.

Tato padakkhiṇaṃ katvā bodhimandaṃ anuttaro assattharukkhamūlaṃhi bujjhissati mahāyaso.

Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.

Anāsavaṃ vitarāgā⁴ santacittā samāhitā Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā.

Ānando nāma upatthāko upatthissati taṃ jinaṃ Khemā Uppalavaṇṇa ca aggā hessanti sāvikā.

Anāsavaṃ vitarāgā⁴ santacittā samāhitā bodhi tassa bhagavato Assattho ti pavuccato."[†]

Citto ca Hatthālāvako⁵ aggā hessant' upatthakā Uttarā Nandamātā ca⁶ aggā hessant' upatthikā 'ti.

Tattha *lokavidū* ti sabbathā viditalokattā pana lokavidū, bhagavā hi sabhāvato samudayato nirodhato nirodhupāyato ti sabbathā pi

* Cf. D.A. I. 36.

† J.A. I. 14-16.

¹ *Budv.* II. 62 aṭṭha.

² *Budv.* II. 64 ādā.

³ *Budv.* II. 70 °ājavako.

⁴ *Ibid.*, °kāriyam.

⁵ *Budv.* II. 67, 69 vīṭamālā.

⁶ *Budv.* II. 70 Nandamātā ca Uttarā.

lokaṃ avedi aññāsi paṭivijjhi, tasmā lokavidū ti vuccati. Yath' āha:

“Tasmā have lokavidū sumedho lokantagū vusitabrahma-cariyo

lokāssa antaṃ samitāviñatvā nāsiṃsatī lokam imaṃ parañ cā ti.”*

Api ca “tayo lokā: saṅkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko”† ti, ettha saṅkhāraloko nāma paṭicca samuppannā paṭhavi ādayo dhammā. Sattaloko nāma saññino asaññino nevasaññino sattā. Okāsaloko nāma sattānaṃ nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ. Ime pana tayo loko pi bhagavatā yathāsabhāvato veditā, tasmā lokavidū ti vuccati.

Āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho‡ ti dānānaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ arahattaṃ dakkhiṇeyyattā āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho.

Ussīsake maṃ ṭhatvā ti mama sisasamīpe ṭhatvā.

Idaṃ idāni vattabbaṃ vacanaṃ abravī ti attho.

Jaṭilaṃ ti jaṭā assa santi ti jaṭilo taṃ jaṭilaṃ.

Uggatāpanaṃ ti uggatāpasam.

Ahū ti ahani, athā ti attho ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Kapilavhaya ti Kapila-avhaya.

Rammā ti rammanīyato.

Padhānaṃ ti viriyaṃ.

Ehi ti essati. Sesagāthāsu uttānaṃ evā ti.

Tato “Sumedhapañḍito: mayhaṃ kira patthanā samijjhassatī ti sañjātasomanasso ahosi. Mahājano Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā: Sumedhatāpaso kira buddhabhījaṅkuro ti haṭṭhatuṭṭho ahosi. Evaṃ c' assa ahosi: Yathā nāma puriso nadiṃ taranto ujukena titthena uttarituṃ asakkonto heṭṭhātittthena otarati. Evaṃ eva mayam pi Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa sāsane maggaphalaṃ alabhamānā anāgate yadā tvaṃ buddho bhavissasi tadā tava sammukhā magga-phalaṃ sacchikātuṃ samatthā bhavēyyāma ti patthanam akaṃsu. Dīpaṅkaradasabalo ca bodhisattaṃ mahāsattaṃ pasamsitvā aṭṭhahi pupphamutuṭṭhihi pūjetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Te pi catu-satasahassā khīṇāsavā bodhisattaṃ pupphehi ca gandhehi ca pūjetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamīsu. Sadevamanussā pana tath' eva pūjetvā vanditvā pakkamīsu.”§

Atha sabbalokam atidīpaṅkaro Dīpaṅkaro catuhi khīṇāsavasata-sahashehi parivuto Rammanagaravāsīhi pūjīyamāno devatāhi abhinandīyamāno sañjhāppabhānurañjitavarakanakagirisikharo viya anekesu

* S. i. 62 (H.), reading bhave for have.

‡ Thag. 566.

† Vism. 204; H: refers to Nd.

§ Cf. Jā. i. 16.

pāṭihāriyesu vattamānesu tena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena gantvā nānāsurasabbhikūsumagandhavāsacūṇṇasammodagandhaṃ samussitadhajapaṭākhaṃ gandhānubaddhahadayehi bhamaragaṇehi gumugumāyamānaṃ dhūpandhakāraṃ Amarapurasadisasobhaṃ atirammaṃ Rammanagaraṃ pavisitvā paññatte mahārahe buddhāsane Yugandharamatthake saradasamayarucirakararajanikaro timiranikarānidhanakaro kamalavanavikasanakaro divasakaro viya dasabaladivasakaro nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipāṭiyā attano attano pattāsane nisīdi. Rammanagaravāsino pana upāsakā saddhādiguṇasampannā nānāvidhakhajjādī-samalaṅkataṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ asadisasukhanidānaṃ dānaṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa adamsu. Atha “ bodhisatto* dasabalassa vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā buddhabhāvaṃ karatalagatam iva maññamāno pamuditahadayo sabbesu paṭikkantesu sayanā vuṭṭhāya: pāramiyo vicinissāmī ti puppharāsīmatthake pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Evaṃ nisinne mahāsatte sakaladasasahassacakkavāladevatā sādhuakāraṃ datvā: Ayya Sumedhatāpasa porāṇakabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā: pāramiyo vicinissāmā ti nisinnakāle yāni pubbanimittāni nāma paññāyanti tāni sabbāni pi ajja pātubhūtāni, nissamsayena tvaṃ buddho bhavissasi mayam etaṃ jānāma: yass’ etāni nimittāni paññāyanti, so ekaṇten’ eva buddho hessati tasmā tvaṃ attano viriyaṃ dāhaṃ katvā paggaṇhā ti bodhisattaṃ nānappakārāhi thutīhi abhiṭṭhavimsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 71-108] ‘ Idam† sutvāna vacanam asamassa mahesino
āmoditā naramarū: buddhabhijāṅkuro ayaṃ.

Ukkuṭṭhisaddā vattanti apphoṭhenti¹ hasanti ca
katañjali namassanti dasasahassī sadevakā.

Yad’ imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Yathā manussā naḍim tarantā paṭititthaṃ virajjhiya
heṭṭhātitthe gahetvāna uttaranti mahānaḍim.

Evaṃ eva² mayaṃ sabbe yadi muñcām’ imaṃ jinaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

* From here to end of verses cf. Jā. i. 16-19.

† From here to end of verses, Asl. 59-62 (Siam. edn.).

Dipaṅkaro lokavidū āhutinaṃ paṭiggaho
mama kammaṃ pakittetvā dakkhiṇaṃ padam uddhari.

Ye tatth' āsuṃ jinaputtā¹ padakkhiṇaṃ akāṃsu maṃ
devā maṇussa asurā ca abhivādetvāna pakkamaṃ.

Dassanaṃ me atikkante sasaṅghe lokanāyake
sayanā vuṭṭhahitvāna pallankaṃ ābhujim tadā.

Sukhena sukhito homi pāmojjena² pamodito
pītiyā ca abhissanno pallaṅkaṃ ābhujim tadā.

Pallaṅkena nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā
vasībhūto ahaṃ jhāne abhiññāpāraṃ³ gato.

Sahassiyamhi lokamhi isayo n' atthi me samā
asamo iddhidhammesu alaḥhiṃ idisaṃ sukhaṃ.

Pallaṅkābhujane mayhaṃ dasasahassādhivāsino
mahānādaṃ pavattesaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkavaraṃ ābhujē
nimittāni padissanti tāni ajja padissare.

Sītaṃ vyapagataṃ hoti uphañ ca upasammati
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Dasasahassī lokadhātu nissaddā hoti nirākulā
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Mahāvātā na vayanti na sandanti savantiyo
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Thalajā dakaajā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade
te p' ajja pupphitā sabbe dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Latā vā yadivā rukkhā phalabhārā⁴ honti tāvade
te p' ajja phalitā sabbe dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi.

Ākāsaṭṭhā ca bhummaṭṭhā ratanā jotanti tāvade
te p' ajja ratanā jotanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Mānusakā ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade
te p' ajj' ubho abhiravanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ *Budv.* II. 77 *adda* sabbe.

² *Budv.* II. 80 *abhiññāsu* pāra-.

³ *Budv.* II. 79 *pāmujjena*.

⁴ *Budv.* II. 88 *phaladharā*.

Vioittapupphā gaganā abhivassanti tāvade
te pi ajja padissanti . . . pe . . .

Mahāsamuddo ābhujati dasasahassi pakampati
te p' ajj' ubho abhiravanti . . . pe . . .

Nirayesu¹ dasasahassisu¹ aggī nibbanti tāvade
te p' ajja nibbutā aggī . . . pe . . .

Vimalo hoti suriyo sabbā dissanti tārakā
te pi ajja padissanti . . . pe . . .

Anovatthena² udakena² mahiyā³ ubbhijji tāvade
tam p' ajj' ubbhijjate mahiyā . . . pe . . .

Tārāgaṇā virocanti nakkhattā gaganamaṇḍale
Visākhā candimayuttā⁴ dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Bilāsayā darisayā nikkhamanti sakāsayā
te p' ajja āsayā chuddhā dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Na hoti arati sattānaṃ santuṭṭhā honti tāvade
te p' ajja sabbe santuṭṭhā dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Rogā tad' upasammanti jighacchā ca vinassati
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Rāgo tadā tanu hoti doso moho vinassati
te p' ajja vigatā sabbe dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati ajja p' etaṃ padissati
tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Rajo 'nuddhaṃsati⁵ uddhaṃ ajja p' etaṃ padissati
tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Aniṭṭhagandho pakkamati dibbagandho pavāyati
so p' ajja vāyati⁶ gandho dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Sabbe devā padissanti ṭhapayitvā arūpino
te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvam . . . pe . . .

Yāvatā nirayā nāma sabbe dissanti tāvade
te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvam . . . pe . . .

¹ *Budo.* II. 98 niraye pi dasasahassi.

² *Budo.* II. 96 anovatthana udakam.

⁴ *Budo.* II. 98 candimayuttā.

⁶ *Budo.* II. 103 vāyati.

³ *Budo.* II. 95 mahiyā.

⁵ *Budo.* II. 103 'sati.

Kuḍḍā kavāṭā selā ca na hontāvaraṇā¹ tadā
ākāsabhūtā te p' ajja dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Cutī ca upapajjī ca khaṇe tasmiṃ na vijjati
tāni ajja² padissanti dhuvaṃ . . . pe . . .

Daḷhaṃ paggaṇha viriyaṃ mā nivatti³ abhikkama
mayam p' etaṃ pajānāma⁴ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissati.' **

Tattha *idaṃ sutvāna vacanan* ti idaṃ Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato
boḷhisattassa vyākaraṇavacanāṃ sutvā.

Asamassā ti samassa sadisassa abhāvato asamassa. Yath' āha:

" Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo "† ti.

Mahesino ti mahante silasamādhipaññākkhandhe esi gavesī ti
nuhesi, tassa mahesino.

Naramarū ti narā ca amarā ca; ukkaṭṭhaniddeso pan' āyaṃ, sabbe
pi dasasahassī lokadhātuyā nāgayakkhādayo pi āmoditū va.

Buddhabhāṅkuro ayaṃ ti ayaṃ kira buddhaṅkuro uppanno ti
āmoditū ti attho.

Ukkuṭṭhisaddā ti unnādasaddā vattanti.

Apphoṭhenti ti hatthehi bāhā abhihananti.

Dasasahassī ti dasasahassī lokadhātuyā.

Sadevakā ti saha devehi sadevakā, dasasahassī *naṃassanti* ti attho.

Yad' imassā ti yadi imassa; ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho.

Virajjhissāmā ti yadi na sampāpuṇissāmā.

Anāgatamhi addhāne ti anāgate kāle.

Hessāmā ti bhavissāmā.

Sammukhā imān ti sammukhībhūtā imassa; sāmi-atthe upayoga-
vacanaṃ.

Nadiṃ tarantā ti nadī taraṇakā; naditarantā ti pi pāṭho.

Paṭitthān ti paṭimukhatitthaṃ.

Virajjhiyā ti virajjhivā.

Yadi muñcāmā ti yadi imaṃ bhagavantam muñcitvā akata-kiccā
bhavissāmā ti attho.

Mama kammaṃ pakittetvā ti mama bhāvitamatthaṃ vyākāritvā.

* Verses at Asl. 59-62 (Siam edn.). From * p. 95 above, cf. Jā. i. 17-19.

† M. i. 171 (H.).

¹ Budv. II. 108 °āvaraṇaṃ.

² Budv. II. 107 p' ajja.

³ Budv. II. 108 nivatta.

⁴ Budv. II. 108 vijānāma.

Dakkhiṇaṃ padam uddharē ti dakkhiṇaṃ padam ukkhipi; kata-padakkhiṇo ti pi pāṭho.

Jinaputtā ti Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno sāvaka.

Devā manussā asurā ca abhivādetvāna pakkamun ti devādayo sabbe pi ime maṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pupphādīhi pūjetvā suppatitṭhitapañcaṅgā vanditvā nivattitvā punappunaṃ oloketvā madhuratthavyañjanāhi nānāppakārāhi thutīhi vaṇṇentā pakkamiṃsu. Tādā nāgā ca gandhabbā abhivādetvāna pakkamun ti pi pāṭho.

Dassanaṃ me atikkante ti mama dassanavisayaṃ bhagavati atikkanto; jahite dassanūpacāre ti pi pāṭho.

Sasaṅghe ti saddhim saṅghena sasaṅghe.

Sayanā vutthahitvānā ti nipannaṭṭhānato kalalato utṭhahitvā.

Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti katapallaṅko hutvā puppharāsīmhi nisīdin-ti attho. Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena āsanā utṭhahim tādā ti pi pāṭho. So uttānattho va.

Pīṭiyā ca abhissanno ti pītiparipphuṭo.

Vasībhūto ti vasībhāvappatto.

Jhāne ti rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarajjhānesu.

Sahasasiyamhī ti dasasahasasiyaṃ.

Lokaṃhī ti lokadhātuyā.

Me samo ti mayā sadiso. Avisesena me samo n' atthī ti vatvā ilāni tam eva niyamento asamo iddhidhammesū ti āha.

Tattha iddhidhammesū ti pañcasu iddhīsū ti attho.

Alabhin ti paṭilabhim.

Idisaṃ sukhān ti idisaṃ somanassaṃ.

Atha Sumedhatāpaso dasabalassa vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā buddhabhāvaṃ karatalagatam iva maññaṃāno pamuditahadayo dasasu lokadhātusahassesu Suddhāvāsa-Mahābrahmāno atitabuddhadassāvino niyatabodhisattānaṃ vyākaraṇe uppajjamānapāṭihāriyadassanena ta-thāgatavacanassa avitathataṃ pakāsento: maṃ paritosayantā imā gāthāyo āhaṃsū ti dassento *pallaṅkābhujane mayhaṇ* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *pallaṅkābhujane mayhaṇ* ti mama pallaṅkābhujane; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Dasasahasādhivāsino ti dasasahasā vāsino Mahābrahmāno.

Yā pubbe ti yāni pubbe; vibhattilopaṃ katvā vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Pallaṅkavaram ābhujē ti pallaṅkābhujane.

Nimittāni padissantī ti nimittāni padissiṃsū ti attho; atitavacane vattabbe vattamānavacanāṃ vuttaṃ; kiñcā pi vuttaṃ atitavasena attho gahetabbo.

Tāni ajja pudissare ti pubbe pi niyatabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkā-

bhujane yāni nimittāni uppajjimsu tāni nimittāni ajja padissare, tasmā: tvaṃ dhuvam eva buddho bhavissasi ti attho. Na pana tāni yeva nimittāni uppajjimsu, taṃ sadisattā tāni ajja padissare ti vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Sītan ti sitattaṃ.

Byapagatan ti gataṃ vigataṃ.

Tānī ti sitavigamana-unhopasamanānī ti attho.

Nissaddā ti asaddā anigghosā.

Nirākulā ti anākulā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Na sandantī ti na vahanti nappavattanti.

Savantiyo ti nadiyo.

Tānī ti avāyana-asandanāni.

Thalajā ti puthavitale pabbatarukkhesu jātāni.

Dakajā ti odakāni pupphāni.

Pupphanti ti pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pupphimsu; atit' atthe vattamānavacanam heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Te p' ajja pupphitānī ti tāni pupphāni ajja pupphitānī ti attho.

Phalabhārā ti phaladhārā.

Te p' ajjā ti te pi ajja; pulliṅgavasena te pi ti vuttaṃ, *latā* ca *ruk-khā* cā ti vuttattā.

Phalitā ti sañjātaphalā.

Ākāsatthā ca *bhummatthā* cā ti ākāśagatā ca bhūmigatā ca.

Ratanānī ti muttādīni ratanāni.

Jotantī ti obhāsanti.

Mānusakā ti manussānaṃ santakā mānusakā.

Dibbā ti devānaṃ santakā dibbā.

Turiyā ti "ātataṃ vitataṃ ātatavitataṃ susiraṃ ghanan ti pañca turiyāni."* Tattha ātataṃ nāma cammapariyonaddhesu bheri-ādisu ekatalaturiyam. Vitataṃ nāma ubhayatalaṃ. Ātatavitataṃ nāma sabbato pariyonaddham mahativallaki-ādikam. Susiraṃ nāma vamsādikam. Ghanam nāma sammatālādikam.

Vajjanti ti heṭṭhā vuttanayena vajjimsū ti. Atit' atthe vattamānavacanam veditabbaṃ. Esa nayo upari īdisesu vacanesu pi.

Abhiravanti ti tatra kusalehi muncitā suppatālītā savādītā viya abhiravanti; abhinadanti ti attho.

Vicittapupphā ti vicitrāni nānāgandhavaṇṇāni pupphāni.

Abhivassanti ti abhivassimsu; nipatimsū ti attho.

Te pi ti tāni pi vicitrapupphāni abhivassantāni padissanti deva-brahmagāṇehi okiriyamānānī ti adhippāyo.

Ābhujati ti osakkati.

Te p' ajj' ubho ti te pi ajja ubho mahāsamuddadasasahassīyo.

Abhiravanī ti abhinadanti.

Nirayesu dasasahassā ti anekadasasahassā.

Nibbantī ti sammanti; santim upenti ti attho.

Tārakā ti nakkhattāni.

Te pi ajja padissanti ti suriyassa vimalabhāvā tārakā ajja divā dissanti.

Anovatthenā ti anovatthehi; bhummatthe karaṇavacanam daṭṭhabbam. Athavā anovatthe ti anabhivatthe pi. *Nā* ti nipātamataṃ; sutvāna dūtavacanān ti ādisu viya.

Tam p' ajj' ubbhijjate ti tam pi udakam ajja ubbhijjitvā utthahati ti attho.

Mahiyā ti paṭhaviyā; nissakkavacanam.

Tārāgaṇā ti gahanakkhattādayo sabbe tārāgaṇā.

Nakkhattā ti nakkhattatārā ca.

Gaganamaṇḍale ti sakalam gaganamaṇḍalam virocanti ti attho.

"*Bīlāsāyā* ti bilasayā ahinakulakumbhīlagodhādayo."*

Darīsāyā ti jharāsayā; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Sakāsāyā ti attano āsayato; tadāsāyā ti pi pāṭho. Tassa tadā tasmim kāle āsayato bilato ti attho.

Nikkhamanti ti nikkhamimsu.

Chuddhā ti suchuddhā; suvuddhāritā ti attho.

"*Aratī* ti ukkaṇṭhā."†

Santutthā ti paramena santutthena santutthā.

Vinassanti ti vigacchanti.

Rāgo ti kāmarāgo.

Tadā tanū ti oramattako hoti, iminā pariyutthānābhāvaṃ dīpeti.

Vihatā ti vinatthā.

Tadā ti pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallankābhujane ti attho.

Na bhavati ti na hoti.

Ajja p' etan ti ajja tava pallankābhujane pi ti attho; etaṃ h' ayam na hoti.

Tena līṅgena jānāmā ti tena kāraṇena sabbe va mayam jānāma; yaṃ tvaṃ buddho bhavissati ti attho.

Anuddhamsatī ti anuddham gacchati na bhavati na hoti.

"*Aniṭṭhagandho* ti duggandho."‡

Pakkamati ti vigacchati.

Pavāyati ti pavāyi.

So p' ajjā ti so pi dībbagandho ajja.

* Cf. SA. ii. 285, AA. iii. 68.

† Cf. SnA. ii. 469, Vbh. 352

‡ Cf. Asl. 320.

Padissanti ti padissimsu.

Te p' ajjā ti te pi *sabbe devā* ajja.

Yavatā ti paricchedatthe nipāto, yāvatakā ti attho.

Kuḍḍā ti pākārā.

Na hontāvaraṇā ti āvaraṇakarā na ahesum.

Tadd ti pubbe.

Ākāsabhūtā ti te kavāṭakuḍḍapabbatā āvaraṇaṃ tirokaraṇaṃ kātum asakkontā ajatākāsabhūtā ti attho.

Cutt ti maraṇaṃ.

Upapatti ti paṭisandhi jāti.

Khaṇe ti pubbabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkābhujanakkhaṇe.

Na vijjati ti n' āhosi.

Tāni p' ajjā ti tāni pi ajja, vacana-uppajjanānī ti attho.

Mā nivatti ti mā paṭikkami.

Abhikkamā ti parakkama. Sesam ettha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Tato Sumedhapāṇḍito "Dīpaṅkarassa dasabalassa dasasahassa-cakkavāladevatānaṃ ca vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyosomattāya sañjātusseāho hutvā cintesi: buddhā nāma amoghavacanā, n' atthi buddhānaṃ kathāya aññathattaṃ, yathā hi ākāse khittaleḍḍussa patanaṃ jātaṃ maraṇaṃ aruṇe pan' uggate suriyassa utthānaṃ āsayā nikkhantassa sihassa sihanādanadanāṃ garugabbhāya itthiyā bhāramocanaṃ dhuvaṃ avassambhāvi, evam eva buddhānaṃ vacanaṃ nāma dhuvaṃ amogaṃ, addhā ahaṃ buddho bhavissāmī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 109-115] 'Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā dasasahassī na c' ūbhayaṃ tuṭṭhahattho pamudito¹ evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā.

Advejjhavacanā buddhā amoghavacanā jinā
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ
ahaṃ.

Yathā khittaṃ nabhe leḍḍu dhuvaṃ patati bhūmiyaṃ
tath' eva buddhasetthānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ
ahaṃ.

Yathā pi sabbasattānaṃ maraṇaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
tath' eva buddhasetthānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ
ahaṃ.

¹ *Budv.* II. 109 pamodito.

Yathā rattikkhaye patte suriyass' uggamanam dhuvaṃ
tath' eva buddhasetthānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ'
ahaṃ.

Yathā nikkhantasayanassa sihassa nadanaṃ dhuvaṃ
tath' eva buddhasetthānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ'
ahaṃ.

Yathā āpannasattānaṃ bhāra-m-oropanaṃ dhuvaṃ
tath' eva buddhasetthānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
vitathaṃ n' atthi buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ'
ahaṃ.' '*

Tattha buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā dasasahassī na c' ubhayan ti Di-
paṅkarasammāsambuddhassa ca dasasahassacakkaṃ vāḷadevatānaṃ ca
vacanaṃ sutvā. Ubhayan ti ubhayesaṃ, sāmi-atthe paṇḍitavacanaṃ
ubhayavacanaṃ vā.

Evam cintes' ahaṃ ti evaṃ cintesiṃ ahaṃ.

Adevijjhavacanaṃ ti dvedhā appavattavacanā; ekamsavacanā ti
attho. Acohiddavacanā ti pi pāṭho. Tassa niddosavacanā ti attho.

Amoghavacanaṃ ti avitathavacanā.

Vitathan ti vitathavacanaṃ, n' atthi ti attho.

Dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāṃ' ahaṃ ti ekamsen' eva buddho bhavissāmi
ti; niyatavasena avassambhāvivasena vattamānavacanaṃ katan
ti veditabbaṃ.

Suriyass' uggamanan ti suriyassa udayanaṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Dhuvasassatan ti ekantabhāvi c' eva sassataṃ ca.

Nikkhantasayanassa ti sayanato nikkhantassa.

Āpannasattānan ti garugabbhānaṃ, gabbhinīnaṃ ti attho.

Bhāra-m-oropanaṃ ti bhāra-oropanaṃ; gabbhassa oropanaṃ ti
attho. Ma-kāro padasandhikaro. Sesam etthā pi uttānaṃ evā ti.
Svāhaṃ addhā "buddho bhavissāmi ti evaṃ katasanniṭṭhāno bud-
dhakārake dhamme upadhāretuṃ: kahaṃ nu kho buddhakāraka-
dhammā? Kiṃ uddhaṃ adho disāsu vidisāsū? ti anukkamena
sakaladhammadhātūṃ vicinanto pubbabodhisattehi āsevitāṃ nise-
vitāṃ paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā evaṃ attānaṃ ovadi:

'Sumedhaparidita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ
pūreyyāsi, yathā hi nikkujjito udakakumbho nissesaṃ katvā '†
udakaṃ vamaṃti yeva na paṇḍharati, evaṃ eva dhanam vā yasaṃ vā

* Cf. Jā. i. 19 = Asl. 61-62 (Siam. edn.).

† Cf. Mhv. 8.

puttadāraṃ vā aṅgapaccangaṃ vā anoloketvā sabbasampatti yācānaṃ sabbam icchiticchitaṃ nissesam katvā dadamāno bodhimūle nisiditvā buddho bhavissati ti paṭhamaṃ dānapāraṃ dāhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(II. 116-120) 'Handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito c' ito uddham adho dasadisā yāvatā dhammadhātuyā.

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ paṭhamaṃ dānapāraṃ pubbahehi mahesihi anuciṇṇaṃ mahāpaṭhaṃ.

Imaṃ tvaṃ paṭhamaṃ tāva dāhaṃ katvā samādiya dānapāraṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

Yathā pi kumbho sampunṇo yassa kassaci adhokato vamate udakaṃ² nissesam na tattha parirakkhati.

Tath' eva yācake disvā hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhime dadāhi dānaṃ nissesam kumbho viya adhokato '***' ti.

Tattha *handā* ti vavassaggatthe nipāto.

Buddhakare dhamme ti buddhattakare dhamme; buddhattakarā nāma dhammā dānapāraṃ itādayo dasadhammā.

Vicināmi ti vicinissāmi; upaparikkhissāmi ti attho.

Ito c' ito ti ito ito, ayam eva vā pāṭho, tattha tattha vicināmi ti attho.

Uddham ti devaloke.

Adho ti manussaloke.

Dasadisā ti dasasu disāsu. Kattha nu kho te buddhakāraka-dhammā uddham adho tiriyaṃ disāsu vidisāsū? ti adhippāyo.

Yāvatā dhammadhātuyā ti ettha *yāvatā* ti paricchedavacanāṃ. *Dhammadhātuyā* ti sabhāvadhammassa pavattani ti vacanaseso daṭṭhabbo. Kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti? Yāvatikā sabhāvadhammānaṃ kāmārūpārūpadhammānaṃ pavatti tāvatikaṃ vicinissāmi ti attho.

Vicinanto ti vimamsanto upaparikkhanto.

Pubbahehi ti porāṇehi bodhisattehi.

Anuciṇṇaṃ ti āciṇṇaṃ āsevitam.

Samādiya ti samādiyaṃ karoḥi. Ajja paṭṭhāya ayaṃ dānapāraṃ pūretabbā mayā ti attho.

Dānapāraṃ gaccha ti dānapāraṃ gaccha, pūrayā ti attho.

* =Ja. i. 19-20=Aś. 63 (Siam. edn.).

¹ Buḍḍ. II. 117 tadā dakkhiṃ.

² Buḍḍ. II. 119 vudakaṃ.

Yadi bodhim pattum icchasi ti bodhimūlam upagantvā anuttaram sambodhim pattum icchasi sace.

Yassa kassaci ti udakassa vā khirassa vā yassa kassaci; sampunṇa-saddayoge sati sāmivacanam icchanti saddavidū karaṇatthe vā sāmivacanam; yena kena*ci* ti attho.

Adhokato ti heṭṭhā mukhikato.

Na tattha parirakkhati ti tasmim na parirakkhati.

Vamate vā ti nissesaṃ udakaṃ vamate vā ti attho.

Hīna-m-ukkathā-majjhime ti hīnamajjhimaṇṇite; *ma-kāro* pada-sandhikaro.

Kumbho viya adhokato ti heṭṭhā mukhikato viya; yācake upagate diśvā: tvam Sumedha attano anavasesetvā sabbadhanapariccāgena dānapāramiṃ aṅgapariccāgena upapāramiṃ jīvitapariccāgena paramatthapāramiṃ ca pūrehi ti evaṃ attanā va attānaṃ ovadi.

“Ath’ assa: na ettakeh’ eva buddhakārahehi dhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato ‘dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ diśvā’* etad aho*si*: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya sīlapāramiṃ pūreyyā*si*, yathā camarimigo nāma jīvitam pi anoloketvā attano vālam eva rakkhati, evaṃ tvam pi ito paṭṭhāya jīvitam pi anoloketvā sīlam eva rakkhanto buddho bhavissasi ti dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ dāhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhā*si*. Tena vuttam:

[II. 121-125] ‘Na h’ ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipāca*nā*.

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ pubbahehi mahes*si* āsevitani*se*vitam.

Imaṃ tvam dutiyaṃ tāva dāhaṃ katvā samādiya sīlapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhim pattum icchasi.

Yathā pi camarī vālaṃ² kismici paṭilaggitaṃ³ upeti maraṇaṃ tattha na vikopeti vāladhiṃ⁴.

Tath’ eva catusu⁵ bhūmīsu sīlāni paripūraya⁶ parirakkha sabbadā sīlaṃ camarī viya vāladhiṃ⁴ † ” ti.

Tattha na h’ ete ti na hi ete yeva.

*Bodhipāca*nā** ti maggaparipāca*nā*, sabbaññi⁷utaññānaparipāca*nā* vā.

* Cf. *Mhv.* 8.

† *Veross*—*Jā.* i. 20-21—*Ad.* 64 (*Siam. edn.*).

¹ *Budv.* II. 122 tadā dakkhiṃ.

² *Budv.* II. 124 paṭivilag-.

³ *Budv.* II. 125 catū*su*.

⁴ *Budv.* II. 124 vālaṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* II. 124 vāla-.

⁶ *Budv.* II. 125 †pūriya.

Dutiyaṃ sīlapāraṃ ti sīlaṃ nāma sabbesaṃ kusalaḍḍhamānaṃ paṭiṭṭhā, sīle paṭiṭṭhito kusalaḍḍhammehi na parihāyati, sabbe lokiyalokuttaraḡuṇe paṭilabhati tasmā sīlapāraṃ pūreṭabbā, dutiyaṃ sīlapāraṃ *addakkhiṃ* ti attho.

Āsevitani-sevitaṇ ti āsevitaṇ c' eva bahulīkatakaṇ ca.

Camari ti camarimigo.

Kiemi ti yattha katthaci rukkhalaṭākāṇṭakādisu affīṭaraṃsiṃ.

Pativilaggitaṇ ti pativilaggam.

Tatthā ti yattha laggitam tatth' eva ṭhatvā maraṇam upagacchati.

Na vikopeti ti na chindati.

Vāladhiṇ ti vālaṃ chinditvā na gacchati, tatth' eva maraṇam upeti ti attho.

Catusu bhūmīsu sīlaṇ ti catusu ṭhānesu vibhataṣṭāni; pātimokkhasamvara-indriyasamvara-ājīvaṇpārisuddhipaccayasannissitavasena ti attho. Bhūmivasena pana dvīsu yeva bhūmīsu pariyāpannam tam pi ca kusalam evā ti.

Paripūrayā ti khaṇḍachiddasabalādi-abbhāvena paripūraya.

Sabbadā ti sabbakālaṃ.

Camari viyā ti camari iva. Sesam attho pi uttānam eva.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāraḍḍhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāraṃsiṃ disvā' etad ahoṣi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nekkhammapāraṃsiṃ pi pūreyyāsi, yathā pana suciram pi bandhanāgāre vasamāno puriso na tattha sineham karoti, atha kho ukkaṇṭhito avasitukāmo hoti, evam eva tuvaṃ pi sabbabhave bandhanāgārasadise katvā passa, sabbabhave hi ukkaṇṭhito muṇḍitukāmo hutvā nekkhammābhimukho va hohi, evaṃ buddho bhavissasi ti tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāraṃsiṃ dalham katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 126-129] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanaṃ.

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāraṃsiṃ pubbahehi mahesihi āsevitani-sevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvam tatiyaṃ tāva dalham katvā samādiya nekkhammapāraṃsiṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

Yathā andughare puriso oiravuttho dukkhaddito² na tattha rāgaṃ abhijaneti muttiṃ yeva gavesati.

* Cf. *Mbh.* 8.

¹ *Budd.* II. 127 tadā dakkhiṃ.

² *Budd.* II. 129 dukkhaḍḍito.

Tath' eva tvam sabbabhava passa andughare viya
nekkhammābhimukho hohi bhavato parimuttiyā * † ti.

Tattha andughare ti bandhanāgāre.

Ciravuttho ti cirakēlavuttho.

Dukkhaddito ti dukkhapflito.

Tatthā ti andughare.

Rāgaṇ ti sinehaṇ.

Na janeti ti na uppādeti. Imaṇ andugharaṇ muñcitvān' ev'
āhaṇ aññatra gamiṣāmi ti evaṇ tattha rāgaṇ na janeti. Kiṇ
karoti?

Muttiṇ yeva gavesati ti muttiṇ yeva mokkhaṇ yeva gavesati ti
adhippāyo.

Nekkhammābhimukho ti nikkhamanābhimukho hohi.

Bhavato ti sabbehi bhavehi.

Parimuttiyā ti parimocanattāya; nekkhammābhimukho hutvā
sambodhiṇ pāpuṇissati ti pi pāṭho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evā ti.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban
ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'catutthaṇ paññāpāramiṇ disvā ‡ etad
ahosi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya paññāpāramiṇ pūrey-
yāsi, hīnamajjhimukkaṭṭhesu kañci avajjetvā sabbe pi paṇḍite upa-
saṅkamitvā pañhaṇ puccheyyāsi, yathā pi piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu
hīnādibhedeṣu kuleṣu kiñci kulaṇ avivajjetvā paṭipāṭiyā piṇḍāya
caranto khippaṇ yāpanamattaṇ labhati, evaṇ tvam pi sabbapaṇḍite
upasaṅkamitvā pucchanto buddho bhavissasi ti catutthaṇ paññāpā-
ramiṇ dalhaṇ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṇ:

[II. 131-135] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācānā.

Vicinanto tadāddakkiṇ catutthaṇ paññāpāramiṇ
pubbakehi mahesāhi āsevanisevitaṇ.

Imaṇ tvam catutthaṇ tāva dalhaṇ katvā samādiya
paññāya pāramiṇ¹ gaccha yaḍi bodhiṇ pattum icchasi.

Yathā hi bhikkhu bhikkhanto hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhime
kulāni na vivajjento evaṇ labhati yāpanaṇ.

* *Verss Jā. i. 21=Ad. 64 (Siam. edn.); cf. Jā. iii. 242.*

† *Jā. i. 21.*

‡ *Cf. Mhv. 8.*

Tath' eva tvam sabbakālaṃ paripucchanto¹ buddhaṃ janaṃ
paññāya pāraṃsiṃ² gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi '* '† ti.

Tattha bhikkhanto ti piṇḍāya caranto.

Hīna-m-ukkattā-majjhime ti hīnukattāmajjhimaṃ kulāṇi ti attho.
Līṅgavipariyāso kato.

Na vivajjento ti na pariharanto; gharapaṭipāṭiṃ muñcitvā caranto
vivajjati nāma evaṃ akatvā ti attho.

Yāpanan ti yāpanamattaṃ, pāṇadhāraṇaṃ āhāraṃ labhatī ti attho.

Paripucchanto ti: "kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ, kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjan?"† ti ādinā nayena tattha tattha abhiññāte
paṇḍite jane upasaṅkamitvā paripucchanto ti attho.

Buddhaṃ janaṃ ti paṇḍitajanaṃ; buddhe jane ti pi pāṭho.

Paññāya pāraṃsiṃ ti paññāpāraṃsiṃ gantvā ti pi pāṭho. Sesam
attho pi uttānam evā ti.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāraḍḍhammehi bhavitabban
ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'pañcamamaṃ viriyapāraṃsiṃ disvā' etad
ahosi: Sumedhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhaya viriyapāraṃsiṃ pūreyyāsi,
yathā pi 'siho migarājā' § sabba-iriyāpathesu dāhaviṇiyo hoti, evaṃ
tvam pi sabbabhavesu sabba-iriyāpathesu dāhaviṇiyo anolīnaviriyo
samāno buddho bhavissasi ti 'pañcamamaṃ viriyapāraṃsiṃ' § dāhaṃ
katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[Al. 130-140] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācānā.

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ³ pañcamamaṃ viriyapāraṃsiṃ
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitānisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvam pañcamamaṃ tāva dāhaṃ katvā samādiya
viriyapāraṃsiṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattuṃ icchasi.

Yathā pi siho migarājā nisaṃjjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
alīnaviriyo hoti paggaḥitaṃ⁴ sadā.

Tath' eva tvam sabbabhavaṃ paggaṇha viriyaṃ dāhaṃ
viriyapāraṃsiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi '|| '¶ ti.

Tattha alīnaviriyo ti anolīnaviriyo.

* Verses=Jā. i. 21-22=Ael. 65 (Siam. edn.).

† Jā. i. 21-22.

† M. iii. 205 (H.).

§ Cf. Mhbv. 9.

|| Verses=Jā. i. 22=Ael. 65 (Siam. edn.).

¶ Jā. i. 22.

¹ Budv. II. 135 paripuccham.

² Budv. II. 133, 135 paññāpāraṃsiṃ.

³ Budv. II. 137 tadā dakkhiṃ.

⁴ Budv. II. 139 paggaḥita-

*Sabbabhav*e ti jātajātabhave, sabbesu bhavesû ti attho. Āraddha-viriyo hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpunissasī ti pi pāṭho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evā ti.

“Ath’ assa: na ettakeh’ eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim upadhārayato ‘ chaṭṭhamam khantipāramim disvā ’* etad ahosi: Sumedhapandita tvam ito paṭṭhāya khantipāramim pūreyyāsi, sammānane pi avamānane pi khamo va bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi paṭṭhaviyaṃ nāma sucim pi pakkhipati asucim pi na ca tena paṭṭhavi sineham paṭigham vā karoti, khamati sahati adhivāseti yeva, evam eva tvam pi sabbesam sammānāvamānananesu khamo samāno buddho bhavissasī ti chaṭṭhamam khantipāramim dalham katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 141-145] ‘ Na h’ ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.

Vicinanto tadāddakkhim¹ chaṭṭhamam khantipāramim pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitānisevitam.

Imam tvam chaṭṭhamam tāva dalham katvā samādiya tattha advejjhamanaso² sambodhiṃ pāpunissasī.

Yathā pi paṭṭhavi nāma sucim pi asucim pi ca sabbam sahati nikkhepaṃ na karoti paṭigham tayā.³

Tath’ eva tvam pi sabbesam sammānāvamānanakkhamo⁴ khantipāramitam gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpunissasī ‘†’ ti.

Tattha *advejjhamanaso* ti ekaṃsamānaso.

Sucim pi ti candanakuṅkumagandhamālādi sucim pi.

Asucim pi ti ahikukkuramanussakunāpaguthamuttakhelasiṅghānikādi asucim pi.

Sahati ti khamati adhivāseti.

Nikkhepaṃ ti nikkhittam.

Paṭigham ti kodham.

Tayā ti tāya vuttiyā tāya nikhantiyā; paṭigham dayan ti pi pāṭho. Tass’ attho: tena nikkhepena paṭighānurodham na karoti ti attho.

Sammānāvamānanakkhamo ti sabbesam sammānāvamānassho

* Cf. *Mhv.* 9.

† Verses=Jā. i. 22-23=Asl. 65-66 (*Siam. edn.*).

¹ *Budv.* II. 142 tadā dakkhim.

² *Budv.* II. 143 ‘mānaso.

³ *Budv.* II. 144 dayam.

⁴ *Budv.* II. 145 sammānāvamānanakkhamo.

tvam pi bhavā ti attho. 'Tath' eva tvam pi sabbabhavē sammāna-
navimānakkhamo ti pi paṭhanti. Khantiyā pāramim gantvā ti pi
pāṭho. 'Tassā khantiyā pārami pūraṇavasena gantvā ti attho. Sesam
attho pi uttānam evā ti. Ito param ettakam pi avatvā yattha yattha
viseso tam tam eva vaditvā pāṭhantaram dassetvā gamissāmā ti.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban
ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ disvā' * etad
ahosi: Sumedhapañḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ
pūreyyāsi, asaniyā matthake patamānāya pi dhanādīnaṃ atthāya
chandādīnaṃ vasena sampajānamusāvādaṃ nāma mā bhāsi, yathā
pi Osadhī tārakā nāma sabba-utusu attano gamanavīthiṃ vijahitvā
aññāya vīthiyā na gacchati sakavīthiyā va gacchati, evam eva tvam
pi saccam pahāya musāvādaṃ nāma avadanto yeva buddho bhavissasi
ti sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 146-150] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ sattamaṃ saccapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitanisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvam sattamaṃ tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha advejjhavacano sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi Osadhī nāma tulābhūtā sadevake
samaye utuvasse vā n' ev' okkamati² vīthito.

'Tath' eva tvam pi saccesu mā vokkamahi³ vīthito
saccapāramitaṃ⁴ gantvā⁵ sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi '†' ‡ ti.

Tattha *tatthā* ti saccapāramiyaṃ.

Advejjhavacano ti avitathavacano.

Osadhī nōmā ti Osadhī tārakā, osadhagahane⁶ Osadhītārakam
uditam disvā Osadhā gayhanti, tasimā Osadhītārakā ti vuccati.

Tulābhūtā ti pamānabhūtā.

Sadevake ti sadevakassa lokassa.

Samaye ti vassasamaye.

Utuvasse ti hemantagimhesu, samaye utuvaṭṭe ti pi pāṭho. Tassa
samaye ti gimhe. Utuvaṭṭe ti hemante ca vassāne cā ti attho.

* Cf. *Mhvr.* 9.

† Verses at *Jā.* i. 23 = *Asl.* 66 (*Siam. edn.*).

‡ *Jā.* i. 23.

¹ *Budv.* II. 147 tadā dakkhiṃ.

² *Budv.* II. 149 na vokkamati.

³ *Budv.* II. 150 vokkamasi.

⁴ *Budv.* II. 150 saccā-

⁵ *Budv.* II. 150 katvā.

⁶ *Sī.* II. osadhī (*H.*).

N' ev' okkamati vīthito ti taṃ taṃ utumhi attano gamanavīthito na okkamati na vigacchati, yaṃ yaṃ phaladānamattaṃ osadhaṃ taṃ taṃ phaladānena cha māse pubbaṃ disaṃ gacchati kira cha māse pacchimam disaṃ; athavā *Osadhī nāma* ti osadhaṃ siṅgivera-pipphalimaricādikaṃ. *N' ev' okkamati* ti okkamma attano phalaṃ adatvā na nivattati. *Vīthito* ti gamanavīthito. Pittaharo pittaṃ harate va vātaharo vātaṃ harate va sembaharo semhaṃ harate vā ti attho. Sesam attho pi uttānam evā ti.

“Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'atthamaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ disvā' * etad ahosi: Sumedhapandita tvam ito paṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhānapāramim pi pūreyyāsi, yaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi tasmim adhiṭṭhāne niccalo bhaveyyāsi, yathā pabbato nāma sabbadisāsu vāte paharante pi na kampati na calati attano ṭhāne yeva tiṭṭhati, evam eva tvam pi attano adhiṭṭhāne niccalo honto va buddho bhavissasi ti atthamaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 151-156] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ atthamaṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitānisevitam.

Imaṃ tvam atthamaṃ tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya tattha tvam acalo hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi pabbato selo acalo suppatitṭhito na kampati bhusavātehi sakatṭhān' eva tiṭṭhati.

Tath' eva tvam pi adhiṭṭhāne sabbadā acalo bhava adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi '†'† ti.

Tattha selo ti silāmayo.

Acalo ti niccalo.

Suppatitṭhito ti acalattā yeva suṭṭhu patitṭhito; yathā pi pabbato acalo nikhato ti pi pāṭho.

Bhusavātehi ti balavavātehi.

Sakatṭhāne yeva ti attano ṭhāne yeva, yathā ṭhitatṭhāne yevā ti attho. Sesam attho uttānam evā ti.

“Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'navamaṃ mettāpāramiṃ disvā' * etad

* Cf. *Mhv.* 9.

† Verses at *Jā.* i. 23-24 = *Asi.* 66-67 (*Siam. edn.*).

‡ *Jā.* i. 23-24.

ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya mettāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, hitesu pi ahitesu pi ekacitto bhaveyyāsi, yathā pi udakaṃ nāma pāpajanassa pi kalyāṇajanassa pi sītabhāvaṃ ekasadisam katvā pharati, evam eva tvam pi sabbasattesu mettacittena ekacitto va hutvā buddho bhavissasi navamaṃ mettāpāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 156-160] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ navamaṃ mettāpāramiṃ²
pubbakehi mahesihi āsevitānisevitaṃ.

Imaṃ tvam navamaṃ tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya
mettāya asamo hohi yadi bodhiṃpattum icchasi.

Yathā pi udakaṃ nāma kalyāṇe³ pāpake jane
samaṃ pharati sītena pavāheti rajomalaṃ.

Tath' eva tvam pi ahitahite⁴ samaṃ mettāya bhāvaya
mettāpāramitaṃ⁵ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi '* '† ti.

Tattha asamo hohi ti mettābhāvanāya asadiso hohi; tattha tvam samasamo hohi ti pi pāṭho. So uttānattho va.

Saman ti tulyaṃ.

Pharati ti phusati.

Pavāheti ti visodheti.

Rajo ti āgantukarajaṃ.

Malan ti sarīre utṭhiṭaṃ sedamalādiṃ. Rajaṃ malan ti pi pāṭho.
So yev' attho.

Ahitahite ti ahite ca hite ca; mitte ca sapatte cā ti attho.

Mettāya bhāvaya ti mettaṃ bhāvaya vaḍḍhehi. Sesam attho pi uttānam eva.

"Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakāradhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato 'dasamaṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ disvā' † etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya upekkhāpāramiṃ pūreyyāsi, sukhe pi dukkhe pi majjhattho bhaveyyāsi, yathā pi paṭhavi nāma sucim pi asucim pi ca pakkhipamāne majjhatthā va hoti, evam eva tvam pi sukhadukkhe majjhattho va honto buddho

* *Verses at Jā. i. 24—Aol. 67 (Siam. edn.).*

† *Jā. i. 24.*

‡ *Cf. Mhv. 9.*

¹ *Budv. II. 157 tadā dakkhiṃ.*

² *Budv. II. 159 kalyāṇe.*

³ *Budv. II. 160 pāramiṃ.*

⁴ *Budv. II. 157 pāramiṃ.*

⁵ *Budv. II. 160 hitahite.*

bhavissasi ti dasamaṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi.
Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 161-165] 'Na h' ete ettakā yeva . . . pe . . .

Vicinanto tadāddakkhiṃ¹ dasamaṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitānisevitāṃ.

Imaṃ tvam dasamaṃ tāva dalhaṃ katvā samādiya
tulābhūto dalho hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Yathā pi paṭhavi nāma nikkhittaṃ asuciṃ suciṃ
uppekkhati ubho p' ete kopānunayavajjitā.

Tath' eva tvam pi sukhadukkhe tulābhūto sadā bhava
upekkhāpāramitaṃ² gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi '* '† ti.

Tattha *tulābhūto* ti majjhathabbhāve ṭhito, yathā tulādaṇḍo sam-
aṃ tulito samaṃ tiṭṭhati na namati na unnamati. Evaṃ eva
tvam pi sukhadukkhesu tulāsadiso hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.

Kopānunayavajjitā ti paṭighānurodhavajjitā. Dayākopavivajjitā
ti pi pāṭho. So eva attho. Sesaṃ khantipāramiyaṃ vuttanayen'
eva veditabbaṃ.

"Tato Sumedhapāṇḍito ime dasa pāramiḍhamme vicinitvā tato
paraṃ cintesi: imasmiṃ loke bodhisattehi paripūretabbā bodhipari-
pācanā buddhakārakā dhammā ettakā yeva na ito bhīyo, imā pana
pāramiyo uddhaṃ ākāse pi n' atthi, na heṭṭhā paṭhaviyaṃ pi, na
puratthimādisu disāsu pi atthi, mayhaṃ yeva pana hadayaṃsaṃsa-
tare yeva patiṭṭhatā ti. Evaṃ tāsāṃ attano hadaye patiṭṭhita-
bhāvaṃ disvā sabbā pi tā dalhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya punappuna
sammāsanto anulomapaṭilomaṃ sammāsi, pariyante gahetvā ādimhi
pāpesi, ādimhi gahetvā pariyante ṭhapesi, majjhe gahetvā ubhato
osāpesi, ubhato koṭisu gahetvā majjhe osāpesi. Bāhirabhaṇḍaparic-
cāgo pāramiyo nāma aṅgapariccāgo upapāramiyo nāma jīvita-paric-
cāgo paramatthapāramiyo nāmā ti dasa pāramiyo dasa upapāramiyo
dasa paramatthapāramiyo ti yamakatālaṃ³ vinivaṭṭento viya sam-
masi. Tassa dasapāramiyo sammāsantassa dhammatejēna catuna-
hutādhikā dviyojanasatasahasabahalā vipulā ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavi
hatthinā akkantanalakalāpo viya uppīliyamāna-uccahuyantaṃ viya
ca mahāviraṃ viravamānā saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi,

* *Veress at Jā. i. 25=Aś. 67-68 (Siam. edn.).*

† *Jā. i. 24-25.*

¹ *Budd. II. 162 tadā dakkhiṃ.*

² *Budd. II. 165 upekkhā.*

³ *S. II. yamakataḷaṃ (H.).*

kulālacakkaṃ viya telayantacakkaṃ viya ca paribbhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

(II. 166-168) 'Ettakā yeva te loke ye dhammā bodhipācanā tat'¹ uddhaṃ n' atthi aññatra dāhaṃ tattha patiṭṭhaha.

Ime dhamme sammasato sabhāvasarasalakkhane² dhammatejena vasudhā dasasahasā pakampatha.

Calatī ravatī puthuvī³ ucchuyantaṃ va pīlitaṃ telayante yathā cakkaṃ evaṃ kampati medinī⁴ * † ti.

Tattha *ettakā yeva* ti niddiṭṭhānaṃ dasannaṃ pāramitānaṃ anū-nādhikabhāvadassanattamaṃ vuttaṃ.

Tat' uddhaṃ ti tato dasahi pāramihi uddhaṃ.

N' atthi aññatra ti aññatra⁴ lakkhaṇaṃ saddasatthato gahetabbaṃ. Tato dasa pāramito añño buddhakāradhammo n' atthi ti attho.

Tatthā ti tēsu dasasu pāramisu.

Patiṭṭhahā ti tiṭṭha; paripūrento tiṭṭhā ti attho.

Ime dhamme ti pāramidhamme.

Sammasato ti upaparikkhantassā; anādaratthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Sabhāvasarasalakkhane ti sabhāvasaṅkhātena sarasalakkhaneṇa sammasantassā ti attho.

Dhammatejena ti pārami paricayañāṇatejena.

Vasudhā ti, vasū ti ratanaṃ vuccati, taṃ dhāreti dhiyati vā eṭṭhā ti, vasudhā, medinī.

Pakampathā ti pakampittha. Sumedhapandite pāramiyo viṇan-te tassa ñāṇatejena *dasasahasā* pakampitthā ti attho.

Calatī ti cakkakāraṃ⁵ kampi.

Ravatī ti nadati vikūjati.

Ucchuyantaṃ va pīlitaṃ ti pīlitucchuyantaṃ viya; guḷayantaṃ va pīlitaṃ ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Telayante ti telapīlanayante.

Yathā cakkaṃ ti cakkikānaṃ mahācakkayantaṃ viya.

Evaṃ ti yathā telapīlanacakkaṃ paribbhamati kampati *evaṃ* ayaṃ medinī kampati ti attho. Sesam atthe uttānaṃ evā ti.

"Evaṃ mahāpaṭhavīyā kampamānāya Rammanagaravāsī manussā

* Verses at Jā. i. 25=Aśl. 68 (Siam. edn.).

† Jā. i. 25.

¹ *Buddh.* II. 166 tad'.

² *Buddh.* II. 167 sabhāvasarasalak-

³ *Buddh.* II. 168 puthavī.

⁴ v.l. añña (H.).

⁵ v.l. cakkakāraṃ (H.).

bhagavantam parivisayamānā saṇṭhātum asakkontā yugantavā-
tabbhā hatā mahāsālā viya mucchitā papatimsu; ghaṭādīni kulā-
labhaṇḍāni pavaṭṭantāni aññamaññaṃ paharantāni cunṇavicuṇ-
nāni ahesum. Mahājanā bhittatasitā satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā: kin
nu kho bhagavā nāgāvaṭṭo 'yaṃ bhūtayakkhadevatāsu aññatarāvaṭṭo
vā ti na hi mayaṃ etaṃ jānāma, api ca kho sabbo pi ayaṃ mahā-
jano upadduto, kin nu kho imassa lokassa pāpakaṃ bhavissati udā-
hu kalyaṇaṃ? Kathetha no etaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti pucchimsu.

Atha satthā tesam kathaṃ sutvā: tumhe mā bhāyatha mā kho
cintayittha, n' atthi vo itonidānaṃ bhayaṃ, yo so mayā ajja Su-
medhapāṇḍito: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti vyā-
kato, so dāni pāraṃiyo sammāsati, tassa sammāsantassa dhammate-
jena sakaladasasahassī lokadhātu ekappahāren' eva kampati c' eva
ravati cā ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

(II. 169-175) 'Yāvatā parisā āsī¹ buddhassa parivesane
pavedhamānā sā tattha mucchitā seti bhūmiyaṃ.²

Ghaṭānekaśasassāni kumbhīnañ ca satā bahū
saṅcunṇā³ mathitā⁴ tattha aññamaññaṃ paghaṭṭitā.

Ubbiggā tasitā bhītā⁵ bhantā vyadhitamānasā⁶
mahājanā samāgama Dīpaṅkaram upāgamaṃ.

Kim bhavissati lokassa kalyāṇaṃ atha pāpakaṃ
sabbo upadduto loko taṃ vinodehi cakkhuma.⁶

Tesaṃ tadā saññapesi Dīpaṅkaro mahāmuni⁷
vissatthā hotha ma bhātha imasmiṃ puthuvikampane.⁸

Yam ahaṃ ajja vyākāsiṃ buddho loka bhavissati
eso sammāsati⁹ dhammaṃ pubbaṃ jinasevitaṃ.

Tassa sammāsato dhammaṃ buddhabhūmiṃ asesato
ten' āyaṃ kampitā puthuvi¹⁰ dasasahassī¹¹ sadevake * ''† ti.

Tattha yāvatā ti yāvatikā.

* Verses at Jā. i. 26 = Asl. 68-69 (Siam. edn.).

† Jā. i. 26.

¹ Budo. II. 169 āsi.

² Budo. II. 170 saṅcunṇamathitā.

³ Budo. II. 171 vyā-.

⁴ Budo. II. 173 *muni.

⁵ Budo. II. 174 *anti.

⁶ Budo. II. 175 *sahasī.

⁷ Budo. II. 169 bhūmiyā.

⁸ Budo. II. 171 bhītā.

⁹ Budo. II. 173 cakkhuma.

¹⁰ Budo. II. 173 puthavi.

¹¹ Budo. II. 175 puthavi.

Āsī ti ahosi; *sā tadā parisā āsī* ti pi pāṭho. Tattha yā tattha *parisā* ṭhitā *āsī* ti attho.

Pavedhamānā ti kampamānā.

Sā ti *sā parisā*.

Tatthā ti tasmiṃ parivesanaṭṭhāne.

Seti ti sayittha.

Ghaṭā ti ghaṭānaṃ; *sāmi-atthe paccattavacanaṃ*. Ghaṭānaṃ *nekasahassāni* ti attho.

Samcunṇā mathitā ti cunṇā c' eva mathitā ca; *mathitasamcunṇā* ti attho.

Aññamaññaṃ paghaṭṭitā ti aññamaññaṃ pahaṭṭā.

Ubbiggā ti utrastahadaya.

Tasitā ti sañjātataṣā.

Bhūtā ti bhayaabhītā.

Bhantā ti bhantaṃānasā; *vibbhantacittā* ti attho. Sabbāni pan' *etāni aññamañña*vevacanāni.

Samāgammā ti samāgantvā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Upadduto ti upahato vyadhito.

Taṃ vinodehi ti taṃ upaddavabhayaṃ¹ vinodehi; *vināsayā* ti attho.

Cakkhumā ti pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhuma.

Tesaṃ tadā ti te jane tadā; *upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ*.

Saññāpesi ti ñāpesi bodhesi.

Vissatthā ti vissatthacittā.

Mā bhāthā ti mā bhāyatha.

Yam ahaṃ ti yaṃ ahaṃ Sumedhapaṇḍitaṃ.

Dhammaṃ ti pāramidhammaṃ.

Pubbakaṃ ti porāṇaṃ.

Jinasevitaṃ ti jinehi bodhisattakāle sevitaṃ ti attho.

Buddhabhūmiṃ ti buddhapāramiṃ.

Tena ti tena sammasanakāraṇena.

Kampitā ti calitā.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke.

“Tato mahājano tathāgatassa vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho mālā-gandhavigilepanādīni ādāya Rammanagarato nikkhamitvā bodhisattamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā mālādīhi² pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā Rammanagaram eva pāvīsi. Atha bodhisatto pi dasa pāramiyo sammasitvā dhammaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya nisinnāsanaṃ vuṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

¹ v.l. upadduta (H.).

² S. II. mālādmi.

[II. 176-177] 'Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā mano nibbāyi tāvade
sabbe maṃ upasaṅkamma puna pi maṃ abhivandayum.¹

Samādiyivā buddhaguṇaṃ dāhaṃ katvāna mānaṃ
Dipaṅkaraṃ namassitvā āsanā vuṭṭhahiṃ tadā² * † ti.

Tattha *mano nibbāyi* ti mahājanassa paṭhavikampane ubbiggahadayassa tattha kāraṇaṃ sutvā mano nibbāyi; santiṃ agamāsi ti attho; jano nibbāyi ti pi pāṭho. So uttāno yeva.

Samādiyivā ti sammā ādiyivā; samādiyā ti attho.

Buddhaguṇaṃ ti pāramiyo. Sesam uttānaṃ eva.

"Atha kho bodhisattaṃ dayitasabbasattaṃ āsanā vuṭṭhahantaṃ sakaladasasahassacakkavāḍadevatā sannipatitvā dibbehi gandhamā-lādhi pūjetvā: ayya Sumedhatāpasa tayā ajja Dīpaṅkarassa dasabalassa pādamūle mahati patthanā patthitā, sā te anantarāyena samij-jhatu, mā te tatra bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā ahosi, sarīre te appamattako pi rogo mā uppajjatu, khippaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā sammāsambodhiṃ paṭivijjha, yathā pupphūpagaphalūpagā rukkhā samaye pupphanti c' eva phalanti ca, tath' eva tvam pi taṃ samayaṃ anatikkamitvā khippaṃ sambodhiṃ phussatū ti ādini thutimaṅga-lāni payirudāhamsu, evaṃ payirudāhitvā bodhisattaṃ abhivādetvā attano attano devatṭhānaṃ eva agamiṃsu. Bodhisatto pi devatāhi abhithuto: ahaṃ dasapāramiyo pūretvā 'kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake buddho bhavissāmi ti' † viriyaṃ dāhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā isigaṇavan-taṃ Himavantam eva agamāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 178-180] 'Dibbaṃ mānusakam pupphaṃ devā³ mānusakā³ ubho
samokiranti pupphehi vuṭṭhahantassa āsanā.

Vedayanti ca te sotthiṃ devā³ mānusakā³ ubho
mahantaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ taṃ labhassu yathicchitaṃ.

Sabbītiyo vivajjantu soko⁴ rogo⁴ vinassatu
mā te bhavatv' antarāyo⁵ phusa khippaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ.

Yathā pi samaye sampatte⁶ pupphanti pupphino dumā
tath' eva tvam mahāvīra buddhañāṇena pupphasi.

* Verses at Jā. i. 27 = Asl. 69 (Siam. edn.).

† Cf. Jā. i. 26-27.

‡ Cf. Mhv. 7.

¹ Budo. II. 176 abhivandimsu.

² Budo. II. 177 tādā.

³ Budo. II. 178, 179 devamān.

⁴ Budo. II. 180 sabbarogo, also St. II. (H.).

⁵ Budo. II. 180 bhavantantarāyo. ⁶ Budo. II. 181 patte.

Yathā ye keci sambuddhā pūrayuṃ dasa pārami
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra pūraya dasa pārami.¹

Yathā ye keci sambuddhā bodhimaṇḍamhi bujjhare
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra bujjhassu jinabodhiyaṃ.

Yathā ye keci sambuddhā dhammacakkaṃ pavattayaṃ
tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra dhammacakkaṃ pavattaya.

Puṇṇamāye² yathā cando parisuddho viroceti
tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano viroca dasasahassiyaṃ.

Rāhumutto yathā suriyo tāpena atirocati
tath' eva lokā mucceivā³ viroca siriya tuvaṃ.

Yathā ya kāci nadiyo osaranti mahodadhiṃ
evaṃ sadevakā lokā osarantu tav' antike.

Tehi thutappasattho so dasa dhamme samādiya
te dhamme paripūrento pavanaṃ pāvisi tadā.* †

Tattha *dibban* ti mandāravaṃ pāricchattakaṃ. Devā dibbaṃ
kusumaṃ mānusakā ca mānusa-pupphaṃ gahetvā ti attho.

Samokiranti ti samoparisamokiriṃsū ti attho.

Vuṭṭhahantassā ti vuṭṭhahato.

Vedayanti ti nivedayiṃsu nāpesuṃ.

Sotthin ti sotthibhāvaṃ.

Idāni vedayitākāradassanattamaṃ mahantaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhan ti ādi
vuttaṃ. Tayā pana Sumedhapāṇḍita mahantaṃ thānaṃ patthi-
taṃ, yathā patthitaṃ labhassā ti attho.

Sabbūtiyo ti eti ti, iti; sabbā itiyō, sabbūtiyo, upaddavā.

Vivajjanti ti mā hontu.

Soko rogo vinassatū ti socanasāṅkhāto soko rujanasāṅkhāto rogo
ca vinaṭṭhā bhavantu.

Te ti tava.

Mā bhavatu' antarāyo ti mā bhavatu antarāyo.

Phusā ti adhigaccha pāpuṇāhi.

Bodhin ti arahattamaggañāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ pi vaṭṭati.

Uttaman ti seṭṭhaṃ.

Samaye ti tassa tassa rukkhassa pupphanasamaye sampatte ti
attho.

* Verses at Jā. i. 27-28 = *Asi.* 69-70 (*Siam. edn.*).

† Jā. i. 27-28.

¹ *Budd.* II. 182 pāramiṃ.

² *Budd.* II. 185 māse.

³ *Budd.* II. 186 muṇceivā.

Pupphino ti pupphanakā.

Buddhañāṇehi ti atthārasahi buddhañāṇehi.

Pupphaṣi ti pupphassu.

Pūrayun ti pūrayimsu.

Pūrayā ti paripūraya.

Bujjhare ti bujjhimsu.

Jinabodhiyan ti jinānaṃ buddhānaṃ bodhiyā; sabbaññubodhi-mūle ti attho.

Puṇṇamāye ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ.

Puṇṇamano ti paripuṇṇamanoratho.

Rāhumutto ti Rāhunā sobbhānunaṃ mutto.

Tāpenā ti patāpena ālokena.

Lokā mucchivā ti lokadhammehi alitto hutvā ti attho.

Virocā ti virāja.

Siriyā ti buddhasiriyā.

Osaranti ti mahāsamuddaṃ pavisanti.

Osaranti ti upagacchantu.

Tav' antike ti tava santikaṃ.

Tehi ti devehi.

Thutappasattho ti thuto c' eva pasattho ca. Thutehi vā dipaṅka-rādihi pasattho.

Dasadhamme ti dasa pāramidhamme.

Pavanan ti mahāvanaṃ. Dhammakapabbate mahāvanaṃ pāvisi ti attho. Sesagāthā su-uttānā evā ti.

Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Sume-dhakathā niṭṭhitā.

II. DIPANĀKARABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Rammanagaravāsino pi upāsakā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhu-saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā puna bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ onta-pattapaṇiṃ mālāgandhādīhi pūjetvā vanditvā dānānumodanaṃ sotukāmā upaniṣidimsu. Atha satthā tesāṃ paramamadhuraṃ ha-dayaṅgamam anumodanam akāsi:

Dānaṃ nāma sukhādīnaṃ nidānaṃ paramaṃ metaṃ
dibbānaṃ pana sopānaṃ patitṭhā ti pavuccati.

Dānaṃ tānaṃ manussassa dānaṃ bandhuparāyaṇaṃ.
Dānaṃ dukkhādhipannānaṃ sattānaṃ paramā gati.

Dukkhanittharaṇaṭṭhena dānaṃ nāvā ti dīpitaṃ
bhayā rakkhanato dānaṃ nagaran ti ca vaṇṇitaṃ.

Dānaṃ durāsadaṭṭhena vuttam āsiviso ti ca*
dānaṃ lobhamalādīhi padumaṃ anupalittato.

N' atthi dānasamo loke purisassa avassayo
paṭipajjatha tasmā taṃ kiriyājjhāsayena ca.

Saggalokanidānāni dānāni matimā idha
ko hi nāma naro loke na dadeyya hite rato.

Sutvā devesu sampattiṃ ko naro dānasambhavaṃ
na dajjā sukhasandānaṃ dānaṃ cittappamodanaṃ.

Dānena paṭipannena accharā parivārīto
ramate suciraṃ kālaṃ nandane suranandane.

Pītiṃ udāraṃ vindati dātā gāravam asmiṃ gacchati loke
khyātim anantaṃ yāti ca dātā vissasaṇiyo hoti ca dātā.

Datvā dānaṃ yāti naro so bhogasamiddhiṃ dīghañ c' āyuraṃ
sussarataṃ pi ca vandati rūpaṃ sagge saddhiṃ kilati devehi,
vimānesu ṭhatvā nānāmattamayūrābhīrutesu.

Corārīrājōdakapāvakaṇaṃ dhaṇaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ eva dā-
naṃ
dadāti taṃ sāvakaññabhūmiṃ paccekabhūmiṃ pana bud-
dhabhūmiṃ ti.

Evam ādinā nayena dānānumodanaṃ katvā dānānisamsaṃ pakā-
setvā tad anantaraṃ silakathaṃ kathesi, sīlaṃ nāma' etaṃ idhaloka-
paralokasampattīnaṃ mūlaṃ.

Sīlaṃ sukhānaṃ paramaṃ nidānaṃ sīlena sīli tidivaṃ payāti
sīlaṃ hi saṃsāraṃ upāgatassa tāṇaṃ ca leṇaṃ ca parāyanaṃ
ca.

Avassayo sīlasamo janānaṃ kuto paṇ' añño idha vā parattha
sīlaṃ guṇānaṃ paramā paṭiṭṭhā yathā dharā thāvara jaṅga-
mānaṃ.

Sīlaṃ kir' eva kalyāṇaṃ sīlaṃ loke anuttaraṃ
ariyavuttisamācāro yena vuccati sīlavā.

Silālaṅkārasamo alaṅkāro n' atthi. Silagandhasamo gandho n' atthi. Silasamaṃ kilesamalavisodhanaṃ n' atthi. Silasamaṃ parilāhūpasamaṃ n' atthi. Silasamaṃ kittijanaṃ n' atthi. Silasamaṃ saggārohaṇasopānaṃ n' atthi. Nibbānanagarappavesane ca silasamaṃ dvāraṃ n' atthi. Yath' āha:

Sobhant' evaṃ na rājāno muttāmaṇivibhūsitā
yathā sobhanti yatino silabhūsanabhūsitā.

Silagandhasamo gandho kuto nāma bhavissati
yo samaṃ anuvāte ca paṭivāte ca vāyati.

Na pupphagandho paṭivātaṃ eti na candanaṃ tagarama-
likā vā
sataṇ ca gandho paṭivātaṃ eti sabbā disā sappuriso pavāti.

Candanaṃ tagaraṃ vā pi uppalaṃ atha vassiki
etesam gandhajātānaṃ silagandho anuttaro.

Na Gaṅgā Yamunā vā pi Sarabhū vā Sarassati
ninnagā v' Āciravatī Mahī cā pi mahānadī.

Sakkuṇanti visodhetuṃ yam malaṃ idha pāṇinaṃ
visodhayati sattānaṃ taṃ ve silajalaṃ malaṃ.

Na taṃ sajaladā vātā na cā pi haricandanaṃ
n' eva hārā na maṇayo na candakiraṇaṅkurā.

Samayant' idha sattānaṃ parilāhaṃ surakkhitaṃ
yaṃ sameti idaṃ ariyaṃ sīlaṃ accantasītaṃ.

Attānuvādādibhayaṃ viddhaṃsayati sabbadā
janeti kittiṃ sātāṇ ca sīlaṃ silavato sadā.

Saggārohaṇasopānaṃ aññaṃ silasamaṃ kuto
dvāraṃ vā pana nibbānanagarassa pavesane.

Guṇaṇaṃ mūlabhūtaṃ dosānaṃ balaghātino
iti silassa jānātha ānisaṃsaṃ anuttaraṃ.

Evam bhagavā silānisamsaṃ dassetvā: idaṃ pana sīlaṃ nissāya
ayaṃ saggo labbhatī ti dassanattamaṃ tad anantaraṃ saggakathaṃ
kathesi. Ayaṃ saggo nāma iṭṭho kanto maṇāpo ekantasukho nic-
cam ettha kilā niccam sampattiyo labhanti. Cātummahārājikā
devā navutivassasatasahassāni dibbasukhaṃ dibbasampattiṃ pāṭi-
labhanti, Tāvatisā tisso ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṇ ca vassasatasahassā-
nī ti. Evam ādi-saggaguṇapaṭisaṃpyuttakathaṃ kathesi. Evam

saggakathāya palobhetvā puna: ayam pi saggo anicco addhuvo na h' ettha chandarāgo kātabbo ti, "kāmaṇaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ ca pakāsetvā" * amatapariyosānaṃ dhammakathaṃ kathesi.

Evam tassa mahājanassa dhammaṃ desetvā ekacce saraṇesu ca ekacce pañcasīlesu ca ekacce sotāpatti-phale ca ekacce sakadāgāmi-phale ekacce anāgāmi-phale ekacce catusu pi phalesu ekacce tīsu vijjāsu ekacce chasu abhiññāsu ekacce aṭṭhasamāpattisu patitṭhāpetvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Rammanagarato nikkhamitvā Sudassanavihāraṃ eva pāvisi. Tena vuttam:

[II. 180-185] "Tadā te bhojayitvāna sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ upagañchum saraṇaṃ tassa Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

Saraṇāgamaṇe kañci niveseti¹ tathāgato
kañci pañcasu sīlesu sīle dasavidhe paṇaṃ.

Kassaci deti sāmāññaṃ caturo² phala-m-uttame
kassaci asame dhamme deti so paṭisambhidā.

Kassaci varasamāpattiyo aṭṭha deti narāsaḥho
tisso kassaci vijjāyo chalabhiññāyo³ pavecchati.

Tena yogena janakāyaṃ ovadi⁴ so⁴ mahāmuni
tena vitthārikaṃ āsi lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.

Mahāhanu⁵ usabhakkhandho⁵ Dīpaṅkarasānāmakō
bahū jane tārayati parimoceti duggatiṃ.

Bodhaneyyaṃ janaṃ disvā satasahassee pi yojane
khaṇena upagantvāna bodheti taṃ mahāmuni[†] ti.

Tattha te ti te Rammanagaravāsino upāsakā.

Saraṇaṃ ti ettha saraṇaṃ saraṇāgamaṇaṃ saraṇassa gantā ca veditabbā. Sarati hiṃsati vināseti ti saraṇaṃ. Kiṃ taṃ ratanatta-yaṃ? Taṃ pana saraṇāgatānaṃ ten' eva saraṇagamanena bha-yaṃ sant' āyaṃ dukkhaṃ duggatiṃ parikkilesaṃ hanti hiṃsati ti saraṇaṃ ti vuccati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:

"Ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇāgatāse na te gamissanti apāyaṃ
pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ devakāyaṃ paripūressanti ti.

* Vin. i. 15.

† Verses at Jā. i. 28 = Asl. 70-71 (Siam. edn.).

¹ Budv. II. 190 nivesesi.

² Budv. II. 191 catutthe.

³ Budv. II. 192 'abhiññā.

⁴ Budv. II. 193 ovadati.

⁵ Budv. II. 194 'hanūsabhakkhando.

Ye keci dhammaṃ saraṇaṅgatāse . . . pe . . .

Ye keci saṅghaṃ saraṇaṅgatāse . . . pe . . . paripūressan-
ti '* ti.

Saraṇagamaṇaṃ nāma ratanattayaparāyaṇākārappavatto cittuppā-
do. Saraṇassa gantā nāma taṃ samaṅgipuggalo. Evaṃ tāva sara-
ṇaṃ saraṇāgamaṇaṃ saraṇassa gantā cā ti idaṃ tayaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Tassā ti taṃ Dīpaṅkaraṃ; upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.
Upagañchumaṃ saraṇaṃ tatthā ti pi pāṭho.

Satthuno ti satthāraṃ.

Saraṇāgamane kañci ti kañci puggalaṃ saraṇāgamane niveseti ti
attho. Kañcā pi paccuppannavasena vuttañ ca atītakālavasena
attho gaheṭṭabbo. Esa nayo sesesu pi. Kassaci saraṇāgamane ti pi
pāṭho. Tassa pi so yev' attho.

Kañci pañcasu sīlesu ti kañci puggalaṃ pañcasu viratisīlesu nive-
sesi ti attho.

Sīle dasavidhe paraṇ ti aparaṃ puggalaṃ dasavidhe sīle nivesesi
ti. Kassaci kusale dasā ti pi pāṭho. Tassa kañci puggalaṃ dasaku-
saladhamme samādapesi ti attho.

Kassaci deti sāmāññaṇ ti " ettha paramatthato sāmāññaṇ ti maggo
vuccati. Yath' āha: ' Katamañ ca bhikkhave sāmāññaṃ? Ayam
eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyath' idaṃ sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . .
sammāsamaḍḍhi ti, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmāññaṇ ' "† ti.

Caturo phala-m-uttame ti cattāri uttamāni phalāni ti attho. *Ma-*
kāro padasandhikaro, liṅgavipariyāsenā vuttaṃ. Yathōpanissayaṃ
cattāro magge cattāri sāmāññaphalāni, kassaci adāsi ti attho.

Kassaci asame dhamme ti kassaci asadise cattāro paṭisambhida-
dhamme adāsi.

Kassaci varasamāpattiyo ti kassaci pana nīvaraṇavigamanapadhā-
nabhūtā aṭṭhasamāpattiyo adāsi.

Tisso kassaci vijjāyo ti kassaci puggalassa upanissayavasena dib-
bacakkhuñānapubbenivāsānussatiñāṇa-āsavakkhayañānavasena tisso
vijjāyo.

Chalabhiññā pavecchati ti cha abhiññāyo kassaci adāsi.

Tena yogenā ti tena nayena tena anukkamena.

Janakāyaṇ ti janasaṃmūhaṃ.

Ovadaṭṭi ti ovadi. Kālavipariyāyena vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Īdi-
sesu vacanesu ito upari pi atītakālavasen' eva attho gaheṭṭabbo.

Tena vitthārikaṃ āsi ti tena Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato ovādena
anusāsaniyā vitthārikaṃ vitthataṃ visālībhūtaṃ sāsaṇaṃ ahoṣi.

Mahāhanū ti mahāpurisānaṃ kira dve pi hanūni paripunnāni dvādaśiyā pakkhassa candasadisākārāni hontī ti mahantāni hanūni yassa so mahāhanu; sīhahanū ti vuttam hoti.

Usabhakkhandho ti usabhassa iva khandho yassa bhavati so usa-bhakkhandho suvatthitasuvannālingasadisaruoirakkhandho samavat-tacārukkhandho ti attho.

Dīpaṅkarasanāmakō ti Dīpaṅkarasanāmo.

Bahū jane tārayatī ti bahū buddhaveneyye jane tāresi.

Parimocetī ti parimocesi.

Duggatin ti duggatito; nissakkatthe upayogavacanam.

Idāni tāraṇaparimocanākārassa dassanattam *bodhaneyyam janam* ti gāthā vuttā. Tattha *bodhaneyyam janam* ti bodhaneyyam pajam, ayam eva vā pātho.

Disvā ti buddhacakkhunā vā samantacakkhunā vā disvā.

Satasahasse pi yojane ti anekasatasahassee pi yojane tthitam; idam pana dasasahassiyam yeva sandhāya vuttan ti datthabham. Dīpaṅkaro kira satthā buddhattam patvā bodhimūle sattasattāham vīti-nāmetvā atthame sattāhe Mahābrahmuno dhammajjesanam paṭiñ-ñāya Sunandārāme dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā koṭisatam deva-manussānam dhammāmatam pāyesi. Ayam paṭhamo abhisamayo ahosi. Atha satthā attano puttassa Samavattakkhandhassa nāma ṇāṇaparipākam ṇatvā tam atrajam pamukham katvā Rāhulovādasadisam dhammam desetvā devamanussānam navutikoṭiyo dhammābhisamayam pāyesi. Ayam dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Puna bhagavā Amaravatīnagaradvāre mahāsirisarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyam katvā mahājanassa bandhanamokkham katvā devaṇaṇapari-vuto divasakarātīrekajuti viya surabhavane Tāvatisabhavane pāricchattakamūle paramasītale paṇḍukambalasilātale nisīditvā sab-badevaṇaṇapītisañjananīm attano jananiṃ Sumedhādeviṃ pamukham katvā sabbaso lokaviditavisuddhidevo devadevo Dīpaṅkaro bhagavā sattappakaraṇam Abhidhammapīṭakam desetvā navutideva-koṭisahassam¹ dhammāmatam pāyesi. Ayam tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttam:

(II. 106, 197) “Paṭhamābhisamaye buddho koṭisatam abodhayi
dutiyaḥbhisamaye nātho navutikoṭim abodhayi.

Yadā ca devabhavanamhi buddho dhammam adesayi
navutikoṭisahassānam tatiyaḥbhisamayo ahu.”*

* Jā. i. 28—Aś. 71 (Siam. edn.).

¹ H. v.l. navutidevakoṭiyo ti sabbattha.

Dīpaṅkarassa pana bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesum. Tattha Sunandārāme koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 198] “Sannipātā tayo āsum Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.”*

Athāparena samayena dasabalo catuhi bhikkhusahasseehi parivuto gāmaṇigamanagarapaṭipāṭiyā mahājanānuggaḥaṃ karonto cārikaṃ caramāno anukkamena ekasmiṃ padese mahājanakatasakkāraṃ sabbalokavissutaṃ amanussapariggahitaṃ atibhayānakaṃ olambāmbudharapariicumbitakūṭaṃ vividhasurabhitarukusumavāsitaṃ nānāmigagaṇavicaritakūṭaṃ Nāradaṃ nāma paramaramaṇiyaṃ pabbataṃ sampāpuni. So kira sabbato Nāradena nāma yakkhena pariggahito ahosi. Tattha pana tassa yakkhassa anusamvacharaṃ mahājano manussabaliṃ upaharati.

Atha Dīpaṅkaro kira bhagavā tassa mahājanassa upanissaya-sampattiṃ disvā tato bhikkhusaṅghaṃ catuddisaṃ pesetvā adutiyo asahāyo karuṇā balavaśāntatahadayo tañ ca yakkaṃ vinetum Nāradaṃ pabbataṃ abhiruhi. Atha so manussabhakkho sakahitanirapekkho paravadhadakkho yakko makkhaṃ asahamāno kodha-pharitamānaso dasabalaṃ bhimsāpetvā palāpetukāmo taṃ pabbataṃ cālesi. So kira pabbato tena cāliyamāno bhagavato ānubhāvena tass’ eva matthake patamāno viya ahosi. Tato so bhito: handa naṃ agginā khāpessāmi ti mahantaṃ atibhīmadassanaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbattesī. So aggikkhandho paṭivāte pakkhitto viya attano va dukkhaṃ jānesī. Na hi bhagavato oḥvare aṃsumattam pi daḍḍhū samatto ahosi. Yakko pana: samaṇo daḍḍho ti olovento dasabalaṃ saradasamayavimalakarasabbajanaratikaraṃ rajanikaraṃ iva sītalajalatalagatakamalakaṇṇikāya nisinnaṃ viya bhagavantaṃ disvā cintesi: aho ayaṃ samaṇo mahānubhāvo yaṃ yaṃ imass’ āhaṃ anattaṃ karomi so so maṃ’ ūpari yeva patati imaṃ pana samaṇaṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ me paṭisaraṇaṃ parāyanaṃ n’ atthi. Paṭhaviyaṃ upakkhalitā paṭhaviṃ yeva nissāya utṭhahanti hand’ āhaṃ imaṃ yeva samaṇaṃ saraṇaṃ gamissāmi ti.

Ath’ evaṃ pana so cintetvā bhagavato cakkālaṇkatatalesu pāda-alesu sirasā nipatitvā: accayo maṃ bhante accagamā ti vatvā bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ agamāsi. Ath’ assa bhagavā ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi. So desanāpariyosāne dasahi yakkhāsahasseehi saddhīṃ sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahi. Tasmīṃ kira divase sakala-Jambudīpavāsino

manussā tassa balikammattham ekekagāmato ekekapurisaṃ āharipsu, aññaṃ ca bahu tilataṇḍulakulatthamuggamāsādiṃ sappinavanitatelamadhuphānitādini ca. Atha so yakkho taṃ divasaṃ ābhattaṃ taṇḍulādikaṃ sabbaṃ tesam yeva datvā te balikammass' atthāya ānītamanusse dasabalassa niyādesi.

Atha te satthā manusse ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā anto sattāhe yeva arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā Māghapunnamāya koṭisatabhikkhum ajjhagato caturaṅgasamannāgate sannipāte pātimokkham uddisi bhagavā. Caturaṅgāni nāma: sabbe va ehibhikkhū honti sabbe chalabhiññā honti sabbe anāmantitā va āgatā paṇṇarasūposathadivaso cā ti imāni cattāri aṅgāni. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 109] “Puna Nārada-kūṭamhi pavivekagate jine khīṇāsavā vītamalā samimsu satakoṭiyo.”*

Tattha *pavivekagate* ti gaṇaṃ pahāya gate.

Samimsū ti sannipatimsu. Yadā pana Dīpaṅkaro lokanāyako Sudassana-nāmake pabbate vassāvāsam upagañchi tadā kira Jambudīpavāsino manussā anusamvaccharaṃ giraggasamajjaṃ karonti. Tasmīṃ kira samajje sannipatitā manussā dasabalaṃ disvā dhammakathaṃ sutvā tatra pasiditvā pabbajimsu. Mahāpavāraṇadivase satthā tesam ajjhāsayaṇukulaṃ vipassanākathaṃ kathesi. Taṃ sutvā te sabbe saṅkhāre sammasitvā vipassanānupubbena maggānupubbena ca arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Atha satthā navutikoṭisahashehi saddhiṃ pavāresi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 200, 201] “Yamhi kāle mahāvīro Sudassanasiluccaye navutikoṭisahashehi pavāresi mahāmuni.

Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggatāpano antalikkhamhi caraṇo pañcābhiññāsu pārāgū”* ti.

Ayaṃ gāthā Atthasāliniyā Dhammasaṅgani-atṭhakathānidānavanānāya Dīpaṅkara-buddhavaṃse likhitā. Imasmīṃ pana Buddhavaṃse n' atthi bhāvo yeva paṇ' assā yuttataro. Kasmā ti ce? Heṭṭhā Sumedhakathāsu kathitā hi.

Dīpaṅkare kira bhagavati dhammaṃ desente dasasahassānaṃ ca vīsati¹ sahasānaṃ ca ādivasena abhisamayānaṃ anto n' atthi. Tasmā Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato sāsaṇaṃ vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

* Jā. i. 29 = Aś. 71 (Siam. edn.).

¹ H. v. l. cattārisasatasahassānaṃ ti sabbattha.

[II. 202] “ Dasavīśasahasānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu
ekadvinnaṃ abhisamayā¹ gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyā¹ ”* ti.

Tattha *dasavīśasahasānaṃ* ti dasasahasānaṃ vīśatisahasānaṃ ca.
Dhammābhisamayo ti catusaccadhammapaṭivedho.

Ekadvinnaṃ ti ekassa c’ eva dvinnaṃ ca; tiṇṇaṃ catunnaṃ dasannaṃ ti ādinā nāyena asaṅkheyyā ti attho. Evaṃ asaṅkheyyābhisamayattā ca vitthārikaṃ mahattappattaṃ ca bahūhi paṇḍitehi devamanussehi niyanikattā nātaṃ ca adhisīlasikkhādīhi iddhaṃ ca satisamādhī-ādīhi phītaṃ ca ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 203] “ Vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ² iddhaṃ phītaṃ ahu tadā
Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ suvisodhitān ”† ti.

Tattha *suvisodhitān* ti suṭṭhu bhagavatā sodhitaṃ suddhaṃ kataṃ. Dīpaṅkaraṃ kira satthāraṃ sabbakālaṃ chalabhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ cattāri satasahasāni parivārenti. Tena samayena ye sekkhā kālakiriyaṃ karonti, te garahitā bhavanti sabbe khīṇāsavā hutvā va parinibbāyanti ti adhippāyo. Tasmā hi tassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ supupphitaṃ susamiddhaṃ khīṇāsavehi bhikkhūhi ativiya sobhittha. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 204-205] “ Cattāri satasahasāni chalabhiññā mahiddhikā
Dīpaṅkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sabbadā.

Ye keci tena samayena jahanti mānusaṃ bhavaṃ
appattamānasā sekhā garahitā va bhavanti te.

Supupphitaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ arahantehi tādihi
khīṇāsavehi vimalehi upasobhati sabbadā ”‡ ti.

Tattha *cattāri satasahasāni* ti gaṇanāya dassitā evaṃ dassitagaṇanā ime bhikkhū ti dassanattamaṃ *chalabhiññā mahiddhikā* ti vuttan ti evam attho gaṇetabbo. Athavā *chalabhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ* ti sāmi-atthe paccattavacaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Sabbadā ti niccakālaṃ; dasabalaṃ *parivārenti* bhagavantaṃ muñcitvā na katthaci gacchanti ti adhippāyo.

Tena samayena ti tasmim samaye. Ayaṃ pana samayasaddo samavāyādisu navasu atthesu dissati. Yath’ āha:

* Jā. i. 29 = Asl. 71 (Siam. edn.).

† Jā. i. 29 = Asl. 71-72 (Siam. edn.).

‡ Jā. i. 29 = Asl. 72 (Siam. edn.).

“Samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetudiṭṭhisu
paṭilābhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati.”*

Idha so kāle daṭṭhabbo tasmim kāle ti attho.

Mānusaṃ bhavaṃ ti manussabhāvaṃ.

Appattamānasa ti “appattaṃ anadhigataṃ mānasaṃ yehi te appattamānasa; mānasaṃ ti rāgassa ca cittassa ca arahattassa ca adhi-vacanaṃ. Yath’ āha: ‘Antalikkhacaro pāso yv’ āyaṃ carati māna-so’† ti ettha rāgo mānasaṃ ti vuttaṃ; ‘Cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṇ’‡ ti ettha cittaṃ; ‘Appattamānaso sekho kālaṃ kiriyaṃ jane sutā’§ ti ettha arahattaṃ. Idhā pi arahattam eva adhip-petaṃ. Tasmā appatta-arahattaphalā ti attho.”||

“*Sekhā* ti, ken’ aṭṭhena sekhā? Sekhadhammapaṭilābhaṭṭhena sekhā. Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ: ‘Kittāvatā nu kho bhante sekho hoti? ti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti . . . pe . . . sekkena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, ettāvatā kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho hoti’¶ ti. Api ca sekhatti ti sekhā. Vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ: “Sikkhati, sikkhati ti kho bhikkhu, tasmā sekho ti vuccati. Kiñ ca sikkhati? Adhisīlam pi sikkhati adhiccittam pi . . . adhipaññaṃ pi sikkhati. Sikkhati ti kho bhikkhu, tasmā sekho ti vuccati”** ti.”††

Supupphitaṃ ti sutṭhu vikaṣitaṃ.

Pāvacaṇaṃ ti pasatthaṃ vacanaṃ; vuddhippattaṃ vā vacanaṃ pavaṇaṃ; pavaṇaṃ eva pāvacaṇaṃ; sāsaṇaṃ ti attho.

Upasobhatti ti abhirājati, atirocati.

Sabbaddā ti sabbakālaṃ; upasobhati sadevake ti pi paṭho.

Tassa “Dīpaṅkarabhagavato Rammavati nāma nagaraṃ ahoṣi, Sudevo¹ nāma rājā khattiyo pitā, Sumedhā nāma mātā, Sumaṅgalo ca Tisso ca dve aggasāvaka, Sāgato nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Nandā ca Su-nandā ca dve aggasāvikā, bodhi tassa bhagavato pipphalirukkho,”‡‡ asīti hatthubbedho, satasahassavassāni āyū ti; kiṃ pan’ imesaṃ jātanagarādināṃ dassane payojanaṃ ti ce? Vuccate: yassa yadi n’ eva jātanagaraṃ na pitā na mātā paññāyeyya, imassa pana n’ eva jātanagaraṃ na pitā na mātā paññāyati, devo vā Sakko vā yakkho vā Māro vā Brahmā vā esam aṭṭhe devānaṃ pi idisaṃ paṭihāriyaṃ

* *Ad. 57, SA. i. 9, DA. i. 31.*

† *S. i. 111 (H.), Vin. i. 21.*

‡ *Vbh. 87 f. (H.).*

§ *S. i. 121 (H.), quoted DhA. i. 432, Ad. 140.*

|| *Cf. M.A. i. 41.*

¶ *S. v. 14.*

** *A. i. 231 (H.).*

†† *Cf. M.A. i. 40.*

‡‡ *Cf. Mhv. 4-5.*

anacchariyan ti maññamānā na sotabbaṃ maññeyyaṃ, tato abhisamayo na bhaveyya, asati abhisamaye niratthako buddhappādo bhavēyya, anīyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ, tasmā sabbabuddhānaṃ jātanaḡarā-diko paricchedo dassetaḡabbo. Tena vuttaṃ:

[II. 207] “Nagaraṃ Rammavatī nāma Sudevo¹ nāma khattiyo,
Sumedhā nāma janikā Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

[II. 213] Sumaṅgalo ca Tisso ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakaḡ,
Sāḡato nām' upatṡṡhāko Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

[II. 214] Nandā c' eva Sunandā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā,
bodhi tassa bhagavato pippaḡā ti pavuccati.

[II. 216-219] Asitihatthubbedho² Dīpaṅkaro mahāmuni,³
sobhati dīparukkho va sālarājā va phullito.

Satasahasavassāni āyu tassa mahesino
tāvataḡ tiṡṡṡamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Jotayitvāna saddhammaṃ santāretvā mahājanaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho⁴ va nibbuto so sasāvako.

Sā ca iddhi so ca yaso tāni ca pādesu cakkaratanāni
sabbam samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasankhārā ”* ti.

Tattha *Sudevo nāma khattiyo* ti Sudevo nām' assa rājā khattiyo
pitā ahoḡ ti attho.

Janikā ti janetti.

Pippaḡā ti pilakkhakapitṡṡhanarukkho bodhi.

Asitihatthubbedho ti asitihatṡṡam uggaṡo.

Dīparukkho va ti sampajjalitaḡipamālākulo dīparukkho viya;
āroḡhapaṡināhasaṡṡṡhānasampanno dvattiṡṡsavaralakṡṡṡhānubyaṡjana-
samalaṡkatasarīro vipphuritaṡṡṡi jāḡāvisaṡatārāḡaṡasamujjalam iva
gaganatalaṃ bhagavā dhamaṡānakāle *sobhaṡi* ti sobhitṡṡa.

Sālarājā va phullito ti pupphito sabbaphāliphulḡo sālarājarukkho
viya sabbaphāliphulḡo yojanasatubbedho Pāricchattako viya ca asiti-
hatthubbedho bhagavā ativiya sobhati.

Satasahasavassāni ti vassasatasahasāni assa āyū ti attho.

Tāvataḡ tiṡṡṡamāno ti tāvatakaṃ kāḡaṃ tiṡṡṡamāno.

* Jā. i. 29=As. 72-73 (Siam. edn.).

¹ *Budv.* II. 207 Sumedho.

² *Budv.* II. 216 °muni.

³ *Budv.* II. 216 asitihatṡṡamubbedho.

⁴ *Budv.* II. 218 °kkhando.

Janatan ti janasaṃmūhaṃ.

Santāretvā mahājanan ti tārayitvā mahājanaṃ; santāretvā sadeva-
kan ti pi pāṭho. Tassa sadevakam lokan ti attho.

Sā ca iddhi ti sā ca sampatti ānubhāvo.

Yaso ti parivāro.

Sabbaṃ samantarāhitan ti vuttappakārasampattiyo tā antarahitā
apagatā ti attho.

Nanu rittā sabbasāṅkhārā ti sabbe pana saṅkhataadhammā nanu
rittā tucchā; nīccasārādirahitā ti attho. Ettha pana nagarādi-
paricchedo pāliyaṃ āgato va, sambahulavāro pana n' āgato, so āne-
tvā dīpetabbo, seyyath' idaṃ: puttaparicchedo bhariyāparicchedo
pāsādaparicchedo gharāvāsaparicchedo¹ nātakitthiparicchedo abhi-
nikkhamanaparicchedo padhānaparicchedo vihāraparicchedo upaṭ-
ṭhākaparicchedo ti, etesam pi dīpane kāraṇaṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.
Tassa pana Dīpaṅkarassa bhariyānaṃ sataśahassaṃ ahoṣi, tasmaṃ
aggamaheṣi Padumā nāma, tassa pana putto Usabhakkhandho nāma.
Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Bhariyā Padumā nāma vibuddhapadumānanā
atrajo Usabhakkhandho Dīpaṅkarassa satthuno.

Haṃsā Koṇcā Mayūrākhyā² pāsādā pi tayo matā
dasavassasahassāni agāraṃ āvasi kira.

Hatthiyānena nikkhanto Nandārāme jino vasi
Nando³ nām' ass' upaṭṭhāko lokānandakaro kira.”*

Sabbabuddhānaṃ pana pañcavemattāni[†] honti: āyuvemattaṃ
pamāṇavemattaṃ kulavemattaṃ padhānavemattaṃ rasmivemattaṃ
ti. Tattha āyuvemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghāyukā honti keci appā-
yukā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkarassa pana bhagavato vassasatasahassaṃ
āyuppaṃānaṃ ahoṣi, amhākaṃ bhagavato vassasataṃ. Pamāṇave-
mattaṃ nāma: keci dīghā honti keci rassā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkaro asīti-
hatthappamāṇo ahoṣi, amhākaṃ pana bhagavā aṭṭhārasahatthappa-
māṇo. Kulavemattaṃ nāma: keci khattiyakule nibbattanti keci
brāhmaṇakule, tathā hi Dīpaṅkarādayo khattiyakule nibbattiṃsu,
Kakusandha-Koṇāgamanādayo brāhmaṇakule. Padhānavemattaṃ
nāma: kesañci padhānaṃ ittaram eva hoti yathā Kassapassa bhaga-

* Cf. *Budv.* II. 208-212.

† *Eight* vemattatā given at *SnA.* 407.

¹ *Si.* II. agāravāsa- (*H.*).

² *Mayūra* at *Budv.* II. 208.

³ *H. v.l.* sabbattha dissate yaṃ tathā pi n' āññehi sameti.

vato, kesañci addhaniyaṃ amhākaṃ bhagavato viya. Rasmivemattaṃ nāma: Maṅgalassa bhagavato sarīrarasmi dasasahassī lokadhātum pharitvā atthāsi, amhākaṃ bhagavato vyāmamattaṃ. Tatra rasmivemattaṃ ajjhāsayaapaṭibaddhaṃ hoti, yo yattakaṃ icchati tassa tattakaṃ sarīrappabhā pharati. Maṅgalassa dasasahassī lokadhātum pharatū ti ajjhāsayo ahosi. Paṭividdhaguṇesu pana kassaci vemattaṃ nāma n' atthi, sabbabuddhānaṃ pana cattāri avijahitaṭṭhānāni nāma honti: bodhipallaṅko* avijahito ekasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne hoti, dhammacakkappavattanaṃ Isipatane migadāye avijahitaṃ eva hoti, devorohanakāle Saṅkassanagaradvāre paṭhamapādakkamo avijahito va hoti, Jetavanagandhakūṭiyā cattāri mañcapādaṭṭhānāni avijahitaṇ' eva honti, vihāro pi avijahito va so pana khuddako vā mahanto vā hoti.

Aparam pana amhākaṃ yeva bhagavato sahaajātaparicchedaṇ ca nakkhattaparicchedaṇ ca visesaṃ: amhākaṃ sabbaññūbodhisattena kira saddhiṃ Rāhulamātā Ānandatthero Channo Kanthako Nidhikumbhā Mahābodhirukkho Kāludāyī ti imāni satta sahaajātāni. Mahāpuriso kira Uttarāsālhanakkhatten' eva mātukucchiṃ okkami mahābhiniikkhamaṇaṃ niikkhami dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi yamakaṇṇapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Visākhanakkhattena jāto ca abhisambuddho ca parinibbuto ca, Māghanakkhattena tassa sāvakasannipāto ca āyusaṅkhāravossajjanaṇ ca ahosi. Assayujanakkhattena devorohananaṇ ti ettakaṃ āharitvā dipetabbhaṃ. Ayaṃ sambahulavārāparicchedo. Sesagāthā su-uttānā evā ti.

Iti bhagavā Dīpaṅkaro sabbabuddhakiccaṃ katvā anukkamena anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Yasmiṃ kira kappe Dīpaṅkaro dasabalo udapādi tasmiṃ aññe pi Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro Saraṇaṅkaro ti tayo buddhā ahesuṃ. Tesāṃ santike bodhisattassa vyākaraṇaṃ n' atthi, tasmā te idha na dassitā. Atthakathāya pana tamhā kappā ādito paṭṭhāyuppanne sabbabuddhe dassetuṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ:

“Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro atho pi Saraṇaṅkaro
Dīpaṅkaro ca sambuddho Koṇḍañño dipaduttamo.

Maṅgalo ca Sumano ca Revato Sobhito muni
Anomadassī Padumo Nārado Padumuttaro.

Sumedho ca Sujāto ca Piyadassī mahāyaso
Atthadassī Dhammadassī Siddhattho lokanāyako.

Tisso Phusso ca sambuddho Vipassī Sikhi Vessabhū
Kakusandho Koṇāgamaṇo Kassapo cā pi nāyako.

Ete ahesuṃ sambuddhā vitarāgā samāhitā
sataraṃsī va uppannā mahātamavinodanā
jalitvā aggikkhandhā va nibbutā te sasāvakaṃ ** ti.

Ettāvatā nātisaṅkhepavittāravasena katāya Madhuratthavilāsiniyā
Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā sam-
attā ti.

Samatto paṭhamo buddhavaṃso.

III. KOṆḌAÑÑABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Dīpaṅkare kira bhagavati parinibbute tassa sāsanaṃ vassasatasa-
hassaṃ pavattittha. Atha buddhānubuddhānaṃ sāvakanānaṃ anta-
radhānena sāsanaṃ p' assa antaradhāyi. "Ath' assa aparabhāge
ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe Koṇḍañño nāma
satthā udapādi."† So pana bhagavā soḷasa-asaṅkheyyaṃ kappānaṃ
ca satasahassaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā bodhiññaṃ paripācetvā Vessa-
tarattabhāvasadise attabhāve ṭhatvā tato cavitvā Tusitapure nib-
battitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā devānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā
Tusitapurato cavitvā Rammavatīnagare Sunandassa nāma rañño
kule Sujātāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi.
Tassa paṭisandhikkhaṇe Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃse vuttappakārāni
dvattimsapāṭihāriyāni nibbattimsu; So devatāhi katārakkha-
saṃvidhāno dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena mātukucchito nikkha-
mitvā sabbasattuttaro uttarābhimukho sattapadavīthārena gantvā
sabbā va disā viloketvā āsabiṃ vācaṃ nicchāresi: "Aggo 'ham
asmi lokassa jeṭṭho 'ham asmi lokassa seṭṭho 'ham asmi lokassa, ayaṃ
antimā jāti, n' atthi 'dāni punabbhavo"† ti.

Tato kumārassa nāmakaraṇadivase nāmaṃ karontā Koṇḍañño
ti nāmam akāmsu. So hi bhagavā Koṇḍaññaḡotto ahosi. Tassa
kira tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ: Rāma-Surāma-Subhanāmaka¹ paramara-
maṇiyā. Tesu tñi satasahassāni nāṭakittthinaṃ naccagītavādita-
kusulānaṃ sabbakālaṃ paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Tassa Ruciḡdevi

* Jā. i. 44, CpA. i. 15, cf. Budv. XXVII.

† Cf. Jā. i. 30, Mhbv. 10.

‡ D. ii. 15 (H.), M. iii. 123.

¹ Called Ruci Suruci Subho at Budv. III. 26.

nāma aggamahesi ahosi, Vijitaseno nām' assa putto ahosi. So dasa-vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. So pana jīṇavyādhimatapabbajite disvā ājaññarathena nikkhamitvā pabbajitvā dasamāse padhānacariyaṃ cari. Koṇḍaññakumāraṃ pana pabbajantaṃ dasajanakoṭṭiyo anupabbajimsu. So tehi parivuto dasamāse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnāmayā Sunandagāme samasamahitaghanapayodharāya Yasodharāya nāma seṭṭhidhītāya dinnāṃ paramamadhuramadhupāyasaṃ paribhūñjitvā phalapallavaṅkurasamalaṅkate sālavanē divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye gaṇaṃ vihāya Sunandakājīvakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā sālakalyāṇirukkhaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbadisābhāgaṃ oloketvā bodhi-taruṃ piṭṭhito katvā aṭṭhapannāsahatthavittathaṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā rattiyā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ visodhetvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paccayākāraṃ sammasitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānato vuṭṭhāya khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayavyayavasena samapaññāsalaṅkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhūñāṇaṃ vipassanaṃ vaddhetvā cattāri maggañāṇāni cattāri ca phalañāṇāni catasso paṭisambhidā catuyoniparicchedakañāṇaṃ pañcagatiparicchedakañāṇaṃ cha asādhāraṇañāṇāni sakalam eva buddhañāṇena paṭivijjhitvā paripunnasaṅkappo bodhimūle nisinna va:

“Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisāṃ
gahakāraṃ gavesanto dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ.

Gahakāraka diṭṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kāhasi
sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā, gahakūṭaṃ visaṅkhitāṃ,
visaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā.”*

“Ayoghanahatass' eva jalato jātavedaso
anupubbūpasantassa yathā na ñāyate gati.

Evam sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhoghatāriṇaṃ
paññāpetuṃ gatiṃ n' atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhaṃ ”† ti,

evaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ bodhimūle yeva phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmetvā aṭṭhame sattāhe Brahmuno ajjhesanaṃ paṭicca: “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ”‡ ti evaṃ upadhārento attanā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ dasa bhikkhukoṭṭiyo addasa: ime pana kulaputtā samupacitakusalamūlā maṃ pabba-

* Dh. p. 153, 154; DA. 16; cf. Thag. 183, 184.

† Ud. 93, Ap. p. 543.

‡ Vin. i. 7.

jantam anupabbajitā mayā saddhim padhānacariyam carimsu mam upatthahimsu, hand' āham imesam sabbapaṭhamam dhammam deseyyan ti. Evaṃ upadhāretvā: idāni pan' ete kattha vasanti ti olovento: ito atthārasayojanike Amaravatīnagare¹ devavane viharanti ti disvā: tesam dhammam desetum gamissāmi ti pattacivaram ādāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham sammiñjeyya evam evam bodhimūle antarahito devavane pāturahosi. Tasmīñ ca samaye te dasa bhikkhukoṭiyo Amaravatī² nagaram upanissāya devavane viharanti. Te pana bhikkhū dasabalam dūrato va āgacchantam disvā pasannamānasā paccuggantvā bhagavato pattacivaram paṭiggahetvā buddhāsanaṃ paññāpetvā satthu gāravam katvā bhagavantam vanditvā parivāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidiṃsu. Tatra Koṇḍaññadasabalo muni-gaṇaparivārito buddhāsane nisinno tidasagaṇaparivuto dasasatanayano viya vimalagaganatalagato saradasamayarajanikaro viya tārāgaṇaparivuto punṇacando viya virocittha. Atha satthā tesam sabbabuddhanisevitam anuttaram tiparivaṭṭam dvādasākāram Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantaṃ* kathetvā dasabhikkhukoṭipamukhā satasahasadevamanussakoṭiyo dhammāmatam pāyesi. Tena vuttam:

[III. 1-4] “ ‘Dīpaṅkarassa aparena Koṇḍañño nāma nāyako anantatejo amitayaso appameyyo durāsado.’†

Dharaṇūpamo khamanena³ silena sāgarūpamo samādhinā Merūsamo⁴ ñāṇena gaganūpamo.

Indriyabalabojjhaṅgamaggasaccappakāsanam pakāsesi sadā buddho hitāya sabbapāṇinam.

Dhammacakkaṃ⁵ pavattente⁵ Koṇḍaññe lokanāyake koṭisatasahasānam paṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *Dīpaṅkarassa aparenā* ti Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato aparabhāge ti attho.

Koṇḍañño nāma ti attano gottavasena samadhigatanāmadheyyo.

Nāyako ti vināyako.

Anantatejo ti attano silagaṇapuññatejena anantatejo; heṭṭhato Avīci upari bhavaggaṃ tiriyaṭo anantalokadhātuyo etth' antare

* Vin. i. 10.

† Jā. i. 30.

¹ Si. III, IV. devabhavane.

² Si. IV, V. Arundhavatī.

³ Budv. III. 2 khamena.

⁴ Budv. III. 2 Merūpamo.

⁵ Budv. III. 4 °cakkappavat-.

ekapuggalo pi tassa mukhaṃ oloketvā ṭhātum samattho nāma n' atthi. Tena vuttaṃ anantatejo ti.

Amitayaso ti anantaparivāro; tassa bhagavato vassasatasahassāni yāva parinibbānasamayaṃ etth' antare bhikkhuparisāya kira bhikkhūnaṃ gaṇanapariuccheto nāma n' āhosi. Tasmā amitayaso ti vuttaṃ. Amitaḡaṇakitti pi amitayaso ti vuccati.

Appameyyo ti gaṇagaṇapariṃāṇavasena n' appameyyo ti appameyyo. Yath' āha:

“Buddho pi buddhassa bhaṇeyya vaṇṇaṃ
kappaṃ pi ce aññaṃ abhāsamāno
khīyetha kappo ciradīghaṃ antare
vaṇṇo na khīyetha tathāgatassa.”*

Tasmā appameyyagaṇagaṇattā appameyyo ti vuccati.

Durāsado ti durūpasaṅkamaṇiyo; āsajja ghaṭṭetvā upasaṅkamitum asakkaṇeyya bhāvato durāsado; durabhibhavaṇiyo ti attho.

Dharaṇūpamo ti dharaṇisamo.

Khamanenā ti khantiyā; catunahutādhikadvijojanasatasahassahāhalā mahāpaṭhavi viya pakativātena lābhālābha-iṭṭhāniṭṭhādīhi akampanabhāvato *dharaṇūpamo* ti vuccati.

Sīlena sāgarūpamo ti silasaṃvarena velānātikkaṃanavasena sāgarasamo: “mahāsamuddo bhikkhave ṭhitadhammo velaṃ n' ātivatta-ti”† ti hi vuttaṃ.

Samādhinā Merusamo ti samādhipaṭipakkhabhūtaḡadhammajanita-kampābhāvato Merugirivarena samo; sadiso ti attho. Merugiri-r-iva thiratarasarīro ti vā.

Ñānena gagaṇūpamo ti ettha bhagavato ñāṇassa anantabhāvena ananten' ākāseṇa upamā katā, cattāri anantāni‡ vuttāni bhagavatā, yath' āha:

Sattakāyo ca ākāso cakkavālā c' anantakā
buddhañāṇaṃ appameyyaṃ na sakkā ete vijānitun ti.

Tasmā anantakassa buddhañāṇassa anantena ākāseṇa upamā katā ti.

Indriyabalabojjhaṅgamaggasaccappakāsanā ti etesaṃ indriyabala-bojjhaṅgamaggasaccānaṃ gahaṇena satipaṭṭhānasammappadhānidhipādā pi gahitā va honti. Tasmā indriyādīnaṃ catusaṅkhepanaṃ vasena sattatiṃsabodhipakkiyadhammānaṃ pakāsanadhammaṃ *pa-kāsesi*, desesi ti attho.

Hitāyā ti hitatthaṃ.

Dhammacakkappavattane ti desanāññapavattiyamāne.

Tato aparabhāge mahāmaṅgalasamāgame dasasu cakkavālasahassesu devatāyo sukhume attabhāve māpetvā imasmim cakkavāle sannipatimsu. Tattha kira aññataro devaputto Koṇḍaññadasabalam pañham pucchi. Tassa bhagavā maṅgalāni kathesi. Tattha navutikoṭisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Sotāpannādinaṃ gaṇanaparichedo nāma n' āhosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(III. 5) "Tato param pi desente naramarūnaṃ samāgame navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahū" ti.

Tattha *tato param pi* ti tato aparabhāge pi.

Desente ti bhagavati dhammaṃ desente.

Naramarūnaṃ ti narānañ c' eva amarānañ ca. Yadā pana bhagavā gaganatale titthiyamadamānamaddanaṃ yamakapātihāriyaṃ karonto dhammaṃ desesi, tadā asitikoṭisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu tisu phalesu patitṭhitā gaṇanapaṭhavītivattā. Tena vuttaṃ:

(III. 6) "Titthiye abhimaddanto yadā dhammaṃ adesayi asitikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahū" ti.

Koṇḍañño satthā kira abhisambodhiṃ patvā paṭhamavassam Candavatīnagaraṃ upanissāya Candārāme vihāsi. Tattha Sucindharassa nāma brāhmaṇasālassa putto Candamāṇavo nāma Yasodharabrāhmaṇassa putto Subhaddamāṇavo ca Koṇḍaññassa budhassa sammukhā dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānasā dasahi mānavakasahashehi saddhiṃ tassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Atha Koṇḍañño satthā Jeṭṭhamāsapuṇṇamāya Subhaddatherapamukhena koṭisatasahassena parivuto pātimokkham uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tato aparabhāge Koṇḍaññassa satthuno putte Vijitasene nāma arahattaṃ patte taṃ pamukhassa koṭisahassassa majjhe bhagavā pātimokkham uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Ath' āparena samayena dasabalo janapadacārikaṃ caranto Udenarājānaṃ nāma navutijanakoṭiparivāraṃ pabbājesi saddhiṃ tāya parisāya. Tasmim pana arahattaṃ patte taṃ pamukhehi navutiya arahattakoṭihi bhagavā parivuto pātimokkham uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(III. 7, 8) "Sannipātā tayo āsūṃ Koṇḍaññassa mahesino khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna¹ tādinaṃ.

Koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgame dutiyo koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo navutikoṭīnaṃ" ti.

¹ *Budd.* III. 7 santacittānaṃ.

Tadā kira ambhākaṃ bodhisatto Vijitāvi nāma cakkavattī hutvā Candavatīnagare paṭivasati. So pana anekānaravaraparivuto salilānidhinivasanaṃ sa-Meruyugandharaṃ aparimitavasudharaṃ vasundharaṃ adaṇḍena asatthēna dhammena paripāleti. Atha tadā Koṇḍañño buddho pi koṭisatasahassakhiṇāsavaparivuto janapada-cārikaṃ caramāno anupubbena Candavatīnagaraṃ pāpuṇi.

So Vijitāvi kira rājā: sammāsambuddho kira ambhākaṃ nagaraṃ anuppatto ti sutvā paccuggantvā bhagavato vasaṇatṭhānaṃ samvidahitvā svātanāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghena nimantetvā punadvase bhattavidhiṃ suṭṭhu paṭiyādetvā koṭisatasahassasaṅkhassa buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Bodhisatto bhagavantaṃ bhojāpetvā anumodanāvāsāne: bhante temāsaṃ mahājanasaṅgahaṃ karonto idh' eva vasathā ti yācitvā tāyo māse niraṇṭaraṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa asadisamahādānaṃ pavattesi.

Atha satthā bodhisattaṃ: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti vyākari tvā dhammaṃ ca desesi. So satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā rajjaṃ niyādetvā pabbajitvā tīpi piṭakāni uggahetvā aṭṭha samāpattiyo pañca ca abhiññāyo uppādetvā aparihīnājjhāno Brahma-loke nibbatti. Tena vuttaṃ:

(III. 9-15) "Ahaṃ tena samayena Vijitāvi nāma khattiyo samuddam antamantena issariyaṃ¹ vattayāmi' ahaṃ.

Koṭisatasahassānaṃ vimalānaṃ mahesinaṃ
saha lokagganāthēna paramannena tappayim.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Koṇḍañño lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe buddho loke bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakāriyaṃ
assatthamūle sambuddho bujjhissati mahāyaso.

Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati
pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.

Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā
Ānando nāmi' upatṭhāko upatṭhissati tam² jinaṃ.

Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato assattho ti pavuccati.

¹ *Budv.* III. 9 issaraṃ.

² *Budv.* III. 14 maṃ.

[III. 17-24] *Idaṃ*¹ *sutvāna vacanaṃ asamassa mahesino āmoditā naramarū buddhabhjaṅkuro ayaṃ.*

*Ukkuṭṭhisaddā vattanti apphoṭhenti*² *hasanti ca katañjali namassanti dasasahassī sadevakā.*

Yad' imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Yathā manussā nadiṃ tarantā paṭititthaṃ virajjhiya heṭṭhā titthe gahetvāna uttaranti mahānadim.

Evam eva mayaṃ sabbe yadi muñcām' imaṃ jinaṃ anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

*Tass' āhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo*³ *cittaṃ pasādayiṃ tam eva atthaṃ sādiento mahārajjaṃ jine adaṃ, mahārajjaṃ cajitvāna pabbajiṃ tassa santike.*

Suttantaṃ vinayañ cā pi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ sabbaṃ pariyāpunitvāna sobhayiṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

*Tatth' appamatto viharanto nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame abhiññāsu*⁴ *pāramiṃ*⁴ *gantvā brahmalokam agaṇṇ' ahaṇ' ti.*

*Tattha ahaṃ tena samayena*¹ *ti ahaṃ tasmim samaye.*

*Vijitāvi nāma*² *ti evaṃ-nāmake cakkavattirājā ahoṣiṃ.*

*Samuddaṃ antamantenā*³ *ti ettha Cakkavālapabbataṃ sīmaṃ mariyādaṃ katvā ṭhitaṃ samuddaṃ antaṃ katvā issariyaṃ vattayāmi*⁴ *ti attho. Ettāvata*⁵ *na pākaṃ hoti.*

Rājā kira cakkavattī cakkaratanānubhāvena vāmapassena Sineruṃ katvā samuddass' uparibhāgena aṭṭhayaṃjanasahassappamāṇaṃ Pubbavidehaṃ* gacchati. Tattha rājā cakkavattī: "Pāṇo na hantabbo adinnaṃ n' ādātappaṃ kāmesu micchācāro na caritabbo musā na bhāsitaṃ majjaṃ na pātappaṃ yathābhuttaṃ ca bhuñjathā"¹ ti ovādaṃ deti. Evaṃ ovāde dinne cakkaratanāṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā puratthimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhati yathā yathā ca taṃ ajjhogāhati tathā tathā saṅkhitta-ūmivipphāraṃ hutvā ogacchamāṇaṃ mahāsamuddasālilaṃ yojanamattaṃ oggantvā antosamuddaṃ

* SnA. 443, Vism. i. 207, say 7,000.

† D. ii. 173 (H.), M. iii. 173.

¹ Preceding this line, Budv. III. 17 has āyu vassasataṃ tassa Gotamassa yassasino.

² Budv. III. 18 appo.

³ Budv. III. 22 bhīyyo.

⁴ Budv. III. 24 abhiññāpāramiṃ.

ubhosu passesu veluriyamaṇibhitti viya paramadassaniyaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ puratthimasāgarapariyaṃ gantvā “cakkaratanam paṭinivattati, paṭinivattamāne ca tasmim sā parisā aggato hoti, majjhe rājā cakkavatti ante cakkaratanam hoti, tam pi jalam jalantena viyogaṃ asahamānam iva nemimaṇḍalapariyaṃ abhihanantam eva tīram upagacchati. Evaṃ rājā cakkavatti puratthimasamuddapariyaṃ Pubbavideham abhivijitvā dakkhiṇasamuddapariyaṃ Jambudīpaṃ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇasamuddābhimukho gacchati. Tam dasa saḥassayojanappamāṇam Jambudīpaṃ* vijinitvā dakkhiṇasamuddato paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇam Aparagoyānaṃ* vijetum heṭṭhā vuttanayen’ eva gantvā tam pi sāgarapariyaṃ abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā aṭṭhayojanasahassappamāṇam Uttarakurum* vijetum tath’ eva gantvā tam samuddapariyaṃ tath’ eva abhivijiya uttarasamuddato paccuttarati. Eṭṭāvatā raññā cakkavattinā sāgarapariyaṃ paṭhaviyā issariyaṃ adhigataṃ hoti.”† Tena vuttaṃ: *Samuddaṃ antamantena issariyaṃ vuttayāṃ’ ahan ti.*

Koṭisatasahassānan ti koṭisatasahassāni; ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Vimalānan ti khīṇāsavānaṃ.

Saha lokagganāthenā ti saddhim dasabalena koṭisatasahassānan ti attho.

Paramannē paṇitena annena.

Tappayin ti tappesiṃ.

Aparimeyye ito kappe ti ito paṭṭhāya satasahassakappādhikāni tīni asaṅkheyyāni atikkamitvā ekasmim bhaddakappeṭ ti attho.

Padhānan ti viriyaṃ.

Tam eva atthaṃ sādheṇto ti tam eva buddhakārakam atthaṃ dānapāramiṃ pūreṇto sādheṇto nipphādeṇto ti attho.

Mahārajjan ti cakkavattirajjaṃ.

Jine ti bhagavati; sampadānatthe vā bhummaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Adan ti adāsiṃ; evam atthaṃ sādheṇto ti iminā sambandho daṭṭhabbo. Mahārajjan jine dadin ti paṭhenti keci.

Cajitvānā ti datvā.

Suttantaṇ ti Suttaṭṭakam.

Vinayan ti Vinayaṭṭakam.

Navaṅgan ti suttageyyādi navaṅgaṃ.

Sobhayim jinasāsanān ti āgamādhigamehi lokiyeḥi samalaṅkarim.

Tatthā ti tassa bhagavato sāsane.

Appamatto ti satisampanno.

* Cf. SnA. 443, Vism. i. 207.

† Cf. MA. iv. 222 f.

‡ See explanation on Budv. XI. 2, and cf. Budv. XXIII. 10.

Brahmalokam agaṇṇh' ahaṇ ti Brahmaloḥam agaṇṇhip ahaṇ.

Imassa pana "Koṇḍañṇabuddhassa Rammavati nāma nagaraṃ ahoṣi, Sunando nāma khattiyo pitā, Sujātā nāma devī mātā, Bhaddo ca Subhaddo ca aggasāvaka, Anuruddho nām' upatthāko, Tissā ca Upatissā ca aggasāvika, sālakalyāṇirukkho bodhi, atthāsīti hatthubbedhaṃ sariraṃ, vassasatasahassaṃ āyūppamaṇaṃ ahoṣi,"* tassa Ruḥi nāma devī, Jinaseṇo¹ nām' assa putto, Cando nām' upatthāko rājā, Candārāme kira vasi ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[III. 25] "Nagaraṃ Rammavati nāma Sunando nāma khattiyo
Sujātā nāma janikā Koṇḍañṇassa mahesino.

[III. 30] Bhaddo c' eva Subhaddo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Anuruddho nām' upatthāko Koṇḍañṇassa mahesino.

[III. 31] Tissā ca Upatissā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvika
sālakalyāṇiko² bodhi Koṇḍañṇassa mahesino.

[III. 32-37] Atthāsītihatthāni accuggato so mahāmuni³
Sobhati ulurājā⁴ va suriyo majjhantike yathā.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Khīṇāsavehi vimalehi vicittā āsi medini
yathā hi⁵ gaganam ulūhi evaṃ so upasobhatha.

Ke pi nāgā appameyyā asaṅkhobbhā⁶ durāsadā
vijjupātaṃ va dassetvā nibbutā te mahāyasā.

Sā ca atuliyā jinassa iddhi nānaparibhāvito ca⁷ samādhi
sabbam samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha *sālakalyāṇiko* ti sālakalyāṇirukkho. Sp buddhakāle cak-
kavattikāle c' eva nibbattati, n' āññadā. So ekāhen' eva utthāti
kira.

Khīṇāsavehi vimalehi vicittā āsi medini ti ayaṃ medini khīṇāsavehi
ekakāsāvapajjotā vicittā paramadassaniyā ahoṣi.

Yathā hi ti opammatthe nipāto.

* Cf. Jā. i. 30.

¹ v.l. Vijitaseno (H.).

² Budo. III. 31 "kalyāṇikā; °kalyāṇi at Jā. i. 30, as above.

³ Budo. III. 33 so atthā- accuggato mahāmuni.

⁴ Budo. III. 33 ulu-.

⁵ Budo. III. 36 omits.

⁶ Budo. III. 36 "khobbhā.

⁷ Budo. III. 37 omits.

Uḷāhi ti nakkhattehi; *tārāgaṇehi* gaganatalaṃ viya *khīṇāsavehi* vicittā ayaṃ medinī sobhithā ti attho.

Asaṅkhobbhā ti atṭhahi lokadhammehi akkhobbhā avikārā.

Vijjupātāṃ va dassetvā ti vijjupātāṃ viya dassayitvā. Vijjupātān ti pī pāṭho. Koṇḍaññabuddhassa kira kāle parinibbāyamānā bhikkhū sattatālapamāṇam ākāsam abbhuggantvā asitajaladhara-vivaragatā vijjullatā viya samantato vijjotamānā tejodhātum -amā-pajjitvā nirupādānā dahanā viya parinibbāyimsu. Tena vuttam: vijjupātāṃ va dassetvā ti.

Atuliyā ti atulyā asadisā.

Ñāṇaparibhāvito ti ñāṇena vadḍhito. Sesagāthā heṭṭhā vuttana-yattā uttānā evā ti.

“Koṇḍañño nāma sambuddho Candārāme manorame nibbāyi cetiyo tassa sattayojaniko kato.”*

“Na h’ eva dhātuyo tassa satthuno vikiriṃsu tā ṭhitā ekaghanā hutvā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya.”†

Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino manussā samāgantvā sattayojanikaṃ sattaratanamayaṃ haritālamanoṣilāya mattikākiccaṃ telasapphi udakakiccaṃ katvā niṭṭhāpesuṃ.

Koṇḍaññabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto dutiyo buddhavaṃso.

IV. MAṄGALABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Koṇḍaññe kira satthari parinibbute tassa sāsanam vassasatasa-hassaṃ pavatti. Buddhānubuddhasāvakanam antaradhānena tassa sāsanam antaradhāyi. “Koṇḍaññassa pana aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ yeva kappe cattāro buddhā nibbatimsu, Maṅgalo Sumanō Revato Sobhito ti.”‡ Tattha Maṅgalo pana lokanāyako kappasatasahasādhikāni soḷasa asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā (tattha yāvataṭṭhāyaṃ pañca-su pubbanimittesu uppannesu buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma udapādi. Tadā dasasahasacakkavāḷadevatāyo ekasmiṃ cakkavāḷe sannipatitvā āyācanti:

* *Thap.* 9.

† *Thap.* 8.

‡ *Jā.* i. 30, cf. *Mhv.* 10.

“ Kālo 'yaṃ te mahāvīra uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārāyanto bujjhassu amataṃ padan ’* ti,

evaṃ)¹ devehi āyācito katapañcavilokano Tusitā kāyā cavitvā sabhanagaruttare Uttaranagare anuttarassa Uttarassa nāma rañño kāle Uttarāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tad’ ānekāni pāṭihāriyāni pāturahaṃsu, tāni Dīpaṅkarabuddhavaṃse vuttanāyēn’ eva veditabbāni. Tassā Uttarāya kira mahādeviyā kucchismiṃ sabbalokamaṅgalassa Maṅgalassa mahāsattassa paṭisandhigahaṇato paṭṭhāya sarirappabhā rattindivaṃ asītilatthappa-māṇaṃ padesaṃ pharitvā candālokaśurīyālokehi anabhibhavanīyā hutvā atṭhāsi. Sā ca aññālokena vinā attano sarirappabhā samudāyēn’ eva andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā atṭhasatṭhiyā dhātīhi paricariyamānā vicari. Sā kira devatāhi katārakkhā dasamāsaccayena Uttaramadhuruyyāne Maṅgalamahāpurisaṃ vijāyi. So jātamatto va mahāsatto sabbā disā viloketvā Uttarābhīnukho sattapadavītihārena gantvā āsabhīṃ vācaṃ nicchāresi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe sakaladasasahassalokadhātusu devatā dissamānasarīrā dibbamālādīhi samalaṅkatagattā tattha tṭhatvā jayamaṅgalathutivacanāni sampavatte-suṃ. Pāṭihāriyāni ca vuttanāyān’ eva. Nāmagahaṇadivase paṇ’ assa lakkhaṇapāṭhakā: sabbamaṅgalasampattiya jāto ti Maṅgalakumāro tveva nāmaṃ kariṃsu.

Tassa kira Yasavā Sucimā Sirimā ti tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ, Yasavatī devī pamukhāni tiṃsanatākitthisahassāni ahesuṃ. Tattha mahāsatto navavassasahassāni dibbasukhasadisāṃ sukhāni anubhavitvā Yasavatīyā aggamaheṣiyā kucchismiṃ Silavaṃ² nāma puttāṃ labhitvā cattāri nimittāni disvā alaṅkataṃ Paṇḍaraṃ nāma sundaravarāturaṅgaṃ āruya mahābhīnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pana pabbajantaṃ tisso manussakoṭṭiyo anupabbajīṃsu, tehi parivuto mahāpuriso atṭhamāse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā tato Visākhāya puṇṇamāya Uttaragāme Uttarasetṭhino dhītāya Uttarā nāmāya dinnāṃ pakkhattadibbojaṃ madhupāyasaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavana divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Uttarena nāma ājīvakena dinnā atṭha tīna-muṭṭhiyo gahetvā mattavaravāraṇagāmi nāgabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbuttarapakke tṭhatvā atṭhapaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tīna-santharaṃ santharitvā tattha pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgasaman-nāgataṃ viriyaṃ adhiṭṭṭhahitvā sabalaṃ Mārabalaṃ viddhaṃsetvā pubbenivāsadibbacakkhuñāṇāni paṭilabhitvā paccayākārasammasa-

* DhA. i. 84, and below, p. 273.

¹ H. brackets.

² Sivala at Budv. IV. 20.

naṃ katvā khandhesu aniccādivasena abhinivisitvā anukkamena
anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ patvā: “anekajātisamsāraṃ . . . pe
. . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā” * ti udānaṃ udānesi.

Maṅgalassa pana sammāsambuddhassa aññehi buddhehi adhika-
tarā sarīrappabhā ahoṣi. “Yathā pana aññesaṃ buddhānaṃ sam-
antā asitihatthappamaṇā vā vyāmappamaṇā vā sarīrappabhā
hoti, na tassa evaṃ, tassa pana bhagavato sarīrappabhā niccakālaṃ
dasasahassī lokadhātum pharitvā atthāsi. Tarugirighanaṇāpakāragha-
ṭṭakavāṭādayo suvaṇṇapaṭaṭariyaṇaṃ addhā viya ahesuṃ. Navutivassa-
satasahassāni āyu tassa ahoṣi. Ettakaṃ kālaṃ candasuriyatārakā-
dinaṃ pabhā rattindivaparicchedo na paññāyittha, divā suriyā
lokena viya sattā niccaṃ sambuddhālokaṇaṃ eva sabbakammāni karaṇ-
tā vicarimsu, sāyaṃ pupphanakakusumaṇaṃ pāto ravanakasakuṇ-
ṇaṇaṃ ca vasena lokaṇaṃ rattindivaparicchedaṃ sallakkhesi. Kiṃ pana
aññesaṃ buddhānaṃ ayam ānubhāvo n’ atthi? ti. No n’ atthi.
Te pi hi ākaṅkhamānā dasasahassī lokadhātum tato vā bhīyo ābhāya
phareyyuṃ, Maṅgalassa pana bhagavato pubbatthanāvasena aññe-
saṃ vyāmappabhā viya sarīrappabhā niccam eva dasasahassī lokadhā-
tum pharitvā atthāsi.

So kira bodhisattakāle Vessantarattabhāvasadise attabhāve sa-puttadāro Vaṅkapabbatasadise pabbate vasi. Ath' eko sabbajana-viheṭṭhako¹ Kharadāṭhiko nāma manussabhakkho mahesakkho yak-kho mahāpurisassa dānājñhāsāyaṃ sutvā brāhmaṇavaṇṇena upa-saṅkamitvā mahāsattaṃ dve dārake yāci. Mahāsatto: dadāmi brāhmaṇassa puttake ti haṭṭhapahaṭṭho udakapariyaṇṭaṃ paṭha-viṃ kampetvā dve pi dārake adāsi. Atha so yakkho tassa passantass' eva mahāpurisassa taṃ brāhmaṇavaṇṇaṃ pahāya analajālapiṇḍalavi-rūpanayano visamavirūpakūṭilabhīmadāṭṭho cipiṭakavirūpanāso kapi-lapharusadīghakeso navadaḍḍhatālakkhandhasadisakāyo hutvā te dārake mulālakalāpaṃ viya gahetvā khādi. Mahāpurisassa yakkhaṃ oloketvā mukhe vivaṭamatte aggijālāṃ viya lohitaḍḍhāraṃ uggiran-taṃ tassa mukhaṃ disvāpi appamattaṃ² pi domanassaṃ na uppajji: sudinnaṃ vata me dānaṃ ti cintayato paṇ' assa sarīre mahantaṃ pīti-somanassaṃ uḍapādi. So: imassa me nissandena anāgate iminā va nihārena rasmiyo nikkhamantū ti patthanam akāsi. Tassa taṃ patthanam nissāya buddhabhūtaṃ sarīrato rasmiyo nikkhamitvā ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ phariṃsu. Aparam pi pubbacariyaṃ tassa atthi: ayaṃ kira bodhisattakāle ekassa buddhassa cetiyaṃ disvā imassa

* *Dhp.* 153-154.

¹ *H. °cihetbako.*

² r.l. (H.) kesaggamattam.

mayā jīvitam pariccajitum vaṭṭati ti daṇḍadīpikāveṭhananiyāmena sakalasarīram veṭhāpetvā ratanamattamakulam satasahassagghānikam suvaṇṇapātim sugandhasappissa pūrāpetvā tattha sahassavaṭṭiyo jāletvā tam sisenādāya sakalasarīram jāletvā cetiyam padakkhiṇam karonto sakalarattim vitināmesi. Evaṃ yāva aruṇuggamanā vāyamantassa lomakūpamattam pi usumam na gaṇhi. Padumagabbham pavitṭhakālo viya ahosi. Dhammo hi nām' esa attānam rakkhantaṃ rakkhati. Ten' āha bhagavā:

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ
dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahāti
es' ānisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe
na duggatim gacchati dhammacārī ti.

Imassa pi kammassa nissandena tassa bhagavato sarīrobhāso dasasahassī lokadhātum pharitvā aṭṭhāsi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

(IV. 1, 2) " 'Koṇḍaññaṃsapaarena Maṅgalo nāma nāyako' †
tamaṃ loke nihantvāna dhammokkam abhidhārayi. ‡

Atul'āsi¹ pabhā tassa jineh' aññehi uttarim
candasuriyappabham hantvā dasasahassī virocātī ti.

Tattha *taman* ti lokandhakāraṇ ca hadayatamaṇ ca.

Nihantvā ti abhibhavitvā.

Dhammokkan ti ayaṃ pana ukkāśaddo suvaṇṇakāramūsādisu anekesu atthesu dissati, yath' āha: "Saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gāhetvā ukkāṃ mukhe pakkhipatī" § ti āgataṭṭhāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkā ti veditabbā. "Ukkaṃ bandheyya ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāṃ mukhaṃ ālimpeyyā" § ti āgataṭṭhāne kammārānaṃ āṅārakapallaṃ. "Kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahi" || ti āgataṭṭhāne kammāruddhanaṃ. "Evaṃ vipāko ukkāpāto bhavissatī" ¶ ti āgataṭṭhāne vātavego ukkā ti adhippeto. "Ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsū" *** ti āgataṭṭhāne dīpikā ukkā ti vuccatī. Idhā pi dīpikā ukkā ti adhippetā. Tasmā idha dhammamayaṃ ukkaṃ *abhidhārayi*. Avijjandhakārapaṭicchannassa avijjandhakārābhibhūtassa lokassa dhammamayaṃ ukkaṃ dhāresi ti attho.

* Cf. Jā. i. 30-32.

† Jā. i. 34.

‡ (?).

** Cf. DhA. i. 42, 205 (H.).

† CpA. 15.

§ A. i. 257 (H.).

¶ D. i. 10.

Atul'āsi ti atuly'āsi; ayam eva vā pāṭho. Aññehi buddhehi asadisā ahosi ti attho.

Jīneh' aññehi ti jinehi aññehi.

Candasuriyappabhaṃ hantvā ti candasuriyānaṃ pabhaṃ abhahantvā.

Dasasahassī virocāṭī ti candasuriyālokaṃ vinā buddhāloken' eva dasasahassī virocāṭī ti attho.

Maṅgalasammāsambuddho pana samadhiḡatabodhiñāṇo bodhi-mūle yeva satta-sattāhe vitināmetvā Brahmuno dhammāyācanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā: “kassa nu kho ahaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ paṭhamam' deseyyan?”* ti upadhārento attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tisso koṭīyo upanissayasampannā addasa. Ath' assa etad ahosi: ime kulaputtā maṃ pabbajantaṃ anupabbajitā upanissayasampannā ete ca mayā Visākhapunnamāya vivek' atthikena vissajjitā Sirivaḍḍhanagaraṃ upanissāya Sirivanagahanagatā viharanti, haṃ āhaṃ tattha gantvā dhammaṃ tesam' desissāmi ti attano pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā haṃsarājā viya gaganatalam' abhuggantvā Sirivanagahane paccuṭṭhāsi. Te ca bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ vanditvā antevāsikavatam' dassetvā bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā nisīdimsu. Tesam' bhagavā sabbabuddhanisevitaṃ dhammacakkappavattanasuttantaṃ kathesi. Tato tā tisso koṭīyo arahattaṃ pāpuṃsu. Devamanussānaṃ koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 3. 4] “So pi buddho pakāsesi caturo¹ saccavaruttame te te saccarasaṃ pītvā vinodenti mahātamaṃ.

Patvāna bodhim atulaṃ paṭhame dhammadesane koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahū” ti.

Tattha *caturo saccavaruttame* ti cattāri saccāni varo bhagavā uttamāni ti attho. Cattāro saccavaruttamo ti pi pāṭho. Tassa cattāri saccavarāni uttamāni ti attho. Te devamanussā buddhena bhagavatā vinitā.

Saccarasaṃ ti catusaccapaṭivedhāmatarasaṃ pītvā.

Vinodenti mahātamaṃ ti tena tena maggena pahātabbaṃ mohatamaṃ vinodenti viddham'senti ti attho.

Patvāna ti paṭivijjhitaṃ.

Bodhim ti ettha paṇ' āyaṃ bodhisaddo:

Magge phale ca nibbāne rukkhe paṇṇattiyam' tathā sabbaññute ca ñāṇasmiṃ bodhisaddo paṇ' āgato.

* Vin. i. 7.

¹ *Budo*. IV. 3 catu.

Tathā hi pan' esa " bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan " * ti ādisu magge āgate; " upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati " † ti ettha phale; " patvāna bodhiṃ amatam asaṅkhatan " ‡ ti ettha nibbāno; " antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan " § ti ettha Assattharukkhe; " Bodhi rājakumāro bhagavato pādo sirasā vandī " || ti ettha paññattiyaṃ; " pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso " ¶ ti ettha sabbaññutañāṇo. Idhā pi sabbaññutañāṇo daṭṭhabbo; arahattamaggañāṇo pi vaṭṭati.

Atulan ti tulārahitaṃ pamāṇātitaṃ; appamāṇan ti attho. Sambodhiṃ patvā dhammaṃ desentassa bhagavato paṭhamadhamma-desane ti attho gaṭhabbo.

Yadā pana Cittaṃ nāma nagaraṃ upanissāya viharanto campakarukkhamaṃ Gaṇḍambarukkhamaṃ amhākaṃ bhagavā viya titthayamadamānamaddanaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā surāsura yuvati ratisambhavane rucirānavakanakara jata mayavarabhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane Pāricchattakamaṃ paṇḍukambalasilātale nisīditvā Abhidhammakathaṃ kathesi, tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ devatānaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahoṣi. Ayaṃ dutiya abhisamayā. Yadā pana Sunando nāma cakkavattirājā Surabhinagare pūritacakkavattivatto hutvā cakkaratanaṃ paṭilabhi taṃ kira Maṅgaladasabale loke uppanne cakkaratanaṃ ṭhānā osakkitaṃ disvā Sunando rājā vihatānando brāhmaṇe paripucchi: idaṃ cakkaratanaṃ mama kusalabalanibbatam, kasmā pana ṭhānā osakkitaṃ ? ti. Tato te tassa rañño osakkanakāraṇaṃ vyākariṃsu: cakkavattirañño āyukkhayena vā pabbajjūpagamanena vā buddhapātubhāvena vā cakkaratanaṃ ṭhānā osakkatī ti vatvā: tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja āyukkhayo n' atthi atidighāyuko tvaṃ, Maṅgalo pana sammāsambuddho loke uppanno tena te cakkaratanaṃ osakkitaṃ ti. Taṃ sutvā Sunando cakkavattirājā saparijano taṃ cakkaratanaṃ sirasā vanditvā āyāci: yāv' āhaṃ tavānubhāvena Maṅgaladasabalaṃ sakkarissāmi tāva tvaṃ mā antaradhāyassū ti. Atha naṃ cakkaratanaṃ yathāṭṭhāne yeva aṭṭhāsi. Tato samupāgatānando Sunando cakkavattirājā chattimsayojana-parimaṇḍalāya parisāya parivuto sabbalokamaṅgalaṃ Maṅgalaṃ dasabalaṃ upasaṅkamitvā sasāvaka saṅghaṃ satthāraṃ mahādānena santappetvā arahantānaṃ koṭisatasahassānaṃ kāsikavattthāni datvā tathāgatassa sabbaparikkhāre datvā sakalalokavimhayakaraṃ bhagavato pūjaṃ katvā Maṅgalaṃ sabbalokanāthaṃ upasaṅkamitvā da-

* Quoted M.A. i. 54, V.A. i. 139, Cp.A. 18, Mhbv. 1.

† A. i. 30 (H.), Vin. i. 10, S. iv. 331, S. v. 421.

‡ Quoted M.A. i. 54, V.A. i. 139, Cp.A. 18.

|| M. ii. 91 (H.).

§ Vin. i. 8 (H.), M. i. 170.

¶ D. iii. 159.

sanakhasamodhānasamujjalam vimalakamalamakulasamam añjalim sirasi katvā vanditvā dhammasavanatthāya ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Putto pi c' assa Anurājakumāro nāma nisīdi.

Tadā Sunandacakkavattirājapamukhānaṃ tesam bhagavā ānu-pubbikathaṃ kathesi. Sunando cakkavattī saddhiṃ parisāya saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha satthā tesam pubbacariyaṃ olokeno iddhimayapattacīvarassa upanissayaṃ disvā cakkajālasamalaṅkataṃ dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: etha bhikkhavo ti āha. Sabbe taṅkhaṇaṃ yeva dvaṅgulakesā iddhimayapattacīvaradhārā vassasatikatherā viya ākappasampannā hutvā satthāraṃ vanditvā bhagavantaṃ parivārayiṃsu. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 5-7] “ Surindadevabhavane¹ buddho dhammam² adesayi³
navakoṭisahasānaṃ⁴ dutiyābhisamayo ahū.

Yadā Sunando cakkavattī⁵ sambuddham upasaṅkami
tadā ahani sambuddho dhammabheriṃ varuttamaṃ.

Sunandassānucarā janatā tadāsuṃ navutikoṭiyo
sabbe va⁶ te niravasesā ahesuṃ ehi bhikkhukā ” ti.

Tattha *Surindadevabhavane* ti puna devindabhavane ti attho.

Dhamman ti Abhidhammaṃ.

Ahani ti abhihani.

Varuttaman ti varo bhagavā uttamaṃ *dhammabherin* ti attho.

Anucarā ti baddhacarā sevakā.

Asun ti ahesuṃ; tadāsi navutikoṭiyo ti pi pāṭho. Tassa janatā āsi. Sā janatā kittakā ti? Navutikoṭiyo ti attho.

Atha Maṅgale kira lokanāthe Mekhale pure viharante tasmim yeva nagare Sudevo ca Dhammaseno ca dasamānavakasahashehi parivutā tassa bhagavato santike ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajjīṃsu. Māghapunnāmāya dvisu aggasāvakesu saparivāresu arahattaṃ pattesu satthā koṭisatasahasabbhikkhuganamañjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi; ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahoṣi. Puna Uttarārāme nāma anuttare nāṭisamāgame pabbajitānaṃ koṭisahasānaṃ samāgame pātimokkhaṃ uddisi; ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Sunandacakkavattibhikkhusamāgame navutikoṭisahasānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi; ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

¹ *Budv.* IV. 5 *ade* yadā.

² *Budv.* IV. 5 *pa*kāsayi.

³ *Budv.* IV. 6 *°vatti*.

⁴ *Budv.* IV. 5 *omi*te.

⁵ *Budv.* IV. 5 *tadā* koṭi-.

⁶ *Budv.* IV. 7 *pi*.

(IV. 8-9) " Sannipātā tayo āsum Maṅgalassa mahesino
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Dutiyo koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo navutikoṭinaṃ
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo " ti.

" Tadā* amhākaṃ bodhisatto Surucibrāhmaṇagāme Surucibrāhma-
no hutvā tinnāṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇṭukeṭubhānaṃ sakkha-
rappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāya-
tamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo ahosi. So satthāraṃ upasaṅka-
mitvā dasabalassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā bhagavati pasīditvā sara-
ṇaṃ gantvā: sve mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti sasāvakaśaṅghaṃ
bhagavantam nimantesi. So bhagavatā: brāhmaṇa kittakehi te
bhikkhūhi attho? ti. Vutto: kittakā pana vo bhante parivāra-
bhikkhū? ti pucchi. Tadā paṭhamasannipāto va ahosi, tasmā koṭi-
satasahassan ti āha. Yadi evaṃ bhante sabbehi pi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ
bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantesi. Satthā adhiyāsesi. Brāhmaṇo
bhagavantam svātānāya nimantetvā attano gharaṃ gacchanto
cintesi: ahaṃ ettakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāgubhattavattathādini dātum
sakkomi, nisīdanatthānaṃ kathaṃ bhavissati? ti. Tassa kira sā
cintā caturāsītiyojanasahassappamāṇa-Merumatthake tthitassa de-
varājassa dasasatanayanassa paṇḍukambalasilātālassa unhabhāvaṃ
janesi. Atha Sakko devarājā āsanassa unhabhāvaṃ disvā: ko nu
kho maṃ imamahā ṭhānā cāvetukāmo ti samuppannaparivitakko
dibbena cakkhunā manussalokaṃ olokento mahāpurisaṃ disvā;
ayaṃ mahāpuriso buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā
tassa nisīdanatthānatthāya cintesi, mayā pi tattha gantvā puñña-
koṭṭhāsaṃ gaḥetum vattati ti vaḍḍhakivaṇṇaṃ nimminitvā vāsi-
pharasuhattho mahāpurisassa purato pāturaḥosi. So: atthi nu
kho kassaci bhatiyā kattabbaṃ tacchikammaṃ? ti āha. Mahāsatto
disvā: kiṃ kammaṃ kātum sakkhissasi? ti āha. Mama ajānana-
sippaṃ nāma n' atthi. Yo yo yaṃ yaṃ icchatī maṇḍapaṃ vā pāsā-
daṃ vā aññaṃ vā kiñci nivesanaṃ tassa tassa taṃ taṃ kātum sam-
attho 'mhi ti. Tena hi mayhaṃ kammaṃ atthi, kiṃ ayyā? ti.
Svātānāya me koṭisatasahassabhikkhū nimantitā tesam nisīdana-
maṇḍapaṃ karissasi ti. Ahaṃ nāma kareyyaṃ sace me bhatim
dātum sakkhissathā? ti. Sakkhissāmi tātā ti. Evaṃ sādhu karissā-
mi ti vatvā ekaṃ padesaṃ olokesi. So dvādasayojanappamāṇo pa-
deso kaṣiṇamaṇḍalaṃ viya samatalo paramaramaṇiyo ahosi. Puna
so: ettake ṭhāne sattaratanamayo daṭṭhabbasāramaṇḍo maṇḍapo

uṭṭhahatū ti cintetvā olokesi. Tato tāvadeva maṇḍapasadiso paṭhavitāṃ bhinditvā maṇḍapo uṭṭhahi. Tassa sovaṇṇamayesu thambhesu rajatamayā ghaṭakā ahesuṃ rajatamayesu suvaṇṇamayā, maṇṭṭhambhesu pavālamayā, pavālamayesu manimayā, sattaratanamayesu sattaratanamayā ghaṭakā ahesuṃ. Tato: maṇḍapassa antarantarā pi kiṇkiṇijālākā olambatū ti olokesi. Saha olokanena kiṇkiṇikajālā olambi, yassa mandavāteritassa pañcaṅgikass' eva turiyassa paramamanoramo madhuro saddo nigacchati, dibbasaṅgiti-vattanakālo viya ahosi. Antarantarā dibbagandhadāmapupphadāmapattadāmaratanadāmāni olambantū ti cintesi. Saha cintāya dāmāni olambimsu. Koṭisatasahassasaṅkhātānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āsānāni ca kappiyamahagghapaccattharaṇatthātāni ādhārakāni ca paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā uṭṭhahantū ti cintesi. Tāvad eva uṭṭhahimsu. Koṇe koṇe ekekā udakacāṭi uṭṭhahatū ti cintesi. Taṅkhapaṇā ñeva udakacāṭiyo paramasītalena madhurena suvisuddhasugandhakappiyavārīnā punṇā kadalipunnapihitamukhā uṭṭhahimsu. So dasasatanayano ettakaṃ māpetvā brāhmaṇassa santikaṃ gantvā: ehi ayya, tava maṇḍapaṃ disvā mayhaṃ bhatim dehi ti āha. Mahāpuriso gantvā taṃ maṇḍapaṃ olokesi, tassa olokontass' eva sakalasarīraṃ pañcavaṇṇāya pītiyā nīrantaraṃ phuṭṭhaṃ ahosi.

Ath' assa maṇḍapaṃ olokontassa etad ahosi: n' āyaṃ maṇḍapo manussabhūtena kato, mayhaṃ ajjhāsayāṃ mayhaṃ guṇaṃ āgama addhā Sakassa devaraṇṇo bhavanaṃ uṇhaṃ ahosi. Tato Sakkena devānaṃ indena ayaṃ maṇḍapo nimitto ti. No kho pana me yuttaṃ evarūpe maṇḍape ekadivasāṃ yeva dānaṃ dātun ti sattāhaṃ dassāmi ti ca cintesi. Bāhiraḍānaṃ nāma kittakam pi samānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ hadayaṃ tuṭṭhikātumaṃ na sakkoti. Alaṅkatasīsaṃ vā chinditvā añjītāni akkhini vā uppāṭetvā hadayaṃsaṃ vā ubbaṭṭetvā dinnakāle bodhisattānaṃ cāgaṃ nissāya tuṭṭhi nāma ahosi. Amhākaṃ bodhisattassa hi Sivijātake* devasikaṃ pañcakahāpaṇasatasahassāni viśajjetvā catusu dvāresu nagaramajjhe ca dānaṃ dentassa taṃ dānaṃ cāgatutuṭṭhiṃ uppādetumaṃ n' āsakkhi, yadā paṇ' assa brāhmaṇavaṇṇena āgantvā Sakko devarājā akkhini yāci, tadā so lekekacakkhu cakkhūni uppāṭetvā adāsi. Dadamānass' eva hāso uppajji, kesaggamattam pi cittassa añña-thattaṃ n' āhosi. Evaṃ bodhisattānaṃ dānaṃ nissāya titti nāma n' atthi. Tasmā so pi mahāpuriso: mayā koṭisatasahassasaṅkhātānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dānaṃ dātumaṃ vaṭṭatī ti cintetvā tasmim maṇḍape nisīdāpetvā sattāhaṃ gavapānaṃ nāma dānaṃ adāsi. Gavapānaṃ

ti mahante kolambe khīrassa pūretvā ūddhanesu āropetvā ghana-pākapakke khīre thokathoke taṇḍule pakkhipitvā pakkamadhusakkharacunṇasappīhi abhisañkhataḥbojanaṃ vuccati, idam eva catumadhurabhojanaṃ ti pi vuccati. Manussā yeva pana parivisittum n' āsakkhimsu, devā pi ekantarikā hutvā parivisimsu. Dvādasayojanappamāṇaṃ pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ te bhikkhū gaṇhitum nappahosi yeva, te pana bhikkhū attano ānubhāvena nisīdimsu. Pariyosānadivase sabbabhikkhūnaṃ patte dhovāpetvā bhesajjatthāya sappinavanitamadhuphāṇitādīnaṃ pūretvā ticivarehi saddhiṃ adāsi. Tattha saṅghanavakabhikkhūnā laddhaśīvarasāṭakā sataśaḥassagghaṇikā ahesum. Satthā anumodanaṃ karonto: ayaṃ puriso evarūpaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi, ko nu kho bhavissatī ti upadhārento: anāgate kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ dvinnāṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti disvā tato mahāsattaṃ āmantetvā: tvaṃ ettakaṃ nāma kālaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissasi ti vyākāsi. Atha mahāpuriso bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā pamuditahadayo: ahaṃ kira buddho bhavissāmi na ca me gharāvāsena attho pabbajissāmi ti cintetvā tathārūpaṃ sampattim khelapiṇḍaṃ viya pahāya satthu santike pabbajitvā buddhavacanaṃ uggaṇhitvā abhiññā ca aṭṭha samāpattiyo ca nibbattetvā aparihinajjhāno yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā Brahmaloce nibbatti.”* Tena vuttam:

[IV. 10-13] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Suruci¹ nāma brāhmaṇo ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.

Tam ahaṃ upasaṅkamma saraṇaṃ gantvāna satthuno sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ gandhamālena pūjayaṃ pūjetvā gandhamālena gavapānena tappayaṃ.

So pi² buddho viyākāsi³ Maṅgalo dipaduttamo⁴ aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ,”

aṭṭha gāthā vitthāretabbā.

[IV. 14-17] “Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo⁵ cittaṃ pasādayaṃ uttarim⁶ vatam⁶ adhiṭṭhāsim dasapāramipūriyā.

* To here from*, p. 148 above, cf. Jā. i. 32-34.

¹ *Budv.* IV. 10, *Mhv.* 10 Suruci.

² *Budv.* IV. 12 vyākāsi.

³ *Budv.* IV. 14 bhīyyo.

⁴ *Budv.* IV. 12 pi maṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* IV. 12 dipad-.

⁶ *Budv.* IV. 14 uttarivatam.

Tadā pīttim anubrūhanto sambodhivarapattiyā
buddhe datvāna maṃ gehaṃ pabbajim tassa santike.

Suttantaṃ vinayaṃ cā pi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbhaṃ pariyāpunitvāna sobhayaṃ jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth' appamatto viharanto brahmaṃ bhāvetvā bhāvanaṃ
abhiññāsu pāraṃim gantvā brahmalokaṃ agaṇṇh' ahan " ti.

Tattha *gandhamālenā* ti gandhehi c' eva mālehi ca.

Gavapānenā ti idaṃ vuttam eva, ghatapānenā ti pi paṭhanti keci.

Tappayin ti tappesiṃ.

Uttariṃ vatam adhiṭṭhāsin ti bhīyo pi vatam adhiṭṭhāsiṃ.

Dasapāramipūriyā ti dasannaṃ pāraṃinaṃ pūraṇatthāya.

Pitin ti hadayatutṭhiṃ.

Anubrūhento ti vadḍhento.

Sambodhivarapattiyā ti buddhattappattiyā.

Buddhe datvānā ti buddhassa pariccajivā.

Maṃ gehaṃ ti mama gehaṃ; sabbhaṃ sâpateyyaṃ catupaccayat-
thāya buddhassa bhagavato pariccajivā ti attho.

Tatthā ti tasmim buddhasāsane.

Brahmaṇ ti brahmavihārabhāvanaṃ bhāvetvā.

"Maṅgalassa pana bhagavato nagaraṃ Uttaraṃ nāma ahosi,
pitā pi 'ssa Uttaro nāma rājā khattiyo, mātā pi Uttarā nāma, Sudevo
ca Dhammaseno dve aggasāvaka, Pālito nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sivalā ca
Asokā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, atṭhāsīti hatthubbe-
dhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassaṃ āyu, bhariyā pan' assa
Yasavatī nāma, Sīlavo nāma putto, assayānena nikkhami, Uttarā-
rāme vasi, Uttaro nāma upaṭṭhāko, tasmim navutivassasahassāni
ṭhatvā parinibbute bhagavati ekappahāren' eva dasacakkavāḷasa-
hassāni ekandhakārāni ahesuṃ, sabbacakkavāḷesu manussānaṃ ma-
hantaṃ ārodanaparidevanaṃ ahosi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[IV. 18] "Nagaraṃ Uttaraṃ nāma^a Uttaro nāma khattiyo
Uttarā nāma janikā Maṅgalassa mahesino.

[IV. 23, 24] Sudevo Dhammaseno ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka,
Pālito nāma upaṭṭhāko Maṅgalassa mahesino.

Sivalā ca Asokā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato nāgarukkho ti vuccati.

* Cf. Ja. i. 34.

¹ *Budv.* IV. 17 agacch'.

² *Budv.* IV. 18 Uttaraṃ nāma nagaraṃ.

[IV. 26-31] Atthāsīti ratanāni accuggato¹ mahamuni²
tato niddhāvati³ ramsi⁴ anekasatasahassīyo.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Yathā pi sāgare ūmi⁵ na sakkā tā gaṇetuye
tath' eva sāvakā tassa na sakkā⁶ te gaṇetuye.

Yāva⁷ atṭhāsi sambuddho Maṅgalo lokanāyako⁸
na tassa sāsane atthi saṅkilesamaraṇaṃ tadā.

Dhammokkaṃ dhārayitvāna santāretvā mahājanaṃ
jalitvā⁹ dhūmaketū va nibbuto so mahāyaso.

Sanḅhārānaṃ sabhāvataṃ¹⁰ dassayitvā sadevake
jalitvā aggikkhandho¹¹ va suriyo atthaṅgato yathā " ti.

Tattha tato ti tassa Maṅgalassa sarīrato.

Niddhāvati ti niddhāvanti; vacanavipariyāso daṭṭhabbo.

Ramsi ti rasmiyo.

Anekasatasahassīyo ti anekasatasahassā.

Ūmi ti viciyo taraṅgā.

Gaṇetuye ti gaṇetum saṅkhātum; ettikā sāgare ūmiyo ti yathā na
sakkā gaṇetum evaṃ tassa bhagavato sāvakā pi na sakkā gaṇetum,
atha kho gaṇanapathaṃ vitivattā ti attho.

Yāvā ti yāvatakaṃ kālam.

Sanḅkilesamaraṇaṃ tadā ti saha kilesehi saṅkilesa, saṅkilesassa ma-
raṇaṃ saṅkilesamaraṇaṃ, taṃ n' atthi. Tadā kira tassa bhagavato
sāsane sāvakā sabbe arahattaṃ patvā yeva parinibbāyimsu, puthuj-
janā vā sotāpannādayo vā hutvā na kalam akamsū ti attho. Keci:
sammohamaraṇaṃ tadā ti paṭhanti.

Dhammokkan ti dhammadīpakam.

Dhūmaketū ti aggi vuccati. Idha pana dīpo daṭṭhabbo, tasmā
dīpo viya jalitvā nibbuto ti attho.

Mahāyaso ti mahāparivāro. Keci nibbuto so sasāvako ti paṭhanti.

Sanḅhārānaṃ ti saṅkhatadhammānaṃ sappaccayadhammānaṃ.

¹ Budv. IV. 26 accuggato.

² Budv. IV. 26 °vati.

³ Budv. IV. 28 ūmi.

⁴ Budv. IV. 29 yāvā.

⁵ Si. I, III jāletvā (H.).

⁶ Budv. IV. 31 Si. II, III (H.) sabhāvattaṃ.

⁷ Budv. IV. 31 °kkhando.

⁸ Budv. IV. 26 °muni.

⁹ Budv. IV. 26 ramsi.

¹⁰ Budv. IV. 28 sakkā.

¹¹ Budv. IV. 29 nāma nāyako.

Sabhāvatan ti aniccādisāmaññalakkhaṇaṃ.

Suriyo atthaṅgato yathā ti yathā sahaṣṣakiraṇo divasakaro sabbaṃ tamagataṃ vidhamitvā sabbañ ca lokaṃ obbhāsetvā jalitvā attham upagacchati, evaṃ maṅgaladivasakaro pi veneyyakamalavanavika-sanakaro sabbaṃ ajjhattikabāhiralokatamaṃ vidhamitvā attano sarīrappabhāya jalitvā atthaṅgato ti attho. Sesagāthā sabbattha su-uttānā evā ti.

Maṅgalabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto tatiyo buddhavaṃso.

V. SUMANABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Evaṃ ekappahāren' eva dasasahasā lokadhātum ekandhakāraṃ katvā tasmim bhagavati parinibbute tassa aparabhāge navutivassa-sahasāyukesu manussesu anukkamena parihāyitvā dasavassesu jātesu atikkantesu antarakappesu anukkamena asaṅkheyyāyukā (?)¹ hutvā puna parihāyitvā navutivassasahasessu jātesu Sumano nāma bodhi-satto, pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Mekha-lanagare Sudattassa nāma rañño kule Sirimāya nāma deviyā ku-chismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Pāṭihāriyāni pubbe vuttanayān' eva. So anukkamena vuddhippatto Nārivaḍḍhana-Somavaḍḍhana-Iddhivaḍḍhana²-nāmadheyyesu tīsu pāsādesu tesatthiyā nātākitthi-sahasseehi paricāriyamāno surayuvanihi paricāriyamāno devakumāro viya vassasahasāni visayasukham anubhavamāno Vaṭaṃsikāya³ nāma deviyā, Anupamaṃ nāma nirupamaṃ puttaṃ janetvā cattāri nimittāni disvā hatthiyānena nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pana pabbajantaṃ tiṃsakoṭiyo anupabbajimsu. So tehi parivuto dasa māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunṇamāya Anomanigame Anupamasetthino dhītāya Anupamāya nāma dinnam pakkhitta-dibbojaṃ pāyasaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Anupamājivakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā nāgabodhiṃ upagantvā taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo tiṃsahattha-vitthataṃ santharaṃ katvā tattha pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Tato

¹ Thus H.

² Cando Sucando Vaṭaṃso at *Budv.* V. 22.

³ Vaṭaṃsakā below, p. 158.

Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā sabbaññutaññaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ “ anekajāti-samsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā ”* tī udānaṃ udānesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 1] “ Maṅgalassa aparena Sumano nāma nāyako
sabbadhammehi asamo sabbasattānaṃ uttamo ”† ti.

Tattha Maṅgalassa aparenā ti Maṅgalassa aparabhāge.

Sabbadhammehi asamo ti sabbehi sīlasamādhipaṇṇādhhammehi asamo asadisso.

Sumano kira bhagavā bodhisamīpe yeva satta sattāhāni viti-nāmetvā dhammadesanattaṃ Brahmāyācanaṃ sampañicchitvā: “ kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyan ? ”‡ ti upadhārento attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ tiṃsakotiyo ca attano ca kaniṭṭhabhātikaṃ vemātikaṃ Saraṇakumāraṇ ca purohitakumāraṃ Bhāvitattamānavakaṇ ca upanissayasampanne disvā: etesaṃ paṭhamam dhammaṃ deseyyan ti cintetvā haṃsarājā viya pavanapathena Mekhaluyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālaṃ pesetvā attano kaniṭṭhabhātikaṃ Saraṇakumāraṇ ca purohitaputtaṃ Bhāvitattakumāraṇ ca pakkosāpetvā tesam parivārabhūtā sattatiṃsakotiyo attanā saha pabbajitā tiṃsakotiyo ca aññe ca bahū devamanussakotiyo cā ti evam koṭisatasahassaṃ dhammacakkappavattanena dhammāmatam pāyesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 2] “ So pi tadā amatabheriṃ ahaṇī¹ Mekhale pure
dhammasaṅkhasamāyuttaṃ navaṅgaṃ jinasāsanaṃ ” ti.

Tattha amatabheriṃ ti amatādhigamāya nibbānādhigamāya bheriṃ.

Ahaṇī ti vādayi; dhammaṃ desesi ti attho. Sāyaṃ amatabheri nāma amatapariyosānaṃ navaṅgaṃ buddhavacanaṃ. Ten' ev' āha: dhammasaṅkhasamāyuttaṃ navaṅgaṃ jinasāsanaṃ ti.

Tattha dhammasaṅkhasamāyuttaṃ ti catusaccadhammakathasaṅkhātanavaṅgasamāyuttaṃ.

Sumano pana lokanāyako abhisambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā paṭiññānurūpaṃ paṭipajjamāno mahājanassa bhavabandhanamokkhatthāya kusalaratanassa kilesacorehi viluppamānassa parittānattaṃ sīlavipulapākāraṃ samādhiparikhā parivāritaṃ vipassanāññānavāraṃ satisampajaññadalhakavāṭaṃ samāpattimaṇḍapādīpatimaṇḍitaṃ bodhipakkhiyajanasamākulaṃ amatavaranaḡaraṃ māpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

* Dhṛp. 153, 154.

† Jā. i. 34.

‡ Vin. i. 7.

[V. 3] “Nijjinitvā¹ kilese so patvā² sambodhim uttamaṃ māpesi nagaraṃ satthā saddhammapuravaruttaman³” ti

Tattha *nijjinitvā* ti vijinitvā abhibhuyya; kilesābhisaṅkhāradeva-puttamāre viddhamsetvā ti attho.

So ti so Sumano; jinitvā kilese hi ti pi pāṭho. Tattha hi-kāro pada-pūraṇamatte nipāto.

Patvā ti adhigantvā; patto ti pi pāṭho.

Nagaran ti nibbānanagaraṃ.

Saddhammapuravaruttaman ti saddhammasaṅkhātaṃ puravaresu uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ padhānabhūtaṃ. Athavā saddhammamayesu puresu pavaresu uttamaṃ, saddhammapuravaruttamaṃ. Purimas-miṃ atthavikappe nagaran ti tass’ eva vevacanan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Paṭividdhadhammasabhāvānaṃ sekhāsekhānaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ pa-tiṭṭhānaṃ gocaranivāsaṭṭhena nibbānaṃ nagaran ti vuccati. Tasmim̐ pana saddhammavaranaṃ so satthā avicchinnāṃ akuṭilaṃ ujum̐ puthulaṇ ca vitthataṇ ca satipaṭṭhānaṃ ayaṃ mahāvīthim̐ māpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 4] “Nirantaraṃ akuṭilaṃ ujum⁴ vipulavitthataṃ⁴ māpesi so mahāvīthim̐ satipaṭṭhānavaruttaman” ti.

Tattha *nirantaran* ti kusala javana sañcaraṇānantarabhāvato⁵ ni-rantaraṃ.

Akuṭilan ti kuṭilabhāvakaradosavirahitato akuṭilaṃ.

Ujun ti akuṭilattā eva ujum̐; purimapaḍaṣṣ’ eva atthadīpakam̐ idaṃ vacanaṃ.

Vipulavitthatan ti āyāmato ca vitthārato ca puthulavitthataṃ; puthulavitthatabhāvo lokiyalokuttarasatipaṭṭhānavasena daṭṭhabbo.

Mahāvīthin ti mahāmaggaṃ.

Satipaṭṭhānavaruttaman ti satipaṭṭhānaṇ ca taṃ varesu uttamaṇ ca ti, satipaṭṭhānavaruttamaṃ. Athavā varaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ ayaṃ uttamavīthin ti attho. Idāni tassa nibbānamahānagarassa tassa sati-paṭṭhānavīthyam̐ cattāri sāmāññaphalāni catasso paṭisambhidā cha abhiññā aṭṭha samāpattiyo ti imāni mahagghāni ratanāni ubhosu passesu dhammāpaṇe pasāresi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 5] “Phale cattāri sāmāññe catasso paṭisambhidā chalabhiññāṭṭhasamāpatti⁶ pasāresi tattha vīthiyan” ti.

¹ *Budv.* V. 3 jinitvāna.

² *Budv.* V. 3 dhamma-.

³ *Si.* I, III °sañcaraṇānantarabhāvato (*H.*).

⁴ *Budv.* V. 5 °abhiññā aṭṭha samāpatti.

⁵ *Budv.* V. 3 patto.

⁶ *Budv.* V. 4 ujuvipulavitatthataṃ.

Idāni bhagavā imāni ratanabhaṇḍāni ye pana appamattā satimanto paṇḍitā hiri-ottappaviriyādīhi samannāgatā te ādiyanti ti tesam ratanānaṃ haraṇopāyaṃ dassento:

[V. 6] “Ye appamattā akhilā hiriviriyeh’ upāgatā
te te ime guṇavare ādiyanti yathāsukhan” ti
āha.

Tattha *ye* ti aniyamuddeso.*

Appamattā ti pamādassa paṭipakkhabhūtena satiyā avippavāsa-lakkhaṇena samannāgatā.

Akhilā ti pañca cetokhilarahitā.†

Hiriviriyeh’ upāgatā ti kāyaduccaritādīhi hiriyaṭi ti hiri, lajjāy’ etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; vīrassa bhāvo viriyaṃ; taṃ ussāhalakkhaṇaṃ; tehi hiriviriyehi upāgatā samannāgatā bhabbapuggalā.

Te ti idaṃ pubbe aniyamuddesassa niyamaniddeso.

Puna *te* ti vuttappakāre guṇaratanavisese te kulaputtā ādiyanti paṭilabhanti adhigacchanti ti attho. Sabbāṃ pana Sumano katavīditamano dhammabheriṃ āhanitvā dhammanagaraṃ māpetvā iminā nayena paṭhamam eva sataśahassakoṭiyo bodhesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 7] “Evam etena yogena uddharanto mahājanaṃ
bodhesi paṭhamam satthā koṭisatasahassiyo” ti.

Tattha *uddharanto* ti saṃsārasāgarato ariyamaggaṇāvāya samud-dharanto.

Koṭisatasahassiyo ti sataśahassakoṭiyo ti attho, vipariyāyena nid-ditthaṃ. Yadā pana Sumanalokanāyako Sunandavatīnagare amba-rukkhamaṇe titthiyamadamaṇamaddanaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā sattānaṃ koṭisahasam¹ dhammāmatam pāyesi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhi-samayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 8] “Yamhi kāle mahāvīro ovadi titthiye gaṇe
koṭisahasābhisamimsu dutiye dhammadesane”² ti.

Tattha *titthiye gaṇe* ti titthiyabhūte gaṇe titthiyānaṃ gaṇe ca titthiye abhimaddanto buddho dhammadesayī ti paṭhanti keci. Yadā pana dasasu cakkavālasahassesu devatā imasmiṃ cakkavāle sannipatitvā manussā ca nirodhakathaṃ samutṭhāpesuṃ. Kathaṃ nirodhaṃ samāpajjanti? Kathaṃ nirodhasamāpannā honti? Ka-

* Cf. *KhuA.* 134, *UdA.* 278, aniyamaniddeso.

† Cf. *SnA.* i. 262.

¹ H. “koṭisatasahassan” ti katthaci.

² H. v.l. “koṭisatasahassānaṃ abhisamimsu dutiye dhammadesane” ti katthaci.

thaṃ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantī? ti. Evaṃ samāpajjana-adhiṭṭhāna-vuṭṭhānādisu vinicchayaṃ kātuṃ asakkontā saha manussehi chasu kāmāvacaradevalokesu devā ca navasu Brahmaloakesu Brahmāno ca dvelhakajātā dvidhā ahesuṃ. Tato narasundarena Arindamena nāma raññā saddhiṃ sāyaṇhasamaye Sumanadasabalāṃ sabbaloka-nāthaṃ upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Arindamo rājā bhagavan-taṃ nirodhapañhaṃ pucchi. Tato bhagavato nirodhapañhavissajja-nena navutipāṇakoṭisahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahoṣi. Ayaṃ tatiyābhisamayā ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 9, 10] “Yadā devā manussā ca samaggā ekamānasā
nirodhapañhaṃ pucchimsu saṃsayaṃ cā pi mānaso.¹

Tadā pi dhammaṃ² desente³ nirodhaparidīpanaṃ³
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahū ” ti.

Tassa pana Sumanassa bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Tattha paṭhamasannipāte Mekhalanagaraṃ upanissāya vassaṃ va-sitvā paṭhamapavāraṇāya arahantānaṃ koṭisahassena ehibbhikkhu-pabbajjāya pabbajitena saddhiṃ bhagavā pavāresi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahoṣi. Athāparena samayena Saṅkassanagarāvidūre Arin-damarājakusalabalanibbatte yojanappamaṇe nisinno saradasama-yarucirakaranikaro divasakaro viya Yugandharapabbate munivara-divasakaro Arindamarājānaṃ parivāretvā āgatānaṃ purisānaṃ navu-tikoṭisahassāni dametvā sabbe ehibbhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tasmīṃ yeva divase arahattaṃ pattehi parivuto caturaṅgasamannā-gate sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Yadā pana Sakko devarājā sugatadassanattlāya upasaṅkami, tadā Sumano bhagavā asītiyā arahantakoṭisahassehi parivuto pātimok-khaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[V. 11-14] “Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sumanassa mahesino
khīṇāsavaṇaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna⁴ tādināṃ.

Vassaṃ vuṭṭhassa bhagavato abhigghuṭṭhe⁵ pavāraṇe
koṭisatasahasseehi pavāresi tathāgato.

Tato paraṃ sannipāte vimale Kaṇṇanapabbate
navuti koṭisahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Yadā Sakko devarājā buddhadassanupāgami
asīti koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

¹ *Budv.* V. 9 mānasaṃ.

² *Budv.* V. 10 dhammadevane.

³ *Budv.* V. 10 °dīpane.

⁴ *Budv.* V. 11 °cittānaṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* V. 12 °gutthe.

Tattha *abhighuṭṭhe pavāraṇe* ti līṅgavipallāso daṭṭhabbo. Abhi-
ghuṭṭhāya pavāraṇāyā ti attho.

Tato paran ti tato aparabhāge.

Kaṇṇanapabbate ti kanakamaye pabbate.

Buddhadassanupāgamī ti buddhadassanattham upāgami. Tadā
kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto "Atulo nāma nāgarājā"* ahosi mahid-
dhiko mahānubhāvo. So: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā nātigaṇa-
parivuto sakabhavanā nikkhamitvā koṭisatasahassabhikkhuparivā-
rassa Sumanassa bhagavato dibbehi turiyehi upahāraṃ kāretvā
mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paccekadussayugāni datvā saraṇesu paṭiṭ-
thāsi. So pi naṃ satthā anāgate buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi.
Tena vuttam:

[V. 15-19] "Ahaṃ tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko

Atulo nāma nāmena ussannakusalasaṇcayo.¹

Tad' āhaṃ nāgabhanā nikkhamitvā sañātihi
nāgānaṃ dibbaturiyehi sasaṅghaṃ jinam upaṭṭhahim.

Koṭisatasahassānaṃ annapānena tappayim
paccekadussayugaṃ datvā saraṇaṃ tam upāgamiṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Sumanō lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ."

Yathā Koṇḍañṇabuddhavaṃse evaṃ aṭṭha gāthā vitthāreṭabbā.†

[V. 20] "Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo² cittaṃ pasādayim
uttariṃ³ vatam³ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā" ti.

"Tassa pana Sumanassa bhagavato Mekhalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ
ahosi, Sudatto nāma pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā, Saraṇo ca Bhāvitatto
ca aggasāvaka, Udeno nāma' upaṭṭhāko, Sonā ca Upasonā ca aggasā-
vikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, navutihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ, navuti yeva
vassasahassāni āyuppamānaṃ ahosi,"† Vaṭamsakā⁴ nāma' assa devī,
Anupamo nāma' assa putto ahosi, hatthiyānena nikkhami, upaṭṭhāko
Aṅgarājā, Aṅgarāme vasi ti. Tena vuttam:

* *Mhbv.* 10.

† *But cf. above*, p. 150.

‡ *Cf. Jā.* i. 34.

¹ *Budv.* V. 15 °kusalapaccayo.

³ *Budv.* V. 20 uttarivatam.

² *Budv.* V. 20 bhīyyo.

⁴ *Vatamsikā above*, p. 153.

[V. 21-34] “ **Nagaraṃ Mekhalaṃ nāma¹ Sudatto nāma khattiyo**
Sirimā nāma janikā Sumanassa mahesino.

Nava vassasahassāni agāraṃajjhe so vasi²
Cando Sucando Vaṭṭaso ca tayo pāsāda-m-uttamā.

Tesaṭṭhi sahasāni nāriyo samalaṅkatā
Vaṭṭasakā³ nāma nārī Anupamo nāma atrajo.

Nimitte caturo disvā hatthiyānena nikkhami
anūnadasamāsāni padhānaṃ padahī jino.

Brahmunā yācito santo Sumano lokanāyako
vatti cakkam mahāvīro Mekhale puravaruttame.⁴

Saraṇo Bhāvitatto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Udeno nām’ upaṭṭhāko Sumanassa mahesino.

Sonā ca Upasonā⁵ ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
So pi buddho⁶ amitayaso nāgamūle abujjhatha.

Varuṇo ca Saraṇo ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhakā
Cālā ca Upacālā⁷ ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhikā.

Uccattanena⁸ so buddho navuti hatthasamuggato
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso dasasahassī viroceti.

Navuti vassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Tāraṇiye tārayitvā bodhaniye ca bodhayī⁹
parinibbāyi sambuddho ulurājā va atthami.¹⁰

Te ca khīṇāsavā bhikkhū so ca buddho asādiso¹¹
atulaṃ pabhaṃ dassayitvā nibbutā ye mahāyasā.

Taṇ ca nānaṃ atuliyam tāni ca¹² atuliyāni¹² ratanāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasāṅkhārā.

Sumano yasadharo buddho Aṅgārāmaṃhi nibbuto
tatth’ eva tassa jinathūpo catuyojanam uggato ” ti.

¹ *Budv.* V. 21 Mekhalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ.

² *Budv.* V. 22, *Si.* I, III, IV (*H.*) agāraṃ ajjha so vasi.

³ *Budv.* V. 23 ³ sikkā.

⁵ *Budv.* V. 27 Soṇā ca Upasonā.

⁷ *Budv.* V. 28 Cālā ca Upacālā.

⁹ *Budv.* V. 31 bodhayi.

¹¹ *Budv.* V. 32 asādiso.

⁴ *Budv.* V. 25 puravaruttame.

⁶ *Budv.* V. 27 budho.

⁸ *Budv.* V. 29 uccatarena.

¹⁰ *Budv.* V. 31 atṭhami.

¹² *Budv.* V. 33 c’ atul-.

Tattha *kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso* ti vividharatanavicittakañcanamayagghikasadisarūpasobho.

Dasasahassī virocātī ti tassa pabhāya dasasahassi pi lokadhātu virocati; virājati ti attho.

Tāraṇīye ti tārayitabbe; sabbabuddhaveneyye ti attho.

Ulurājā ti candā viya.

Atthamī ti atthaṅgato. Keci atthaṃ gato ti paṭhanti.

Asādiso ti asadisō.

Mahāyasā ti mahāyasā mahākittisaddo mahāparivārā ca.

Taṇ ca ṇāṇaṇ ti taṃ sabbaññutañāṇaṃ.

Atulaṇ ti atulyaṃ asadisam. Sesam uttānam evā ti.

Sumanabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto catuttho buddhavaṃso.

VI. REVATABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Sumanassa pana bhagavato aparabbhāge sāsane c' assa antarahite navuti vassasahassāyukā manussā anukkamena parihāyitvā dasavasasāyukā hutvā puna anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā asaṅkheyyāyukā hutvā puna parihāyamānā satṭhivassasahassāyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā Revato nāma satthā udapādi. So pi pāraṇiyo pūretvā anekaratana-samujjotitabhavane Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā sabba-dhanadhaññavatī Sudhaññavatī nagare sabbālaṅkārasamalaṅkata-amitasuciparivāraparivutassa vibhavasirisamudayenākulassa sabbasamiddhivipulassa Vipulassa nāma rañño kule sabbajananayanālipālisamākulāya samphullanettakuvalayasassirika-siniddhavadanakamalākarasobhāya suruciramanoharagunaṇavipulāya Vipulāya nāma aggamaheṣiṃ kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Cittakuṭṭā pabbatā suvaṇṇaḥṣarājā viya mātu-kucchito nikkhami.

Tassa paṭisandhiṃ jātiyaṃ ca pāṭihāriyaṇi pubbe vuttanayen' eva ahesuṃ. Sudassana-Ratanagghi-Āvela¹-nāmikā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sudassanādevipamukhāni tettiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Tehi parivuto so surayuvanihi parivuto devakumāro viya chabbassasahassāni visayasukham anubhavamāno agā-

¹ *Budv. VI. 17 Avelo.*

raṃ ajjhāvasi. So Sudassanāya nāma deviyā Varuṇe nāma tanaye jāte cattāri nimittāni disvā nānāviraḡatanuvavasananivāso āmuttu-muttāhāraṃaṇikuṇḡalo varakeyūramakuṇḡakataḡadhara paramasura-bhigandhakusumasamalaṇkato paramarucirakaranikaro saradasamayarajanikaro viya tārāḡaṇaparivuto cando viya tidasagaṇaparivuto viya dasasatanayano Brahmagaṇaparivuto viya ca Hāritamahābrahmā caturaṇḡiniyā mahatiyā senāya parivuto ājaññarathena mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā sabbābharaṇāni omuñcitvā bhaḡḡāḡārikassa hatthe datvā jalajāmalāvikalanilakuvalayadalasadisenātinisitena tikhiṇena asinā sakesamakūṭaṃ chinditvā ākāse khiṇi. Taṃ Sakko devarājā suvaṇṇacaṇḡotakena paṭiggahetvā Tāvatisabhavanam netvā Sinerumuddhani sattaratanaṃayaṃ cetiyaṃ akāsi. Mahāpuriso pana devadattāni kāsayāni paridahitvā pabbaji. Ekāva naṃ purisakoṭi anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto satta māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunṇamāya aññatarāya Sādhudeviyā nāma seṭṭhidhītāya dinnam madhupāyasaṃ bhuñjitvā sālavana divāvihāraṃ vitināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Varuṇindharen' ājivakena¹ dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā mattavaranāḡagāmī nāḡabodhiṃ padakkhiṇam katvā tepaṇṇāsahatthavittthatam tiṇam santharitvā caturaṇḡaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya Mārabalam vidhamitvā sabbaññutaññaṃ paṭivijjhita: " anekajātisamsāraṃ . . . pe . . . majjhagā"^{*} ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tena vuttam:

[VI. 1] " Sumanassa aparena Revato nāma nāyako anupamo asadisso atulo uttamo jino "† ti.

Revato kira satthā bodhisamīpe yeva satta sattāhāni vitināmetvā dhammadesanattam Brahmāyācanaṃ sampaticchitvā: " kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan ?"‡ ti upadhārento attanā saha pabbajitabhikkhukoṭiyo ca aññe ca devamanusse upanissaya-sampanne disvā ākāsen' āḡantvā Varuṇārāme otaritvā tehi parivuto bahūni pāṭihāriyāni dassento gambhīraṃ nipuṇam tiparivattam appativattiyam aññena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā bhikkhūnaṃ koṭi arahatte patitṭhāpesi. Tisu maggaphalesu patitṭhatānaṃ ḡaṇanaparicchedo n' atthi. Tena vuttam:

[VI. 2] " So pi dhammaṃ pakāseti² Brahmunā abhiyācito khandhadhātuvavatthānaṃ appavattam bhavābhava " ti.

* Dhṡ. 153, 154.

† Jā. i. 35.

‡ Vin. i. 7.

¹ H. " aññatarena " ti katthaci.

² Budv. VI. 2 pakāsesi.

Tattha *khandhadhātuvavattāna* ti pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātunaṃ nāmarūpavavattānādivasena vibhāgakaraṇaṃ. Sabbhāvalakkhaṇasāmaññalakkhaṇādivasena rūpārūpadhammapariggaho khandhadhātuvavattānaṃ nāma. Athavā “phena-piṇḍūpamaṃ¹ rūpaṃ parimaddanāsahanato, chiddāvachiddādibhāvato ca, udakabubbulakaṃ viya vedanā muhuttaramaṇiyabhāvato, marīcikā viya saññā vippalambhanato, kadalikkhandho viya saṅkhārā asārato, māyā viya viññāṇaṃ vañcanakato”² ti evaṃ ādinā pi nayena aniccānupassanādivasena pi khandhadhātuvavattānaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Appavattaṃ bhavābhav ti ettha “bhavo ti vuḍḍhi, abhavo ti hāni; bhavo ti sassatadiṭṭhi, abhavo ti ucchedadiṭṭhi; bhavo ti khuddakabhavo, abhavo ti mahābhavo; bhavo ti kāmabhavo, abhavo ti rūpārūpabhavo”³ ti evaṃ ādinā nayena bhavābhavānaṃ attho veditabbo. Tesaṃ bhavābhavānaṃ appavattihetu bhūtaṃ dhammaṃ pakāsesi ti attho. Athavā bhavati anenā ti bhavo. Tisu bhavesu uppattinimittaṃ kammādikā, uppattibhavo abhavo nāma, ubhayattha nikantiyā pahānakaraṃ appavattaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ti attho. Tassa pana Revatabuddhassa taye abhisamayā ahesuṃ. Paṭhame paṇ’ assa gaṇanapathaṃ vītivatto. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 3] “Tass’ ābhisamayā tiṇi ahesuṃ dhammaḍḍesane gaṇanāya na vattabbo paṭhamābhisamayō ahū” ti.

Tattha *tiṇi* ti tayo; līṅgavipariyāso kato. Ayaṃ paṭhamābhisamayō ahosi.

Athāparena samayena nagaruttare Uttaranagare sabbārindamo Arindamo nāma rājā ahosi. So kira bhagavantaṃ attano nagaram anuppattaṃ sutvā tihi janakoṭṭhi parivuto bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ katvā svātanāya nimantetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā tigāvutivithinnadīpapūjaṃ katvā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi. Atha bhagavā tassa manonukūlaṃ vicittanayaṃ dhammaṃ desesi tattha devamanussānaṃ koṭṭisahasassa dutiyābhisamayō ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 4] “Yadā Arindamaṃ rājaṃ vinesi Revato muni tadā koṭṭisahasānaṃ² dutiyābhisamayō ahū” ti,

ayaṃ dutiyābhisamayō.

* Cf. S. iii. 142, Vbh.A. 32 ff., Vism. 479.

† Cf. DA. 91, SA. iii. 295, MA. iii. 223, CpA. i. 20.

¹ H. phena-.

² Budv. VI. 4 koṭṭisatasahas-.

Athāparena samayena Revato satthā Uttaranigamaṃ nāma upanissāya viharanto sattāhaṃ nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Tadā kira Uttaranigamavāsino manussā yāgubhattakhajjakabhesajjapānakāni āharitvā bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā bhikkhū paripucchimsu: kuhiṃ bhante bhagavā? ti. Tato tesam bhikkhū āhaṃsu: bhagavā āvuso nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpanno ti. Ath' ātīte tasmim sattāhe bhagavantam nirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam saradasamaye suriyo viya attano anupamāya siriyā virocamaṇaṃ disvā nirodhasamāpattiyā guṇānisamsaṃ pucchimsu. Bhagavā tesam nirodhasamāpattiyā guṇānisamsaṃ kathesi. Tadā devāmanussānaṃ koṭisatam arahatte patitṭhāsi. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 5] “Sattāhaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhahitvā narāsabho koṭisatam naramarūnaṃ vinesi uttame phale” ti.

Suddhaññavatīnagare paṭhamamahāpātīmokkhuddese ehibhikkhu pabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ gāṇanapathavītavattānaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Mekhalanagare koṭisatasahassasaṅkhātānaṃ ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ duttiyo sannipāto ahosi. Revatassa pana bhagavato dhammacakkānūvattako Varuṇo nāma aggasāvako paññavantānaṃ aggo ābādhiko ahosi. Taṃ gilānipucchinatthāya sampattamahājanassa lakkhaṇattayaparidipakaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā koṭisatasahassaṃ purisānaṃ ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā arahatte patitṭhāpetvā caturaṅginike sannipāte pātīmokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 6-9] “Sannipātā tayo āsūṃ Revatassa mahesino khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ suvimuttānaṃ tādīnaṃ.

Atikkantā gāṇanapathaṃ¹ paṭhamam² ye samāgatā koṭisatasahassānaṃ duttiyo āsi samāgamo.

Yo pi³ paññāya asamo tassa cakkānūvattako so tadā vyādhito āsi patto jīvitasamsayaṃ.

Tassa gilānipucchāya ye tadā upagatā muni⁴ koṭisatasahassā arahanto tatiyo āsi samāgamo” ti.

Tattha cakkānūvattako ti dhammacakkānūvattako.

Patto jīvitasamsayan ti ettha jīvite samsayaṃ jīvitasamsayaṃ.

¹ *Budv.* VI. 7 °pathā.

² *Budv.* VI. 8 so.

³ *Budv.* VI. 7 paṭhamā.

⁴ *Budv.* VI. 9 muni.

Jīvitakkhayaṃ pāpunāti vā na pāpunāti vā ti evaṃ jīvitasamṣayaṃ patto; vyādhitassa balavabbhāvena marati na maratī ti jīvite samṣayaṃ patto ti attho.

Ye tadā upagatā muntī ti iti dighabbhāve sati bhikkhūnaṃ upari hoti, rasse anussarena saddhiṃ Varuṇassa upari hoti.

Tadā ambhākaṃ bodhisatto Rammavatīnagare “Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo”^{*} hutvā brāhmaṇadhamme pāraṃgato Revataṃ sammā-sambuddhaṃ disvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patitṭhāya silokasahassena dasabalaṃ kittetvā sahasagghikena uttarāsaṅgena bhagavantam pūjesi. So pi naṃ buddho vyākāsi: ito kappasatasa-hassādhikānaṃ dvinnam asankheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 10-13] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo upagantvā Revataṃ buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ tass’ agacch’ ahaṃ.

Tassa sīlaṃ samādhiṃ ca paññāguṇaṃ¹ anuttamaṃ¹ thomayitvā yathāthāmaṃ² uttarīyaṃ adās’ ahaṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Revato lokanāyako aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā iman” ti

aṭṭha gāthā vitthāretabbā.

[VI. 14, 15] “Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo³ cittaṃ pasādayiṃ⁴ uttarīyaṃ⁵ vatam⁵ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā.

Tadā pi maṃ⁶ buddhadhammaṃ saritvā anubrūhayiṃ āharissāmi taṃ dhammaṃ yaṃ mayhaṃ abhipatthitan” ti.

Tattha saraṇaṃ tass’ agacch’ ahan ti taṃ saraṇaṃ agaṇchiṃ ahaṃ, upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ.

Paññāguṇan ti paññāsampattiṃ.

Anuttaman ti seṭṭhaṃ; paññāvimuttiguṇaṃ anuttaman ti pi pāṭho, so uttāno va.

Thomayitvā ti thometvā vaṇṇayitvā.

Yathāthāman ti yathābalaṃ.

* *Mhv.* 10.

¹ *Budv.* VI. 11 *guṇavaruttamaṃ.

² *Budv.* VI. 14 bhīyo.

³ *Budv.* VI. 14 uttarivatam.

⁴ *Budv.* VI. 11 thomaṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* VI. 14 pasādayi.

⁶ *Budv.* VI. 15 taṃ.

Uttariyaṇ ti uttarāsaṅgaṃ.

Adās' ahaṇ ti adāsiṃ ahaṃ.

Buddhadhammaṇ ti buddhabhāvakaraṃ dhammaṃ; pāramiṃ dhammaṇ ti attho.

Sarivā ti anussarivā.

Anubūhayaṇ ti abhivaḍḍhesiṃ.

Āharissāmi ti ānayaissāmi.

Taṃ dhammaṇ ti taṃ buddhattaṃ.

Yaṃ mayhaṃ abhipatthitaṇ ti yaṃ mayā abhipatthitaṃ buddhattaṃ taṃ āharissāmi ti attho.

“Tassa pana Revatassa bhagavato nagaraṃ Sudhaññaṇavati nāma ahosi, pitā Vipulo nāma khattiyo, mātā Vipulā nāma, Varuṇo ca Brahmadevo ca aggasāvaka, Sambhavo nāma upatthāko, Bhaddā ca Subhaddā ca aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ asitihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu saṭṭhivassasatasahassāni,”* Sudassanā nāma agga-mahesi, Varuṇo nāma putto, ājaññaarathena nikkhami.

Tassa dehābhinibbattaṃ pabbhājālam anuttaraṃ divā c' eva tadā rattiṃ miccaṃ pharati yojanaṃ.

Dhātuyo mama sabbāpi vikarantū ti so jino adhiṭṭhāsi mahāvīro sabbasattānukampako.

Mahāsāre paṇ' uyyāne mahato nagarassa yojane pūjito narasārehi parinibbāyi Revato ti.

Tena vuttaṃ:

[VI. 16] “Nagaraṃ Sudhaññaṇavati¹ nāma, Vipulo nāma khattiyo, Vipulā nāma janikā Revatassa mahesino.

[VI. 21] Varuṇo Brahmadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka, Sambhavo nāma upatthāko Revatassa mahesino.

[VI. 22] Bhaddā c' eva Subhaddā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā so pi buddho asamasamo nāgamūle abujjhatha.

[VI. 24-25] Uccattanena² so buddho asitihattha-m-uggato obhāseti disā sabbā indaketu va uggato.

Tassa sarire nibbattā pabbhāmālā anuttarā divā vā yadi vā rattiṃ samantā pharati³ yojanaṃ.

* Jā. i. 35.

¹ *Budd.* VI. 16 Sudhaññaṇavati, *H. v.l.* Sudhammakav, Sudhaññaṇavati.

² *Budd.* VI. 24 uccattanena.

³ *Budd.* VI. 25 pharati.

Saṭṭhi vassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Dassayitvā buddhabalaṃ amataṃ loke pakāsayam
nibbāyi anupādāno yath' aggupādānasāṅkhayā.

So ca kāyo ratananibho so ca dhammo asādiso
sabbam samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha *obhāseti* ti pakāsayati.

Uggato ti ussito.

Pabbhāmālā ti pabbhāvelā.

Yath' agga ti agga viya.

Upādānasāṅkhayā ti indanasāṅkhayā.

So ca kāyo ratananibho ti so c' assa bhagavato kāyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo;
tañ ca kāyam ratananibhan ti pi pāṭho. Liṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ.
So yeva pan' ass' attho. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Revatabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Samatto pañcama buddhavaṃso.

VII. SOBHITABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Tassa pana aparabhāge tassa sāsane pi antarahite Sobhito pāma
bodhisatto kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pāramiyo
pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā devehi āyācito
Tusitapurato cavitvā Sudhammanagare Sudhammarājassa Sudham-
mā nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ
māsānam accayeṇa Sudhamma-uyyāne mātukucchito ghanarājito
puṇṇacando viya nikkhami. Tassa paṭisandhiyaṃ jātiyañ ca pāṭi-
hāriyāni vuttappakārāni. So dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāva-
sitvā sattatināṭakittisahasānaṃ aggāya aggamaheṣiyā Makhila-
deviyā¹ kucchismiṃ Sīhakumāre nāma putte uppanne, cattāri nimit-
tāni disvā sañjātasamvego pāsāde yeva pabbajitvā tatth' eva ānā-
pānasatisamādhim bhāvetvā cattāri jhānāni paṭilabhitvā sattāhaṃ
tatth' eva padhānacariyam acari. Tato Makhilamahādeviyā dinnam
paramamadhuraṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā abhinikkhamanāt-
thāya cittam uppādesi: ayam pāsādo alaṅkatapaṭiyatto mahājanassa

¹ Called Somaṅgi at Budo. VII. 18.

passantass' eva ākāśena gantvā bodhirukkhaṃ majjhe katvā paṭha-
 viyaṃ otaratu, imā ca itthiyo mayi bodhimūle nisinne avuttā sayam
 eva pāsādato nikkhamantū ti. Saha cittupādā c' assa Sudhammarā-
 jabhavanam tato uppatitvā asitañjanasaṅkāsam ākāsam abbhug-
 gañchi. So samosaritasurabhikusumadāmasamalaṅkatapāsādatalo
 sakalam pi gaganatalam alaṅkurumāno kaṇakarasadhārāsa disaruci-
 rakaranikaro divasakaro viya ca saradasamayarajanikaro viya ca
 virocamāno vilambamānavividhakiṅkinikajālo, yassa kira vāṭeri-
 tassa sukusalajanavāditassa pañcaṅgikassa turiyassa viya saddo
 vāggu ca rajaniyo ca kamanīyo ca ahosi. Dūrato paṭṭhāya sūyamā-
 nena madhurena sarena sattānaṃ sotāni odahamāno gharacacvara-
 catukkavīthi-ādisu ṭhatvā pavattitakathāsallāpesu manussesu n'
 ātinīcena n' āti-uccena taruvaramatthakāvidūren' ākāśena palo-
 bhayamāno viya tarusākhānānāratanaajutivisarasaṃujjalena vaṇṇena
 jananayanāni ākaḍḍhento viya ca puññānubhāvam ugghosento viya
 ca gaganam paṭipajjittha. Nāṭakitthiyo ca pañcaṅgikassa turi-
 yassa madhurena sarena ugāyimsu ca vipalimsu ca, caturāṅginī kir'
 assa senā pi alaṅkārakāyābharanaputisaṃudasamujjotanānāviraḡa-
 surabhikusumavasanaḡbharanasaḡhitā amaravarasenā viya paramaru-
 ciradassanā dharaṇī viya gaganatalena pāsādam parivāretvā aga-
 māsi. Tato pāsādo gantvā aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedham ujvupulavaṭṭak-
 khandham kusumapallavamakulasamalaṅkatam nāgarukkham maj-
 jhe katvā otaritvā bhūmiyaṃ paṭiṭṭhahi. Nāṭakitthiyo ca kenaci
 avuttā va tato pāsādato otaritvā pakkamimsu. Anekagūṇasaḡhito
 Sobhito pi mahāpuriso mahājanakataparivāro yeva rattiyaṃ tisu yā-
 mesu tisso vijjāyo uppādesi. Balaṃ paṇ' assa dhammatābalen'
 eva yathāgatam agamāsi. Pāsādo pana tatth' eva aṭṭhāsi. Sobhito
 pana sambodhiṃ patvā udāne udānetvā bodhisamīpe yeva sattasattā-
 ham vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammajjhesanaṃ paṭijānitvā: "kassa
 nu kho paṭhamam dhammam deseyyan" * ti buddhacakkhunā olo-
 kento attano vemātike kaṇiṭṭhabhātike Asamakumārāṇi ca Sunetta-
 kumārāṇi ca disvā: ime dve kumārā upanissayasampannā, gambhī-
 raṃ nipunaṃ dhammam paṭivijjhituṃ samatthā, hand' āham ime-
 sam paṭhamam dhammam deseyyan ti ākāśen' āgantvā Sudhammuy-
 yāne otaritvā dve pi kumāre uyyānapālena pakkosāpetvā tehi sapari-
 vārehi parivuto mahājanamajjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tena
 vuttaṃ:

[VII. 1-4] " ' Revatassa aparena Sobhito nāma nāyako
 samāhito santacitto asamo appaṭipuggalo.' †

So jino sakagehamhi mānasam viniṭṭayi¹
patvāna kevalam bodhim dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

Yāva heṭṭhā² Avicito bhavaggā cā pi uddhato³
etth' antare ekaparisā ahoṣi dhammaḍḍesane.

Tāya parisāya sambuddho dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi
gaṇanāya na vattabbo paṭhamābhisamayo ahū " ti.

Tattha *sakagehamhi* ti attano bhavane yeva; antopāsādatale yevā
ti attho.

Mānasam vinivattayi ti cittaṃ parivattesi. Sakagehe tathā
sattadivasaḍḍhantare yeva puthujjanabhāvato cittaṃ vinivattetvā
buddhattaṃ pāpunī ti attho.

Bhavaggā ti Akaṇiṭṭhabhavanato.

Heṭṭhā ti heṭṭhato.

Tāya parisāya ti tassā parisāya majjhe.

Gaṇanāya na vattabbo ti gaṇanapatham atītan ti attho.

Paṭhamābhisamayo ti paṭhamo dhammābhisamayo.

Ahū ti gaṇanāya na vattabbā parisā ahoṣi ti attho. Paṭhame abhi-
samiṃsu yevā ti pi pāṭho. Tassa paṭhamadhammaḍḍesane abhi-
samiṃsu ye janā te gaṇanāya na vattabbā ti attho.

Athāparena samayena Sudassananagaradvāre cittapāṭaliyā mūle
yamakapāṭihāṇiyaṃ katvā navakanakamaṇimayaḍḍhane Tāvatiṃ-
sabhaḍḍhane Pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilātale nisīditvā Abhi-
dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne navutikoṭṭisahasānaṃ dham-
mābhisamayo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 5] "Tato param pi desento naramarūnaṃ samāgame
navutikoṭṭisahasānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahū " ti.

Athāparena samayena Sudassananagare Jayaseno nāma rājaku-
māro yojanappamānaṃ vihāraṃ karetvā asokassakapaṇḍakampakanā-
gapunnāgavakulacūtapanasāsanaśālakakudhasahakārakaravīrādi ta-
ruvaranirantaraṃ ārāmaṃ ropetvā buddhapamukkhassa bhikkhu-
saṅghassa nīyādesi. Bhagavā dānānumodanaṃ katvā yāgaṃ vaṇ-
netvā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā koṭṭisahasasattanikāyassa dhammā-
bhisamayo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 6, 7] "Punāparam rājaputto Jayaseno nāma khattiyo,
ārāmaṃ ropayitvāna buddhe nīyādayi⁴ tadā.

¹ *Budv.* VII. 2 °vattayi.

² *Budv.* VII. 3 heṭṭhato.

³ *Budv.* VII. 3 uddham.

⁴ *Budv.* VII. 6 nīyādayi.

Tassa yāgam¹ pakittento dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā
Tadā² koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Puna Uggato nāma rājā Sunandavatīnagare Surindaṃ nāma viha-
raṃ kāretvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa adāsi. Tasmiṃ
dāne ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ koṭisataṃ arahantānaṃ
sannipāto, tesam majjhe Sobhito bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi.
Ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Mekhalānagare Dhamma-
gaṇārāmaṃ nāma pavarārāmaṃ vihāraṃ kāretvā buddhapamu-
khassa bhikkhusaṅghassa datvā sahasabbaparikkhārehi dānaṃ adāsi.
Tadā tasmiṃ samāgame ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbajitānaṃ navutiyā
arahantakoṭīnaṃ sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo
sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana bhagavā dasasatanayanapure vassaṃ
vasitvā pavārapāya suravaraparivuto otari, tadā asītiyā arahantako-
ṭīhi saddhiṃ caturaṅgike sannipāte pavāresi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sanni-
pāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 8-11] “ Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Sobhitassa mahesino
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna³ tādinaṃ.

Uggato nāma so rājā dānaṃ deti naruttame
tamhi dāne samāgañchum arahantā satakoṭiyo.

Punāparaṃ puragaṇo deti⁴ dānaṃ⁴ naruttame
tadā navuti koṭīnaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Devaloke vasitvāna yadā⁵ orohati⁶ jino
tadā asītikotiṇaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto Rammavatīnagare uggato “ Sujāto
nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā ”* Sobhitassa bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ
sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhāya buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa
mahādānaṃ adāsi. So pi taṃ: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho
bhavissati ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VII. 12-16] “ Ahaṃ tena samayena Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo
tadā sasāvakaṃ buddhaṃ annapānena tappiyaṃ.

So pi⁷ buddho viyākāsi⁸ Sobhito lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

* *Mhv.* 10.

¹ *Budv.* VII. 7 yagam.

² *Budv.* VII. 8 °cittānaṃ.

³ *Budv.* VII. 11 yahā.

⁴ *Budv.* VII. 13 adāsa maṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* VII. 7 tādā.

⁶ *Budv.* VII. 10 dānaṃ deti.

⁷ *Budv.* VII. 11 orohati.

⁸ *Budv.* VII. 13 vyākāsi.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
 . . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
 tam ev' attham anuppattiya¹ uggaṃ dhitim akās' ahan" ti.

Tattha *tam ev' attham anuppattiya* ti tassa buddhattassa anuppatti
 attham. Tassa pana Sobhitabuddhassa: anāgate ayaṃ Gotamo
 nāma buddho bhavissati ti vacanaṃ sutvā avitathavacanā hi buddhā
 ti buddhattappatti atthan ti attho.

Uggatan ti tibbaṃ ghoraṃ.

Dhitin ti viriyaṃ.

Akās' ahan ti akāsiṃ ahaṃ.

"Tassa pana Sobhitassa bhagavato Sudhammaṃ nāma nagaraṃ
 ahosi, pitā Sudhammo nāma rājā, mātā pi Sudhammā nāma, Asamo
 ca Sunetto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā, Anomo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nakulā
 ca Sujātā ca aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapannāsahatthubbe-
 dhaṃ sariraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyuppanānaṃ,"* Makhilā
 nām' assa mahādevi, Sīhakupāro nāma atrajo, nātakitthinaṃ satta-
 tisahassāni, navavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi, pāsāden' ābhini-
 khami, Jayaseno nāma rājā upaṭṭhāko, Sotārāme kira vasi. Tena
 vuttaṃ:

[VII. 16] "Sudhammaṃ nāma³ nagaraṃ Sudhammo nāma khattiyo
 Sudhammā nāma janikā Sobhitassa mahesino.

[VII. 21] Asamo ca Sunetto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
 Anomo³ nām' upaṭṭhāko Sobhitassa mahesino.

[VII. 23] Nakulā ca Sujātā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
 bujhamāno ca so buddho nāgamūle abujjhatha.

[VII. 24-29] Aṭṭhapannāsaratanaṃ⁴ accuggato mahāmuni⁵
 obhāseti disā sabbā sataraṃsi va uggato.

Yathā suphullaṃ pavanaṃ nānāgandhehi dhūpitaṃ
 tath' eva tassa pāvacaṇaṃ silagandhehi dhūpitaṃ.

Yathā pi sāgaro nāma dassanena atappiyo
 tath' eva tassa pāvacaṇaṃ savanena atappiyaṃ.

* Jā. i. 35.

¹ *Budv.* VII. 15 anupa-.

² *Budv.* VII. 21 Anumo.

³ *Budv.* VII. 24 °muni.

⁴ *Budv.* VII. 16 omīts.

⁵ *Budv.* VII. 24 aṭṭhapannāsā-

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvataṭṭiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Ovādaṃ anusitṭhiṃ ca datvāna sesake jane
hutāsano va tāpetvā nibbuto so sasāvako.

So ca buddho asamasamo te¹ ca sāvaka² balappattā
sabbhaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha *sataṃsaṃ* vā ti ādicco viya. Sabbā disā obhāseti ti attho.

Pavanan ti mahāvanan.

Dhūpitan ti vāsitaṃ gandhitaṃ.

Atappiyo ti atittikaro atittijanano.

Tāvade ti tasmim kāle; tāvatakaṃ kālan ti attho.

Tāresi ti tārayi.

Ovādan ti sakim vādo ovādo nāma.

Anusitṭhin ti punappuna vacanaṃ anusitṭhi nāma.

Sesake jane ti saccapaṭivedhaṃ appattassa sesajanassa; sāmi-
atthe bhumma vacanaṃ.

Hutāsano va tāpetvā ti aggi viya tappetvā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.
Upādānakkhayaṃ bhagavā parinibbuto ti attho. Sesagāthāsu sabbat-
tha uttānam evā ti.

Sobhitabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Samatto chaṭṭho buddhavaṃso.

VIII. ANOMADASSIBUDDHAVAMAṂSAVANNAṆĀ.

Sobhitabuddhe pana parinibbuta " tassa aparabhāge ekam asaṅ-
kheyyaṃ buddhappādarahitaṃ ahosi. Atte pana tasmim asaṅ-
kheyye ekasmim kappe tayo buddhā nibbattiṃsu, Anomadassi
Padumo Nārado ti."* Tesu Anomadassi solasa-asāṅkheyyāni kappā-
satasahassaṇ ca pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā devehi
āyacito tato cavitvā Candavatiyā nāma rājadhāniyā Yasavā nām'
assa rañño kule samussitacārūpayodharāya Yasodharāya nāma ag-
gamahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Anomadassikumāre
kira Yasodharāya deviyā kucchigate tassa puñṇapabhāvena asiti-

* Cf. Jā. i. 35, Mhv. 10.

¹ Budh. VII. 29 adda pi.

² H. v.l. I, III, V buddhā.

hatthappamāṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ ābhā pharitvā atṭhāsi. Candasuriyappa-bhāhi anabhibhavanīya ca ahosi. Sā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena bodhisattaṃ Sunanduyyāne vijāyi. Pāṭihāriyāni hetṭhā vuttanayān'eva. Nāmagahaṇadivase paṇ'assa nāmaṃ gaṇhantā yasmā pana jātiyaṃ ākāśato sattaratanāni paṭimsu tasmā anomānaṃ ratanānaṃ uppattihetubhūtatā Anomadassī ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu. So anukkamena vuddhippatto dibbehi kāmaguṇehi paricariyamāno viya dasa vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tassa kira Siri Upasiri Sirivaddho¹ ti tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sirimādevipamukhāni tevīsati-itthisahas-sāni paṇḍupatṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Sirimāya deviyā Upavāne² nāma putte jāte so cattāri nimittāni disvā sivikāyānena mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ tisso janakoṭiyo anupabbajimsu. Tehi parivuto mahāpuriso dasa māsē padhānacariyaṃ acari. Tato Visākhapunnāmaṃ Anupamabrāhmaṇagāme piṇḍāya caritvā Anupamasetṭhidhītāya dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vitināmetvā Anomājivakena dinnā atṭha tiṇamutṭhiyo gahetvā Ajjunarukkhabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā attha-timsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ viddhamsetvā tisu yāmesu tisso vijjā uppādetvā: "anekajāti . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā"³ ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(VIII.1-4) "Sobhitassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo⁴

Anomadassī amitayaso tejassī⁵ duratikkamo.[†]

So chetvā bandhanaṃ sabbhaṃ viddhamsetvā⁶ tayo bhava anivattigamaṇaṃ maggaṃ desesi devamānuse.

Sāgaro va asaṅkhobbho⁶ pabbato va durāsado,
ākāso va ananto so sālārājā va phullito.

Dassanena pi taṃ buddhaṃ tositā honti pāṇino
vyāharantaṃ girāṃ sutvā amataṃ pāpuṇanti te" ti.

Tattha Anomadassī ti anupamadassano amitadassano vā.

Amitayaso ti amitaparivāro amitakitti vā.

Tejassī ti sīlasamādhipaṇṇātejena samannāgato.

Duratikkamo ti duppadhamsiyo, aññena devena vā Mārena vā kenaci atikkamituṃ asakkuṇeyyo ti attho.

* Dh.p. 153-154.

† Jā. i. 36.

¹ Budo. VIII. 18 Vaddho.

² Budo. VIII. 1 divi.

³ Budo. VIII. 2 viddham.

⁴ H. v.l. Upavāraṇe.

⁵ Budo. VIII. 1 tejassī.

⁶ Budo. VIII. 3 'khobho.

So chetvā bandhanam sabban ti sabbam dasavidhasamyojanam chinditvā.

Viddhamsetvā tayo bhava ti tibhavûpagakammaṃ kammakkhaya-karaṇānena viddhamsetvā abhāvaṃ katvā ti attho.

Anivattigamanam maggan ti nivattiyā pavattiyā paṭipakkhabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ anivattī ti vuccati. Taṃ anivattim gacchati anenā ti anivattigamano, taṃ anivattigamanam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam desesi ti attho. Dassesī ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.

Devamānuse ti devamanussānaṃ; sāmi-attho upayogavacanam datṭhabbam.

Asaṅkhobho ti khobhetum cāletum asakkuṇeyyo akkhobhiyo. Yathā hi samuddo caturāsītiyojanasahassagambhīro anekayojanasahassabhūtāvāso akkhobhiyo, evaṃ akkhobhiyo ti attho.

Ākāso va ananto ti yathā pana ākāśassa anto n' atthi atha kho ananto appameyyo apāro, evaṃ bhagavā pi buddhaguṇehi ananto appameyyo apāro.

So ti so bhagavā.

Sālarājā va phullito ti sabbalakkhaṇānubyañjanasamalaṅkatasarirattā saphullito sālarājā viya sobhatī ti attho.

Dassanena pi taṃ buddhan ti tassa buddhassa dassanenā pi ti attho. Idisesu pi sāmivacanam payojenti saddaviduno.

Tosīdā ti paritositā piṇitā.

Vyāharantaṃ ti vyāharantassa, sāmi-attho upayogavacanam.

Amataṃ ti nibbānaṃ.

Pāpuṇantī ti adhigacchanti.

Te ti ye tassa giraṃ dhammadesanaṃ suṇanti te amataṃ pāpuṇantī ti attho.

Bhagavā pana bodhimūle sattasattāhaṃ vītināmetvā Brahmunā āyācīto dhammadesanāya buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ olokento attanā saha pabbajite koṭṭisaṅkhe jane upanissayasampanne disvā: kattha nu kho te etarahi viharantī ? ti upadhārento Subhavatīnagare Sudassanuyyāne vasante disvā ākāśena gantvā Sudassanuyyāne otari. So tehi parivuto sadevamanussāya parisāya majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tattha koṭṭisatānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 5] "Dhammābhisamayo tassa iddho phīto tadā ahu koṭṭisatāni abhisamimsu paṭhame dhammadesane" ti.

Tattha phīto ti phātippatto bāhujāññavasena.

Koṭṭisatāni ti koṭṭinaṃ satāni. Koṭṭisatayo ti pi pāṭho. Tassa satakoṭṭiyo ti attho.

Athāparena samayena Osadhīnagaradvāre asanarukkhamūle yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ katvā surāripurābhībhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane paṇḍukambalasīlāyaṃ nisinno temāsam Abhidhammavassam vassāpayi. Tadā asitidevakoṭiyo abhisamiṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 6] “Tato paraṃ¹ abhisamaye vassante dhammavutṭhiyo asitikoṭiyo abhisamiṃsu dutiye dhammadesane” ti.

Tattha *vassante* ti buddhamahāmeghe vassante.

Dhammavutṭhiyo ti dhammakathāvassavutṭhiyo.

Tato aparena samayena maṅgalapañhaniddese aṭṭhasattatikotiyo abhisamiṃsu. So tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 7] “Tato paraṃ pi vassante tappayante ca pāṇiṇaṃ aṭṭhasattatikotiṇaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū” ti.

Tattha *vassante* dhammakathāsāliladhāraṃ vassante.

Tappayante ti dhammāmatavasena tappayante; tappanaṃ karonte bhagavati ti attho.

Anomadassissa bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Tattha Soreyyanagare Isidattarañño dhamme desiyamāne pasīditvā ehi-bhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ arahantasatasahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Rādhavatīnagare Madhurindharassa nāma rañño dhamme desiyamāne ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ sattannaṃ arahantasatasahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Soreyyanagare yeva Soreyyarañño saha ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitānaṃ channaṃ arahantasatasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 8-11] “Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ tassā pi ca mahesino abhiññābalapattānaṃ² pupphitānaṃ vimuttiyā.

Aṭṭhasatasahassānaṃ sannipāto tadā ahu
pahīnamadamohānaṃ santacittānaṃ³ tādinaṃ

Sattasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo⁴ āsi⁴ samāgamo
anaṅgaṇānaṃ virajānaṃ upasantānaṃ⁵ tādinaṃ.

Channaṃ satasahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
abhiññābalapattānaṃ³ nibbutānaṃ tapassinaṃ” ti.

¹ *Budv.* VIII. 6 *addo* pi.

² *Budv.* VIII. 9 “cittānaṃ.

³ *Budv.* VIII. 10 “santānaṃ.

⁴ *Budv.* VIII. 8, 11 “balappa-.

⁵ *Budv.* VIII. 10 *duty*’ āsi.

Tattha tassā pi ca mahesino ti tassa Anomadassissa. Tassā pi dipaduttamo ti pi pāṭho. Tassā pi dipaduttamassā ti attho. Lakkaṇaṃ saddasatthato gaheṭṭabbam.

Abhiññābalapattānaṃ ti abhiññānaṃ balappattānaṃ. Cinnavasi-tāya khippanisattibhāvena abhiññāsu thirabhāvappattānaṃ ti attho.

Pupphānaṃ ti sabbaphāliphullabhāvena ativiya sobhaggappattānaṃ.

Vimuttiyā ti arahattaphalavimuttiyā.

Anaṅgaṇaṃ ti ettha ayaṃ aṅgasaddo katthaci kilesesu dissati. "Yath' āha: 'Tattha katamāni tīṇi aṅgaṇāni? Rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ doso aṅgaṇaṃ moho aṅgaṇaṃ' ti; 'pāpakānaṃ kho āvuso akusalānaṃ icchāvacaṛānaṃ adhivacaṇaṃ, yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ' ti ca, katthaci kismici male. Yath' āha: 'Tass' eva rajassa vā aṅganassa vā pahānāya vāyamatī' ti. Katthaci tathārūpe bhūmibhāge cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ rājaṅgaṇaṃ ti." § Idha pana kilesesu daṭṭhabbo, tasmā nikkilesānaṃ ti attho.

Virajānaṃ ti tass' eva vevacaṇaṃ.

Tapassinaṃ ti kilesakkhayakaro ariyamaggasaṅkhāto tapo yesaṃ atthi te tapassino, tesam tapassinaṃ khīṇāsavānaṃ ti attho.

Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto eko mahesakkho yakkhasenāpati ahosi mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo anekakoṭṭisatasahassānaṃ yakkhānaṃ adhipati. So: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā āgantvā paramaruciradassanaṃ sattaratanaṃ mayam atirucirarajanikaramaṇḍalasadisaṃmaṇḍapaṃ nimminivā tattha sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ buddhapamu-khassa saṅghassa adāsi. Atha naṃ: bhagavā bhuttānumodana-samaye anāgate kappasatasahassādhike ekasmiṃ asaṅkheyye atīte Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(VIII. 12-16) "Ahaṃ tena samayena yakkho āsim¹ mahiddhiko nekānaṃ yakkhakoṭṭinaṃ Vasavattī² mahissaro.³

Tādā pi taṃ buddhavaraṃ upagantvā mahesinaṃ annapānena tappesiṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ.

So pi maṃ tadā vyākāsi visuddhanayano muni aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

* Vbā. 368 (H.).

† M. i. 30 (H.).

‡ M. i. 100 (H.), A. v. 92.

§ Cf. M. A. i. 139.

¹ Bude. VIII. 12 āsi.

² Bude. VIII. 12 Vasavattīhi issaro.

Tassāpi vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
uttariṃ¹ vatam¹ adhiṭṭhāsim² dasapāramipūriyā ” ti.

Tattha *uttariṃ vatam adhiṭṭhāsin* ti pāramipūraṇatthāya bhīyo pi
dalhataraṃ parakkamaṃ akāsin ti attho.

Tassa pana Anomadassissa bhagavato “ Candavatī nāma nagaraṃ
ahosi, Yasavā nāma rājā pitā, Yasodharā nāma mātā, Nisabho ca
Anomo ca aggasāvaka, Varuṇo nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Sundarī ca Sumanā
ca aggasāvikā, ajjunarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhapaññāsahatthub-
bedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu,”* Sirimā nāma aggamahesī,
Upavāraṇo nāma putto, dasavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi, so
sivakāyānena nikkhami, sivikāyānena gamanaṃ pana Sobhitabud-
dhavaṃsavaṇṇanāya pāsādagamane vuttanayen’ eva veditabbaṃ.
Dhammako nāma rājā upaṭṭhāko, Dhammārāme kira bhagavā vi-
hāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[VIII. 17] “ Nagaraṃ Candavatī nāma Yasavā nāma khattiyo
mātā Yasodharā nāma Anomadassissa satthuno.

[VIII. 22] Nisabho ca Anomo³ ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Varuṇo nām’ upaṭṭhāko Anomadassissa satthuno.

[VIII. 23] Sundarī ca Sumanā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato ajjuno ti pavuccati.

[VIII. 25-26] Aṭṭhapaññāsaratanaṃ accuggato mahāmuni
pabhā niddhāvati⁴ tassa sataraṃsī va uggato.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Supupphitaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ arahanteḥi tādihi
vitarāgehi vimalehi sobhittha jinasāsaṇaṃ.

So ca satthā amitayaso yugāni tāni atuliyāni
sabbam sa-m-antarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ” ti.

Tattha *pabhā niddhāvati* ti tassa sarīrato pabhā nikkhamati; sarī-
rappabhā pan’ assa niccakālaṃ dvādasayojanappamāṇaṃ padesaṃ
pharitvā tiṭṭhati.

Yugāni tāni ti aggasāvakayugādīni yugāni yugalakāni.

* Cf. Jā. i. 36, DhA. i. 105, AA. i. 149.

¹ Budv. VIII. 16 uttarivatam.

² Budv. VIII. 22 Asoko.

³ Budv. VIII. 16 addhi-.

⁴ Budv. VIII. 25 °vati.

Sabbam sa-m-antarahitan ti vuttappakāraṃ sabbam pi aniccamukhaṃ pavitṭhan ti attho. Nanu rittakam eva saṅkhārā ti pi pāṭho. Tassa nanu rittakā tucchakā yeva sabbe saṅkhārā ti attho. *Mc-kāro* padasandhikāro. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Imassa pana Anomadassissa bhagavato santike Sāriputto Moggallāno cā ti ime dve aggasāvaka aggasāvakabhāvatthāya paṇidhānam akāṃsu. Imesaṃ pana therānaṃ vatthu c' ettha kathetabbam. Mayā ganthavittārābhayena na uddhaṭan ti.

Anomadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto sattamo buddhavaṃso.

IX. PADUMABUDDHAVAMAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Anomadassissa pana bhagavato aparabhāge vassasatasahassāyukā manussā anukkamena dasavassāyukā hutvā puna anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā asaṅkheyyāyukā hutvā puna parihāyamānā vassasatasahassā ahesuṃ. Tadā Padumo nāma satthā loka uppajji. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Campānagare Asamassa nāma rañño kule rūpādīhi asamāya Asamāya nāma agga-mahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Campakuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāte pana kumāre ākāśato sakala-Jambudīpe samuddapariyante padumavasasaṃ nipati. Ten' assa nāmagahaṇadivase nāmaṃ gāḥantā nemitakā ca ṇātakā ca Mahāpadumakumāro tveva nāmaṃ akāṃsu. So dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Uttara-Vasuttara-Yasuttarā¹ nām' assa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Uttarādevipamukhāni tettiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Atha mahāsatto Uttarāya mahādeviyā Rammakumāre uppanne cattāri nimittāni diṣvā ājaññarathena mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhami. Taṃ pabbajantaṃ ekā purisakoṭi anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnāmāya Dhaññavatīnagare Sudhaññasetṭhissa dhītāya Dhaññavatiyā nāma dinnam madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sahakāravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṃhasamaye Titthakājivakena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gaḥetvā mahāsoṇabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā aṭṭhatimśahatthavittataṃ tiṇasanthārakaṃ paññāpetvā pallāṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturāṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya Mā-

¹ *Budv.* IX. 17 Nandā Suyasā Uttarā.

rabalaṃ vidhametvā tīsu yāmesu tisso vijjā sacchikatvā “ anekajātī ” ti udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītinaṃ metvā Brahmuno āyācanaṃ adhiyāsetvā dhammadeśanāya bhājanabhūte puggale upapariikkhanto attanā saha pabbajite koṭisaṅkhe bhikkhū disvā taṅkhaṇe yeva anilapathena Dhaññavatinagarasamīpe Dhanañjayuyyāne otaritvā tehi parivuto tesam majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatānaṃ abhisamayā ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 1-3] “ ‘ Anomadassissa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo¹
Padumo nāma nāmena asamo appaṭipuggalo.’ ”*

Tassā pi asaṃsaṃ sīlaṃ samādhī² pi anantako³
asaṅkheyyaṃ ñāṇavaraṃ vimutti⁴ pi anūpamā.⁵

Tassā pi atulatejassa dhammacakkappavattane
abhisamayā tayo āsura mahātama pavāhanā ” ti.

Tattha asaṃsaṃ sīlaṃ ti aññasīlena asadisāṃ uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ ti attho.

Samādhī pi anantako ti samādhī pi appameyyo tassa anantabhāvo lokavivaraṇayamaka pāṭihāriyādisu daṭṭhabbo.

Ñāṇavaraṃ ti sabbaññutañāṇavaraṃ; asādharaṇañāṇaṃ vā.

Vimutti⁴ pi ti arahattaphalavimutti⁴ pi bhagavato.

Anupamā ti upamāvirahitā.

Atulatejassā ti atulaññatejassa; atulatejā ti pi pāṭho. Tassa tayo abhisamayā ti iminā uttarapadena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Mahātama pavāhanā ti mahāmohavināsakā ti attho.

Athāparena samayena Padumo bhagavā attano kaniṭṭhabhātaraṃ Sālakumāraṃ ca Upasālakumāraṃ ca ñātisaṃmāgame saparivāre pabbājetvā tesam dhammaṃ desento navuti koṭiyo dhammāmatam pāyesi. Yadā pana Rammattherassa dhammaṃ desesi tadā asītiyā koṭiṇaṃ tatiyābhisamayā ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 4. 6] “ Paṭhamābhisamayā buddho koṭisatam abodhayi
dutiyaṃ abhisamayā dhīro navuti koṭim abodhayi.

Yadā ca Padumo buddho ovadī sakam atrajaṃ
tadā asīti koṭiṇaṃ tatiyābhisamayā ahoṣi ” ti.

* Ja. i. 36.

¹ Budo. IX. 1 dvipad-.

² Budo. IX. 2 *takā.

³ Budo. IX. 2 anupamā.

⁴ Budo. IX. 2 *dhi.

⁵ Budo. IX. 2 vimutti.

Yadā pana subhāvitatto Bhāvitatto nāma rājā Padumassa budhassa buddhapadumavadanassa santike koṭisatasahassaparivāro ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajito tasmim sannipāte bhagavā pāti-mokkhaṃ uddisi. So pana paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi.

Athāparena samayena Mahāpadumo munivasabho usabhasamagati Usabhavatīnagaram upanissāya vassam upagañchi. Nagaravāsino manussā bhagavantam dassanakāmā upasaṅkamimsu. Tesam bhagavā dhammam desesi. Tattha ca bahavo manussā pasannacittā pabbajimsu. Tadā dasabalo tehi ca aññehi ca tīhi bhikkhusatasa-hassehi saddhim visuddhipavāraṇam pavāresi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Ye pana tattha pabbajimsu te kaṭhinānisamsaṃ sutvā pātipade pañcasu māsasu pañcānisamsadāyakam kaṭhinacivaram adamsu. Tato tam bhikkhū Dhammasenāpatim aggasāvakaṃ visālamatiṃ Sālattheram kaṭhinatthārattham yācītvā kaṭhinacivaram tass' ādamsu. Therassa kaṭhinacivare kayiramāne bhikkhū sibbane sahāyakā ahesuṃ. Padumo pana sammāsambuddho sūcicchidde suttāni āvunitvā adāsi. Niṭṭhite pana civare bhagavā tīhi bhikkhusatasa-hassehi cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Athāparena samayena sīhavikkantagāmi purisaśiḥo viya buddhasiḥo Gosīngasālavanasadise paramasurabhik-kusumaphalabhāravīnāmitasākhāviṭape vimalakamalakuvalayasama-lāṅkatasisiramadhuravārīvāhena paripūte rurucamarasīhavyaggha-gajahayagavayamahisādivividhamigagaṇavicarite surabhikusumagan-dhāvabaddhahadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatthi anubhūtaṃ pappācārāhi samantato gumugumāyamāne phalarasapamuditahadayāhi kākalisadisamadhuravirutāhi kokilavadhūhi upagīyamāne paramarama-ṇiye pavane vijane yogānukūle vassāvāsam upagañchi. Tasmim viharantaṃ saparivāraṃ dasabalaṃ tathāgataṃ dhammarājaṃ buddhasiriya virojanānaṃ disvā manussā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pasiditvā ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajimsu. Tadā dvīhi bhikkhu-satasahasasehi parivuto pavāresi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttam:

(IX. 6-9) "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Padumassa mahesino koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Kaṭhinatthārasamaye uppanne kaṭhinacivare
Dhammasenāpatitthāya¹ bhikkhū sibbimsu civare.²

Tadā te vimalā bhikkhū chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā
tīpi satasahassāni samimsu aparājītā.

Punāparam so narāsabho pavane vāsaṃ upāgami
tadā samāgamo āsi dvinnam satasahassinan¹ ti.

Tattha *kathinatthārasamaye* ti kathinacīvarattharānasamaye.

Dhammasenāpatitthūyā ti Dhammasenāpatisālattherattham.

Aparājītā ti napaṛājītā; vibhattilopo datṭhabbo.

So ti so Mahāpadumo.

Pavane ti mahāvane.

Vāsan ti vassāvāsaṃ. Upāgato ti upāgami.

Dvinnam satasahassinan ti dvinnam satasahassānam. Tadā āsi samāgamo ti pi pāṭho yadi attho sundaro bhaveyya.

Tadā tathāgato tasmim vanasaṇḍe vasante bodhisatto siho hutvā sattāham nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisinnam disvā pasanna-citto vanditvā padakkhiṇam katvā sañjātapitisomanasso tikkhattuṃ sihanādaṃ naditvā sattāham buddhārammaṇaṃ pītiṃ avijahitvā pītisukhen' eva gocarāy' āpakkamitvā jivitapariccāgaṃ katvā payirupāsamanāno atṭhāsi. Atha satthā tassa sattāhassa accayena nirodhasamāpattito utṭhāya narasiho siham oloketvā bhikkhusaṅghe pi 'ssa cittappasādo hotū ti saṅgho āgacchatū ti cintesi. Bhikkhū tāvadeva āgacchimsu. Siho saṅghe cittaṃ pasādesi. Atha satthā tassa cittaṃ oloketvā: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 10-15] "Āhaṃ tena samayena siho āsiṃ migābhibhū²
pavivekam³ anubrūhantaṃ pavane addasaṃ jinam.

Vanditvā sirasā pāde katvāna taṃ padakkhiṇam
tikkhattuṃ abhināditvā⁴ sattāham jinam upatṭhaham.⁵

Sattāham varasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahitvā tathāgato
manasā cintayitvāna koṭi bhikkhū samānayaī.

Tadā pi so mahāvīro tesam majjhe viyākari
aparimeyye ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānam padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassāpi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo⁶ cittaṃ pasādayim⁷
uttarim⁸ vatam⁸ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā⁷ ti.

¹ *Budv.* IX. 9 °hassānam.

² *Budv.* IX. 10 vivekam.

³ *Budv.* IX. 11 upatṭhahim.

⁴ *Budv.* IX. 15 °dayi.

⁵ *Budv.* IX. 10, Sī. I, III (H.) migābhibhū.

⁶ *Budv.* IX. 11 °nanditvā.

⁷ *Budv.* IX. 15 bhīyyo.

⁸ *Budv.* IX. 15 uttarivatam.

Tattha pavivekam anubrūhantan ti nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpannan ti attho.

Padakkhiṇan ti tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā.

Abhināditvā ti tikkhattum sihanādaṃ naditvā.

Upatthahan ti upatthahiṃ, āyaṃ eva vā pātho.

Varasamāpattiya ti nirodhasamāpattito vuttahitvā.

Manasā cintayitvā ti sabbe bhikkhū idh' āgacchantū ti manasā va cintetvā.

Samānaya ti samāhari.

“Tassa pana Padumassa bhagavato Campakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Asama nāma rāja pitā, mātā pi Asamā nāma, Sālo ca Upasālo ca aggasāvaka, Varuṇo nām' upatthāko, Rādhā c' eva Surādhā ca aggasāvikā, mahāsoṇarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ, āyu vassaratasahassaṃ ”* ahosi, rūpādīhi guṇehi anuttarā Uttarā nām' assa aggamaṃhesi, Rammakumāro nām' assa atiramino tanayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[IX. 16] “Campakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Asama nāma khattiyo
Asamā nāma janikā Padumassa mahesino.

[IX. 21] Sālo ca Upasālo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Varuṇo nām' upatthāko Padumassa mahesino.

[IX. 22] Rādhā c' eva Surādhā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahāsoṇo ti vuccati.

[IX. 24-28] Aṭṭhapaṇṇāsaratanaṃ accuggato¹ mahāmuni
pabbhā niddhāvati² tassa asamā sabbato³ diṣā.

Candappabbhā suriyappabbhā ratanaggimaṇippabbhā⁴
sabbā pi tā hatā⁵ honti patvā jinapabhuttamaṃ.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Paripakkamānase satte bodhayitvā asesato
sesaṇṇe⁶ anusāsitvā⁷ nibbuto so sasāvako.

Urago va tacama jinaṃ vaddhaṃ⁸ pattaṃ va pādapo
jahitvā sabbasaṅkhāre nibbuto so yathā sikhī ” ti.

* Cf. Jā. i. 36.

¹ *Budv.* IX. 24 accuggato.

² *Budv.* IX. 24 sabbato.

³ *Budv.* IX. 25 pitāhitā.

⁴ *Budv.* IX. 27 °setvā.

⁵ *Budv.* IX. 24 °vati.

⁶ *Budv.* IX. 25 ratanagghi-.

⁷ *Budv.* IX. 27 sesako.

⁸ *Budv.* IX. 28 vuddhaṃ.

Tattha *ratanaggimaṇippabhā* ti ratanappabhā ca aggippabhā ca maṇippabhā ca.

Hatā ti abhibhūtā.

Jinapabhuttaman ti jinassa sarīrappabhā uttamam patvā hatā ti attho.

Paripakkumānase ti paripakkindriye veneyya satte.

Vaddham pattan ti purānapattam.

Pādapo vā ti pādapo viya.

Sabbasaṅkhāre ti sabbe pi ajjhattikabāhire saṅkhāre hitvā. Sabba-saṅkhāraṇaṃ ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Yathū sikkhī ti aggi viya nirūpādāno nibbutiṃ sugato gato ti. Se-sam atthe gāthāsu heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānam evā ti.

Padumabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto aṭṭhamo buddhavaṃso.

X. NĀRADABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Padumabuddhe pana parinibbute tassa sāsane antarahite vassasatasahassāyukā manussā anukkamena parihāyamānā dasavassāyukā ahesuṃ. Puna vaḍḍhitvā asaṅkheyyāyukā hutvā parihāyamānā navuti vassasahassāyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā dasabaladharo tevijjo catu-vesārajjavīsārado vimuttisārado Nārado nāma narasattuttamo satthā loke udapādi. So cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassāni ca pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Dhañña-vatinagare sakaviriyavijitavāsudevassa Sudevassa nāma rañño kule aggamahesiyā nirupamāya Anomānāmāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭi-sandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Dhanañja-yuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Nāmagahaṇadivase pana nāma-karaṇe kayiramāne sakala-Jambudīpe manussānaṃ upabhogakkhamāni anurūpāni ābharaṇāni ākāsato kapparuḅbhādihi paṭimsu. Ten' assa narānaṃ araha-ābharaṇāni adasi ti Nārado ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So nava vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Vijito Vijitāvī Jitābhirāmo¹ ti tiṇṇaṃ utunaṃ anucchavikā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Tassa Nārada-kumārassa kulasilācārārūpasampannaṃ manonūkulam Vijita-

¹ Called at Budv. X. 19 Jitāvijitābhirāmā.

senam¹ nāma ativiya dhaññaṃ khattiyakaññaṃ aggamaheṣiṃ akaṃsu. Taṃ ādiṃ katvā visativassādhikaṃ itthisatasahassaṃ ahosi. Tassā Vijitasenāya deviyā sabbalokā nandakare Nanduttare nāma kumāre jāte, so cattāri nimittāni disvā catūraṅginīyā senāya parivuto nānāviraḡatanuvaravasananivasano āmuttamuttāhāramaṇikuṇḡalo varakeyūramakuṭakatakadharo paramasurabhiḡandhakusumasamalaṅkato padasā va uyyānaṃ gantvā sabbābharaṇāni omuñcitvā bhaḡḡāḡārikassa hatthe datvā sayam eva vimalaṇilakuvalayadalasadi-senātinisitenāsinā paramaruciratanaviracitaṃ sakesamakuṭaṃ chinditvā gaganatale khipi. Taṃ Sakko devarājā suvaṇṇacaṅḡotakena paṭiggahetvā Tāvatisabhavanaṃ netvā tiyojanubbedhaṃ Sinerumuddhani sattaratanamayaṃ cetiyaṃ akāsi. Mahāpuriso pana devadattāni kāsāyāni vatthāni tatth' eva uyyāne pabbaji. Purisasatasahassā ca taṃ anupabbajimsu. So tatth' eva sattāhaṃ padhānariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Vijitasenāya aggamaheṣiyā dinnam pāyasaṃ paribhuñjitvā tatth' eva uyyāne divāvihāraṃ katvā Sudassanuyyānapālena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamutṭhiyo gahetvā mahāsoṇabodhiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthaṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā nisiditvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā tisu yāmesu tisso vijjāyo uppādetvā sabbaññaṇṇaṇṇaṃ paṭivijjhivā "anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayaṃ ajjhagā"* ti udānaṃ udānetvā Dhanañjayuyyāne attanā saha pabbajitehi satasahassabhikkhūhi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 1-6] "Padumassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo²
Nārado nāma nāmena asamo appaṭipuggalo.'†

So buddho cakkavattissa jeṭṭho dayita-oraso
āmuttamālābharaṇo³ uyyānaṃ upasaṅkami.

Tatth' āsi⁴ rukkho yasavipulo abhirūpo brahāsuci⁵
tam ajjhappatvā⁶ upanisiḡi⁷ mahāsoṇassa heṭṭhato.

Tattha⁸ ñāṇavar' uppajji anantaṃ vajirūpamaṃ
tena vicini saṅkhāre ukkujjaṃ⁹ avakujjakaṃ.

* Dhṡ. 153, 154.

† Jā. i. 37.

¹ Called at Budv. X. 20 Jitasenā.

² Budv. X. 1 dvipad-.

³ Budv. X. 3 tatrāsi.

⁴ Budv. X. 3 ajjhapa-.

⁵ Budv. X. 4 tassa.

⁶ Budv. X. 2 °malyābharaṇo.

⁷ Budv. X. 3 brahmāsuci.

⁸ Budv. X. 3 nisiḡi.

⁹ Budv. X. 4 ukkujjaṃ.

Tattha sabbakilesāni asesam abhivāhayi
pāpuni kevaḷaṃ bodhiṃ buddhañāṇe¹ ca cuddasa.²

Pāpupitvāna sambodhiṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisaṃayo ahū³ ti.

Tattha cakkavattissā ti cakkavattirañño.

Jeṭṭho ti pubbajo.

Dayita-oraso ti dayito pi oraso putto; dayito urasi gahetvā lālito
putto dayita-oraso nāma.

Āmuttamālabharaṇo ti āmuttamuttāhārakeyūrakatakamakuṭakun-
dalamālo.

Uyyānaṃ ti bahinagare Dhanañjayuyyānaṃ nām' uyyānaṃ aga-
māsi.

Tatth' āsi rukkhō ti tasmim uyyāne eko kira rukkhō Rattasoṇo
nāma ahosi. So kira navuti hatthubbedho samavattakkhandho
samppannavividhaviṭṭapaśāko⁴ nīlabahalavipulapālāso sandacchāyo
devatādhivuttattā vigatavididhavihagaganasañcāro dharanītalatila-
kabhūto tarurajjaṃ viya kurumāno paramaramaṇiyadassano ratta-
kusumasamalaṅkatasabbaśāko devamanussanayanarasāyanabhūto
ahosi.

Yasavipulo ti vipulayaso; sabbalokavikhyāto attano sampattiyā
sabbattha pākaṇo vissuto ti attho. Keci tatth' āsi vipulo rukkhō
ti paṭhanti.

Brahā ti mahanto; devānaṃ pāricchattakasadiso ti attho.

Tam ajjhappatvā ti taṃ soṇarukkhaṃ patvā adhipatvā upagammā
ti attho.

Heṭṭhato ti tassa rukkhassa heṭṭhā.

Ñāṇavar' uppajji ti ñāṇavaraṃ udapādi.

Anantaṃ ti appameyyaṃ appamaṇaṃ.

Vajirūpamaṃ ti vajirasadisāṃ tikhiṇaṃ aniccānupassanādikassa
vipassanāñāṇassa' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Tena vicini saṅkhāre ti tena vipassanāñāṇena rūpādike saṅkhāre
vicini.

Ukkujjaṃ avakujjakaṃ ti saṅkhārānaṃ udayavyayaṃ vicini ti
attho. Tasmā paccayākāraṃ sammasitvā ānāpānacatutthajjhānato
vuṭṭhāya pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayavyayavasena sama-
paññāsalakkhaṇāni diṣvā yāva gotrabhuññaṃ vipassanaṃ vaḍ-
ḍhetvā ariyamaggānukkamena sakale buddhagūṇe paṭilabhi ti attho.

¹ Buds. X. 5 "ñāṇaṃ.

² Buds. X. 5 "cuddasaṃ.

³ v.l. saṃsatte-.

Tatthā ti soṇarukkhe.

Sabbakilesāṇi ti sabbakilese, līṅgavipariyāsaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. Keçi tattha sabbakilesehi ti paṭhanti.

Asesaṃ ti niravasesaṃ.

Abhivāhayaṃ ti maggodhinā ca kilesodhinā ca sabbakilese abhivāhayi; vināsaṃ upanesi ti attho.

Bodhin ti arahattamaggañāṇaṃ.

Buddhañāṇe ca cuddasā ti buddhañāṇāni cuddasa. Tāni katamāni? Maggaphalañāṇāni attha cha asādhāraṇāñāṇāni ti evaṃ imāni cuddasa buddhañāṇāni nāma. Ca-saddo sampiṇḍanattho. Tena aparāni pi catasso paṭisambhidā catuvesārajañāṇāni catuyoni pañcagati paricchedakañāṇāni dasabalañāṇāni sakale ca buddhaguṇe *pāpuṇi* ti attho. Evaṃ buddhattaṃ patvā Brahmāyācanaṃ adhiṇvāsetvā Dhanañjayuyyāne attanā saha pabbajite satasahasabhikkhū sammukhe katvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahasassa paṭhamābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tadā kira Mahādoṇanagare Doṇo nāma nāgarājā Gaṅgārahade paṭivasati mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo mahājanena sakkato garukato mānito pūjito. So yasmiṃ visaye janapadavāsino manussā tassa balikammaṃ na karonti tesāṃ viṣayaṃ avassena vā ativassena vā saṅkharavassena vā vināseti. Atha tīradassano Nārado satthā Doṇassa nāgarājassa vinayane bahunnaṃ pāṇiṇaṃ upanissayaṃ disvā mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena parivuto tassa nāgarājassa nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Tato taṃ manussā disvā evaṃ ahaṃsu: bhagavā ettha ghoraviso uggatejo mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo nāgarājā paṭivasati, so mahānubhāve manusse viheṭhessati na gantabban ti. Bhagavā pana tesāṃ vacanaṃ asuṇanto viya agamāsi; gantvā ca tatth' assa nāgarājassa sakkārattthāya kate paramasurabhigandhe pupphasanthare nisīdi. Mahājano kira Nāradasa ca munirājassa Doṇassa ca nāgarājassa dvinnam pi yuddhaṃ passāma ti sannipati. Atha ahināgo munināgaṃ tathā nisinnaṃ disvā makkhaṃ asahamāno sandissamānakāyo hutvā padhūpāyi. Dasa-balo pi padhūpāyi. Puna nāgarājā pajjali. Munirājā pi pajjali. Atha so nāgarājā dasabalasarīrato nikkhantāhi dhūmajālāhi ativiya kilantasarīro dukkhaṃ asahamāno: visavegena naṃ māressāmi ti viṣaṃ vissajjesi. Visassa vegena sakalo pi Jambudīpo vinasseyya, taṃ pana viṣaṃ dasabalassa sarīre ekalomam pi kampetum nāsakkhi. Atha so nāgarājā: kē nu kho samaṇassa pavattī? ti olovento sarada-samaye suriyaṃ viya candaṃ viya ca paripunnaṃ chabbannaṃhi buddharaṃsāhi virocamaṇaṃ vippasannavadanasobhaṃ bhagavantaṃ disvā: aho mahiddhiko vat' āyaṃ samaṇo mayā pana attano balaṃ ajānantena aparaddhaṃ ti ointetvā tāṃ gavesi bhagavantaṃ

yeva saraṇaṃ upagañchi. Atha Nārado munirājā taṃ nāgarājaṃ vinetvā tattha sannipatitassa mahājanassa cittappasādanatthaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Tadā paṇiṇaṃ navutikoṭṭisahassāni arahatte patiṭṭhahimsu. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(X. 7, 8) “Mahādoṇaṃ¹ nāgarājaṃ vinayanto mahāmuni
pāṭiheraṃ tadākāsi dassayanto sadevake.

Tadā devamanussānaṃ tamhi dhammappakāsane²
navutikoṭṭisahassāni³ tarimsu sabbasaṃsayaṃ ” ti.

Tattha *pāṭiheraṃ tadākāsi* ti akāsi yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ ti attho, ayam eva vā pāṭho; tadā devamanussā vā ti pi pāṭho.

Tattha *devamanussānaṃ* ti sāmi-attho paccattaṃ, tasmā devānaṃ manussānaṃ *navutikoṭṭisahassāni* ti attho.

Tarimsu ti atikkamimsu. Yadā pana attano puttaṃ Nanduttara-kumāraṃ ovadi tadā asītiyā koṭṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(X. 9) “Yamhi kāle mahāvīro ovadi sakam atrajaṃ
asīti koṭṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Yadā pana Thullakoṭṭhitanagare Bhaddasālo ca Vijitamitto⁴ ca dve brāhmaṇasahāyā amatarahadaṃ gavesamānā parisatiṃ nisinnaṃ ativiya sāradaṃ Nāradasammāsambuddham addasaṃsu; te bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni disvā: ayaṃ loke vivattacchaddo sammāsambuddho ti niṭṭhaṃ gantvā bhagavati sañjātasaddhā saparivārā bhagavato santike pabbajimsu. Tesu pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pattesu bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ koṭṭisatasahassamajjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(X. 10) “Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Nāradasa mahesino
koṭṭisatasahassānaṃ⁵ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

Yasmiṃ samaye Nārado sammāsambuddho ñāṭisamāgame attano paṇidhito paṭṭhāya Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesi, tadā navutikoṭṭibhikkhusahassānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(X. 11) “Yadā buddho buddhaguṇaṃ sanidānaṃ pakāsayi
navutikoṭṭisahassāni⁶ samimsu vimalā tadā ” ti.

¹ *Budv.* X. 7 °doṇaṃ.

² *Budv.* X. 8 °sahassānaṃ.

³ *Budv.* X. 10 °sahassāni.

⁴ *Budv.* X. 8 dhammapa-.

⁵ *Budv.* X. 23 Jitamitto.

⁶ *Budv.* X. 11 °sahassānaṃ.

Tattha *vimalā* ti vigatamaḷā khīṇāsavā ti attho. Yadā Mahādo-
nanāgarājavinayane pasanno Verocano nāma nāgarājā Gaṅgāya
nadiyā tigāvutappamaṇaṃ sattaratanamayam maṇḍapaṃ nimmini-
tvā saparivāro sajanapade attano dānaggadassanattāya nimantetvā
nāganāṭakāni ca tālāvacare vividhavesalālaṅkāradhare sannipādetvā
mahāsakkārena bhagavato saparivārassa mahādanam adāsi. Bho-
janāvasāne bhagavā Mahāgaṅgam otārento viya anumodanam akāsi,
tadā bhuttānumodane dhammam sutvā pasannānaṃ ehibhikkhupab-
bajjāya pabbajitānaṃ asītiyā bhikkhusatasahasānaṃ majjhe bha-
gavā pātimokkham uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vut-
tam:

[X. 12] “Yadā Verocano nāgo dānam dadāti satthuno
tadā samimsu jinaputtā asītisatasahasasiyo” ti.

Tattha *asītisatasahasasiyo* ti satasahasānaṃ asītiyo. Tadā bodhi-
satto isipabbajjam pabbajitvā Himavantassa passe assamaṃ mā-
petvā pañcasu abhiññāsu aṭṭhasu samāpattisu ca ciṇṇavasī hutvā
paṭivasati. Atha tasmim anukampāya Nārado bhagavā asīti-ara-
hantakoṭṭhi dasahi anāgāmiphalatṭhehi upāsakasahashehi parivuto
taṃ assamapadaṃ agamāsi. Tāpaso bhagavantam disvā va pamu-
ditahadayo saparivārassa bhagavato nivāsattāya assamaṃ māpetvā
sakalarattim satthugune kittetvā bhagavato dhammakatham sutvā
punadivase Uttarakurum gantvā tato āhārāni āharitvā saparivārassa
buddhassa mahādānam adāsi. Evaṃ sattāham mahādānam datvā
Himavantato anaggham lohitacandanam āharitvā tena lohitacanda-
nena bhagavantam pūjesi. Tato taṃ dasabalo amaranaraparivuto
dhammakatham kathetvā: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati
ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttam:

[X. 13-17] “Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggatāpano
antalikkhacarō¹ āsim pañcābhiññāsu pāragū.

Tadā p' ahaṃ asamasamaṃ sasaṅgham saparijjanam²
annapānena tappetvā candanena bhipūjayim.

So pi maṃ buddho³ vyākāsi Nārado lokanāyako
aparimeyye ito kappe buddho loke bhavissati.⁴

Padhānam padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

¹ Budo. X. 13 antalikkha-.

² Budo. X. 14 saparijjanam; Si. I, II lokanāyakam (H.).

³ Budo. X. 15 tadā.

⁴ Budo. X. 15, Si. III, V (H.) ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo¹ bhāvetva² mānasam
adhiṭṭhahim vatam uggaṃ dasapāramipūriyā " ti.

Tattha tadā p' ahan ti tadā pi aham.

Asamasaman ti asamā nāma atitānāgatā buddhā tehi asamehi
samaṃ tulyaṃ asamasamaṃ. Athavā asamā visamā, samā avisamā
sādhavo, tesu asamasamesu samo asamasamasamo ti, vattabbe
ekassa samasaddassa lopaṃ katvā vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Asamāvi-
samasaman ti attho.

Saparijjanan ti sa-upāsakajanaṃ. So pi maṃ tadā naramarū-
naṃ majjhe vyākāsi cakkhumā ti pi pāṭho. So uttān' attho va.

Bhīyo bhāvetvā mānasam ti uttarim pi bhāvetvā tosetvā hadayaṃ.

Adhiṭṭhahim vatam uggaṃ ti uggaṃ vatam adhiṭṭhāsim. Uttariṃ
vatam adhiṭṭhāsim dasapāramipūrayā ti pi pāṭho.

Tassa bhagavato Dhaññavati nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudevo nāma
khattiyo pitā, Anomā nāma mātā, Bhaddasālo ca Jitamitto ca agga-
sāvaka, Vāsettho nām' upaṭṭhāko, Uttarā ca Phaggunī ca aggasāvikā,
mahāsoṇarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ aṭṭhāstihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, tassa
sarirappabhā niccaṃ yojanaṃ pharati, navutivassasahassāni āyu,"*
tassa pana Vijitasenā³ nāma aggamahesi, Nanduttarakumāro nām'
assa putto ahosi, Vijito Vijitāvi Vijitābhirāmo⁴ ti tayo pāsādā ahe-
sum, so navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. So padasā va mahā-
bhinnikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[X. 18] " Nagaraṃ Dhaññavati nāma Sudevo nāma khattiyo
Anomā nāma janikā Nāradassa mahesino.

[X. 23] Bhaddasālo Jitamitto ahesum aggasāvakā
Vāsettho nām' upaṭṭhāko Nāradassa mahesino.

[X. 24] Uttarā Phaggunī c' eva ahesum aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahāsoṇo ti vuccati.

[X. 26-32] Aṭṭhāstiratanāni accuggato⁵ mahāmuni⁶
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso⁷ dasasahassā virocātī.⁸

Tassa vyāmapabhā⁹ kāyā niddhāvati¹⁰ disodisaṃ
nirantaraṃ divārattim yojanaṃ pharate tadā.¹¹

* Cf. Jā. i. 37.

¹ Budo. X. 17 bhīyo.

² Budo. X. 20 St. III, V (H.), Jitasenā.

³ Called above, p. 182, Jitābhirāma.

⁴ Budo. X. 26 "muni.

⁵ Budo. X. 26 virocātī.

⁶ Budo. X. 27 "vanti.

⁷ Budo. X. 17 hāsetvā.

⁸ Budo. X. 26 accuggato.

⁹ Budo. X. 26 "agghika.

¹⁰ Budo. X. 27 byā.

¹¹ Budo. X. 27 disā.

Na keci tena samayena samantā yojane janā
ukkā padīpe ujjāḷenti¹ buddharaṃsena otthaṭā.²

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Yathā ulūhi³ gaganam³ vicittam upasobhati
tath' eva sāsanam tassa arahantehi⁴ sobhati.

So pi buddho asamasamo te pi khīṇāsavā atulatejā
sabbam samantarahitam nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ti.

Saṃsārasotaṃ taraṇāya sesake paṭipannaṃ⁵
dhammasetuṃ dalham katvā nibbuto so narāsabho."⁶

Tattha *kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso* ti vividharatanavicittakañcanamaya-
agghisadisarūpasobhā.

Dasasahassā virocati ti tassa pabhāya dasasahassā pi lokadhātu
virocati; virāji ti attho. Tam ev' attham pakāśento bhagavā: *tassa
vyāmappabhā kāyā niddhāvati disodisan* ti āha.

Tattha *vyāmappabhā* ti vyāmappabhā viyā ti vyāmappabhā.
Amhākaṃ bhagavato vyāmappabhā viyā ti attho.

Na keci ti ettha na-kāro paṭisedhattho, tassa uttarattha-*ujjāḷenti*-
saddena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Ukkā ti daṇḍadīpikā; *ukkā* vā *padīpe* vā, *keci* pi *janā na ujjāḷenti*
na pajjāḷenti. Kasmā ti ce? Buddhasarirappabhāya obhāsītattā.

Buddharaṃsenā ti buddharasmīhi.

Otthaṭā ti otthaṭā va adhigatā.

Ulūhi ti tārahi; yathā tārahi gaganatalaṃ vicittam sobhati *tath'*
eva tassa sāsanam arahantehi vicittam upasobhati⁷ ti attho.

Saṃsārasotaṃ taraṇāya ti saṃsārasāgarassa taraṇattham.

Sesake paṭipannaṃ ti arahante ṭhapetvā kalyāṇaputhujjanehi
saddhim sesasekhaṇḍagale ti attho.

Dhammasetuṃ ti maggasetuṃ. Sesapuggale saṃsārato tāretuṃ
dhammasetuṃ ṭhapetvā katasabbakiṇṇo hutvā parinibbāyi ti attho.
Sesam heṭṭhā vuttattā sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Nāradabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Samatto navamo buddhavaṃso.

¹ *Budv. X. 28* ujjāḷenti.

² *Budv. X. 28* otthaṭā.

³ *Budv. X. 30* ulūbhigaganam.

⁴ *Budv. X. 30* arahantehi.

⁵ *Budv. X. 31* "pannaṃ.

⁶ *H. does not read ti here, as in error it has reversed position of vers. 31 and 32,
ti therefore occurring after sabbasaṅkhārā (end of ver. 32).*

XI. PADUMUTTARABUDDHAVAMSAVAVANĀNĀ.

Nāradabuddhassa pana sāsanaṃ pañcanavutivassāni pavattitvā antaradhāyi. So ca kappo vinassittha. Tato paraṃ kappānaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ buddhā loke na uppajjimsu buddhasuñño vigatabuddhālokā ahoṣi. Tato kappesu ca asaṅkheyyesu vītivattesu satasahassakappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe eko vijita-Māro ohitabhāro Merusāro asaṃsāro sattasāro sabbalokuttaro Padumuttaro nāma buddho loke udapādi. So pi pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Hamsavatīnagare sabbajanānandanakarassa Nandanassa nāma rañño aggamaheṣiṃ uditakule jātāya Sujātāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. Sā devatāhi katārakkhā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Hamsavatuyyāne Padumuttarakumāraṃ vijāyi. Paṭisandhiyaṃ assa jātiyaṃ ca heṭṭhā vuttappakārāni pāṭihāriyāni ahesuṃ. Tassa kira jātiyaṃ padumavassaṃ vassi, tena tassa nāmagahaṇadivase ñātakā Padumuttarakumāro tveva nāmaṃ akāmsu. So dasavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Naravāhana-Yasavāhana-Vasavatti¹-nāmakā tiṇṇaṃ utunaṃ anucchavikā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Vasudattādevīpamukhānaṃ itthinaṃ satasahassaṃ vīsatisahassāni ca paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. Vasudattāya deviyā putte sabbaguṇānuttare Uttarakumāre² uppanne, so cattāri nimittāni disvā: mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamissāmi ti cintesi. Tassa cintitamatte yeva Vasavattināmako pāsādo kumbhakāracakkaṃ viya ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā devavimānaṃ iva punṇacando viya ca gaganatalena gantvā bodhirukkhaṃ majjhe karonto Sobhitabuddhavamsavannaṇāya* āgatapāsādo viya bhūmiyaṃ otari. Mahāpuriso kira tato pāsādato otarivā Visākha-punṇamāya Ujjeninagaraṃ Rucinandasettihidhītāya dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhūñjitvā sālavana divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sumittājīvakena dinnāṃ aṭṭha tiṇamutṭhiyo gahetvā salalabodhiṃ upagantvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā aṭṭhatimsahatthavittthatam tiṇasanthāraṃ santharivā pallankaṃ ābhujitvā caturāṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā dutiye yāme dibbacakkhūṃ visodhetvā tatiyo yāme paccayākāraṃ sammāsivā ānāpānacatutthajjhānato vuṭṭhāya paṭicasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā udayavyayavasena samapaññāsalakkhaṇāni disvā yāva gotrabhūñānaṃ vadḍhetvā ariyamaggena

* See above, p. 167.

¹ Called at Budv. XI. 20 Nāravāhana Yaso Vasavatti.

² SnA. I. 341 calls this boy Uparevata.

sakalabuddhagūṇe paṭivijjhitaṃ sabbabuddhāciṇṇaṃ “ anekajāti . . .
pe . . . khayam ajjhagā ”* ti udānaṃ udānesi. Tādā kira dasasa-
hassacakkavālabbhantaṃ sakalam pi alaṅkarontaṃ viya paduma-
vassaṃ vassi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 1, 2] “ ‘ Nāradaṃsa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo¹
Padumuttaro² nāma jino akkhobbho sāgarūpamo.†

Maṇḍakappo va so āsi yamhi buddho ajāyatha
ussannakusalaṃ janatā tamhi kappe ajāyathā ” ti.

Tattha *sāgarūpamo* ti sāgarasadisagambhīrabhāvo.

Maṇḍakappo va so āsi ti ettha yasmim kappe dve buddhā uppaj-
janti sambahulā vā ayaṃ maṇḍakappo nāma; duvidho hi kappo
suññakappo asuññakappo cā ti. Tattha suññakappe buddhapacce-
kabuddhacakkavattino na uppajjanti tasmā guṇavantapuggalehi
suññattā suññakappo ti vuccati. Asuññakappo pañcavidho, sāra-
kappo maṇḍakappo varakappo sāramaṇḍakappo bhaddakappo ti.
Tattha guṇasuññaguṇasārahite kappe guṇasārūppādakassa guṇa-
sārajananassa ekassa sammāsambuddhassa pātubhāvena sarakappo
ti vuccati. Yasmim pana kappe dve lokanāyakaṃ uppajjanti so
maṇḍakappo nāmā ti vuccati. Yasmim pana kappe³ tayo buddhā
uppajjanti tesu paṭhamo dutiyaṃ lokanāthaṃ vyākaroṭi, dutiyo
tatiyaṃ ti. Tattha manussā pamuditahadayaṃ attanā patthitapaṇi-
dhānavasena vārayanti tasmā varakappo ti vuccati. Yasmim pana
kappe cattāro buddhā uppajjanti so pi purimakappato viṣiṭṭhata-
rattā sāramaṇḍakappo ti vuccati. Yasmim kappe pañca buddhā
uppajjanti so bhaddakappo† ti vuccati, so pana atidullabho tasmim
pana kappe yebhuyyena sattā kalyāṇasukhabahulā honti yebhuy-
yena tihetukā kilesakkhayaṃ karonti, duhetukā sugatigāmino honti,
ahetukā hetum paṭilabhanti. Tasmā so kappo bhaddakappo ti
vuccati. Tena vuttaṃ: asuññakappo pañcavidho ti āha. Yasmim
pana kappe Padumuttaradasabalo uppajji, so sarakappo pi samāno
guṇasampattiyaṃ maṇḍakappasadisattā maṇḍakappo ti vutto; opa-
matthe vā-saddo daṭṭhabbo.

Ussannakusalaṃ ti upacitapuññā.

Janatā ti janasamūho.

“ Padumuttaro pana purisuttamo bhagavā sattasattāhaṃ bodhi-
pallaṅke vitināmetvā: paṭhaviyaṃ pādaṃ nikkhipissāmi ti dakkhi-

* Dh. 153, 154.

† Jā. i. 37.

‡ Cf. DA. 410.

¹ Buds. XI. 1 dvipad-.

² Buds. XI. 1 Padumuttaro.

napādaṃ abhinīhari. Atha paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā vimalanimmalako-
malakesarakañṇikāni jalajāmalāvikalavipulapalāsāni ajalajāni jala-
jāni utṭhahimsu. Tesam kira dhurapattāni navutihatthāni kesarāni
tiṃsahatthāni, kañṇikā dasahattham ekekassa navaghaṭappamāṇa-
reṇavo ahesuṃ. Satthā pana ubbedhato aṭṭhapannāsahattho ahoṣi.
Tassa ubhinnaṃ bāhānam antaraṃ aṭṭhārasahattham nalātaṃ pañca-
hattham hatthapādā ekādasahatthā ahesuṃ. Tassa ekādasahatthena
pādena dasahatthāya kañṇikāya akkantamattāya navaghaṭappamā-
ṇā reṇavo utṭhahitvā aṭṭhapannāsahattham sarirappadesaṃ uggantvā
manosilācunṇacunṇitaṃ viya katvā paccotaranti. Tadupādāya sat-
thā Padumuttaro tveva loke paññāyitthā ”* ti Saṃyuttabhāṇakā
vadanti. Atha sabbalokuttaro Padumuttaro bhagavā Brahmāya-
canaṃ sampatiṇchitvā dhammadesanāya bhājanabhūte satte olo-
kento Mithilanagare Devalaṃ Sujātañ cā ti dve rājaputte upanissa-
yasampanne disvā tañkhaṇaṃ yeva anilapathena gantvā Mithi-
luyyāne otaritvā uyyānapālena dve pi rājakumāre pakkosāpesi. Te
pi ca: amhākaṃ pitucchā putto Padumuttarakumāro pabbajitvā
sammāsambodhiṃ pāpuṇitvā amhākaṃ nagaraṃ sampatto handa
mayaṃ taṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissāmā ti saparivārā Padumu-
taraṃ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā taṃ parivāretvā nisīdiṃsu.
Tato dasabalā tehi parivuto tārāṇaparivuto punṇacando viya viro-
camāno tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassā-
naṃ paṭhamo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 3] “ Padumuttarassa bhagavato paṭhame dhammadesane
koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Athāparena samayena Saradatāpasasamāgame mahājanaṃ nira-
yasantāpena santāpetvā dhammaṃ desento sattatiṃsasatasahassa-
saṅkhe sattakāye dhammāmatam pāyesi. So dutiyo dhammābhi-
samayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 4] “ Tato param pi¹ vassante tappayante ca pāṇino²
sattatiṃsasatasahassānaṃ³ dutiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tadā pana Ānandamahārājā vīsatiyā purisasahashehi vīsatiyā
amacchehi ca saddhiṃ Padumuttarassa sammāsambuddhassa santike
Mithilanagare pāturaḥosi. Padumuttaro ca bhagavā te sabbe ehi-
bhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tehi parivuto gantvā pitusaṅghaṃ

* Cf. SA. ii, 89-90.

¹ Budv. XI. 4 hi.

² Budv. XI. 4 pāṇiṇe.

³ Budv. XI. 4 ”tiṃsasahassānaṃ.

kurumāno Haṃsavatīyā rājadhāniyā vasati. Tattha so amhākaṃ bhagavā viya Kapilapure gaganatale caṅkamanto Buddhavaṃsaṃ kathesi. Tadā paññāsāya sataśaḥassānaṃ tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 5, 6] “Yanhi kāle mahāvīro Ānandaṃ upasaṅkami
pitu santikaṃ upagantvā ahaṇī¹ amatadundubhiṃ.²
Āhate³ amatabherimhi⁴ vassante dhammavutṭhiyā⁵
paññāsasatasahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *Ānandaṃ upasaṅkamitvā* ti pitaraṃ Ānandarājānaṃ saṅkhāya vuttaṃ.

Ahaṇī ti abhihani.

Āhate ti āhatāya.

Amatabherimhi ti amatabheriyā, liṅgavipallāso daṭṭhabbo. Āsevito ti pi pātho. Tassa āsevitāyā ti attho.

Vassante dhammavutṭhiyā ti dhammavassaṃ vassante ti attho. Idāni abhisamayakaraṇūpāyaṃ dassento:

[XI. 7] “Ovādako viññāpako tārako sabbapāṇinaṃ
desanākusalo buddho tāresi janataṃ bahun ” ti
āha.

Tattha *ovādako* ti saraṇasīladhutaṅgasamādānaguṇānisavaṇṇanāya ovadatī ti ovādako.

Viññāpako ti catusaccaṃ viññāpeti ti viññāpako bodhako.

Tārako ti caturoghatārako. Yadā pana satthā Mithilanagare Mithiluyyāne koṭisatasahassabhikkhuganaṃ majjhe Māghapunnāmayā punṇacandasadisavadano pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 8] “Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Padumuttarassa⁶ satthuno
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

Yadā pana bhagavā Vebhārapabbatakūṭe vassāvāsaṃ vasitvā pabbatasandassanattaṃ āgataṃ mahājanassa dhammaṃ desetvā navutikoṭisahassāni ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbājetvā tehi parivuto pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 9] “Yadā buddho asamasamo vasi⁷ Vebhārapabbate
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

¹ *Budv.* XI. 5 ahaṇi.

² *Budv.* XI. 6 Ahate.

³ *Budv.* XI. 6 vutṭhiyo.

⁷ *Budv.* XI. 9 vasati.

² *Budv.* XI. 5 dundubhiṃ.

⁴ *Budv.* XI. 6 dhammabheri.

⁶ *Budv.* XI. 8 Padumatta.

Puna bhagavati guṇavati tilokanāthe mahājanassa bandhana-mokkhaṃ kurumāne janapadacārikaṃ caramāne asītikoṭisahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 10] “Puna cārikaṃ pakkante gāmanigamaratṭhato asītikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo” ti.

Tattha *gāmanigamaratṭhato* ti gāmanigamaratṭhehi, ayam eva vā pāṭho. Tassa gāmanigamaratṭhehi nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṃ ti attho. “Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto anekadhanakoṭiko Jaṭiko¹ nāma Mahāratṭhiko hutvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa sacīvaraṃ varadānaṃ adāsi. So pi taṃ bhuttānumodanasamaye: anāgate kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhaviṣṣati ti vyākāsi.”* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 11-14] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Jaṭiko¹ nāma ratṭhiko sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ sabhattaṃ² dussam² adās’ ahan.

So pi maṃ tadā³ vyākasi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya satasahassee ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhaviṣṣati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā uttariṃ⁴ vatam⁴ adhiṭṭhahiṃ akāsim⁵ uggaṃ⁵ dalhaṃ dhiṭiṃ dasapāramipūriyā” ti.

Tattha *sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ* ti buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa, sāmi-attho upayogavacanaṃ.

Sabhattaṃ dussam adās’ ahan ti sacīvaraṃ bhattaṃ adāsiṃ ahan ti attho.

Uggaṃ dalhaṃ ti atidalhaṃ.

Dhiṭiṃ ti viriyaṃ akāsiṃ ti attho. Padumuttarassa pana bhagavato kāle titthiyā nāma n’āhesuṃ sabbe devamanussā buddham eva saraṇaṃ agamaṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XI. 15-18] “Vyāhatā titthiyā sabbe vimaṇā dummanā tadā na tesam keci paricaranti ratṭhato nicchubhanti te.

* Cf. Jā. i. 37.

¹ Called at Budv. XI. 11 Jaṭilo, at Jā. i. 37 Jaṭilo.

² Budv. XI. 11 sabhattadussam.

³ Budv. XI. 12 buddho.

⁴ Budv. XI. 14 uttarivatam.

⁵ Budv. XI. 14 akāsi maggaṃ.

Sabbe tattha samāgantvā upagañchum¹ buddhasantike
tuvaṃ nātho mahāvīra saraṇaṃ hotu² cakkhuma.³

Anukampako kārūṇiko hitesī sabbapāṇinaṃ
sampatte titthiye sabbe pañca sīle patiṭṭha hi.

Evaṃ nirākulaṃ āsi suññakaṃ⁴ titthiyehi taṃ
vicittaṃ arahantehi vasībhūtehi⁵ tādihi ti.

Tattha *vyāhatā* ti vihatamānadappā.

Titthiyā ti ettha titthaṃ veditabbaṃ, titthakaro veditabbo, titthi-
yā veditabbā, tattha sassatādiditthivasena taranti etthā ti titthaṃ
laddhi. Tassā laddhiyā uppādako titthakaro, titthe bhavā titthiyā
ti. Padumuttarassa kira bhagavato kāle titthiyā pana n' āhesuṃ,
ye pana santi te pi īdisā ahesuṃ ti dassanatthaṃ *vyāhatā titthiyā* ti
ādi-vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Vīmanā ti virūpamānasā.

Dummanā ti tass' eva vevacanaṃ.

Na tesam keci paricarantī ti tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ keci pi purisā
parikkammaṃ na karonti na bhikkhaṃ denti na sakkaronti na garu-
karonti na pūjenti na āsanā vuṭṭhahanti na aññalikammaṃ karonti
ti attho.

Ratthato ti sakaratṭhato pi.

Nicchubhantī ti niharanti; ussādenti tesam nivāsaṃ na denti ti
attho.

Te ti titthiyā.

Upagañchum buddhasantike ti evaṃ tehi ratthavāsīhi manussehi
ussādiyamānā sabbe pi aññatitthiyā samāgantvā Padumuttaradasa-
balam eva saraṇaṃ agamaṃsu: tvaṃ amhākaṃ satthā nātho gati
parāyanaṃ saraṇaṃ ti evaṃ vatvā saraṇaṃ agamaṃsū ti attho.

Anukampatī ti *anukampako*.

Karūṇāya caratī ti *kārūṇiko*.

Sampatte ti samāgate saraṇaṃ upagate titthiye.

Pañca sīle patiṭṭhahī ti pañca sīlesu patiṭṭhāpesī ti attho.

Nirākulan ti anākulaṃ aññaladdhikehi asammissan ti attho.

Suññatan ti suññaṃ rittaṃ tehi titthiyehi.

Tan ti taṃ bhagavato sāsanaṃ ti vacanaseso datṭhabbo.

Vicittan ti vicittavicittaṃ.

Vasībhūtehi ti vasībhāvappattehi.

¹ Budv. XI. 16 °gacchum.

² Budv. XI. 16 hohi.

³ Budv. XI. 16 °mā.

⁴ Budv. XI. 18 suññataṃ.

⁵ Budv. XI. 18 vasībhū-.

“ ‘Tassa Padumuttarassa bhagavato Hamsavatī nāma nagaram
ahosi, pitā pan’ assa Ānando nāma khattiyo, mātā Sujātā nāma
devī, Devalo ca Sujāto ca aggasāvaka, Sumano nāma upatthāko,
Amitā ca Asamā ca aggasāvikā,’* salalarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ attha-
paṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā c’ assa samantā dvā-
dasayojanāni gaṇhi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu ahosi,”† Vasudattā nā-
ma aggamahesi, Uttaro nāma putto ahosi, Padumuttaro nāma bha-
gavā, paramābhirāme Nandārāme kira parinibbuto, dhātuyo pan’
assa na vikiriṃsu. Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino manussā samāgamma
dvādasayojanubbedhaṃ sattaratanamayaṃ cetiyam akāṃsu. Tena
vuttaṃ:

[XI. 19] “Nagaram Hamsavatī nāma Ānando nāma khattiyo
Sujātā nāma janikā Padumuttarassa mahesino.

[XI. 24] Devalo ca Sujāto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Sumano nām’ upatthāko Padumuttarassa mahesino.

[XI. 25] Amitā Asamā c’ eva ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato salalarukkho ti vuccati.¹

[XI. 27-30] Aṭṭhapaṇṇāsaratanaṃ² accuggato³ mahāmuni
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso³ dvattiṃsavalarakkhaṇo.

Kuḍḍā⁴ kavāṭā bhitti ca rukkhā nagasiluccayā
na tass’ āvaraṇaṃ⁵ atthi samantā dvādasayojane.

Vassasatasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Santāretvā bahujaṇaṃ chinditvā⁶ sabbasaṃsayam
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako ” ti.

Tattha *nagasiluccayā* ti nagasaṅkhātā siluccayā.

Āvaraṇaṃ ti paṭicchādanaṃ tirokaraṇaṃ.

Dvādasayojane ti samantā dvādasayojanaṭṭhāne bhagavato sarī-
rappabhā pharitvā rattimdivaṃ tiṭṭhati ti attho. Sesagāthāsu
sabbattha pākaṭam evā ti. Ito paṭṭhāya pāramipūraṇādi puna-
punāgatamatthaṃ saṅkhipitvā visesattham eva vatvā gamissāmi

* Cf. SA. ii. 89-90, AA. i. 287.

† Cf. Jā. i. 37.

¹ Budv. XI. 25 salaḷo ti pavuccati.

² Budv. XI. 27 aṭṭhapaṇṇāsā accuggato.

³ Budv. XI. 27 ‘agghikasamkāso.

⁵ Budv. XI. 28 ‘araṇā.

⁴ Budv. XI. 28 kuḍḍā.

⁶ Budv. XI. 30 chindetvā.

yadi pana vuttam eva punappuna vakkhāma kadā antaṃ gamissati
ayaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā ti.

Padumuttarabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto dasamo buddhavaṃso.

XII. SUMEDHABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Padumuttare pana sammāsambuddhe parinibbute sāsane pi 'ssa
antarahite sattatikappasatasahassāni (buddhā nuppajjimsu)¹ bud-
dhasuññāni ahesuṃ. "Ito paṭṭhāya tiṃsakappasahasassānaṃ mat-
thake ekasmiṃ kappe Sumedho ca Sujāto cā ti dve sammāsambuddhā
nibbattimsu."* Tattha adhigatamedho Sumedho nāma bodhisatto
pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sudassanana-
gare Sudattassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā Sudattāya nāma deviyā
kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena
Sudassanuyyāne taruṇadivasakaro viya jaladharavivaragato mātu-
kucchito nikkhami. So navavassasahasassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa
kira Sucandanaka-Koñca²-Sirivaḍḍha-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ.
Sumanamahādevipamukhāni aṭṭhacatāḷṣa-itthisahasassāni ahesuṃ.
Cattāri nimittāni disvā Sumanāya nāma deviyā Punabbasumitte
nāma putte jāte hatthiyānena mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā
pabbaji. Manussānañ ca koṭisataṃ anupabbaji. Tehi so parivuto
aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnāma Nākulani-
game Nakulasetṭhidhītāya dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā
sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā Sirivaḍḍhājīvakena dinnā aṭṭha
tiṇamutthiyo gahetvā nīpabodhimūle visatihatthavitthataṃ tiṇasa-
tharaṃ santharitvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā abhisambodhiṃ pāpu-
nitvā "anekajātī" ti ādinā nayena udānaṃ udānetvā sattaṣaṭṭhānaṃ
bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā aṭṭhame sattahe Brahmuno dham-
māyācanaṃ sampācicchitvā bhaddapuggale olokento attano kaṇiṭ-
ṭhabhātukaṃ Saranakumāraṃ Sacca-kālikumārañ ca attanā saddhiṃ
pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnañ ca koṭisataṃ catusaccadhammapaṭive-

* Cf. DA. 411.

¹ H. brackets.

² Buddh. XII. 19 Sucanda-Kāfana.

dhasamatthe disvā ākāseṇa gantvā Sudassananagarasamīpe Sudassanuyyāne otaritvā uyyānapāleṇa attano bhātuke pakkosāpetvā tesam saparivārāṇaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassāṇaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahoṣi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayā. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 1-4] “ ‘ Padumuttarassa apareṇa Sumedho nāma nāyako durāsado uggatejo sabbalokuttamo¹ muni.² *

Pasannanetto sumukho brahā ujupatāpavā hiteṣ³ sabbasattāṇaṃ bahū mocesi bandhanā.

Yadā buddho pāpuṇitvā kevalaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ Sudassanaṃhi nagare dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

Tass’ ābhisamayā tīṇi⁴ ahesuṃ dhammadesane koṭisatasahassāṇaṃ paṭhamābhisamayā ahū ” ti.

Tattha uggatejo ti uggatatejo.

Pasannanetto ti suṭṭhu pasannanayano, dhovitvā majjitvā ṭhapi-tamaṇigulikā viya pasannāni nettāni honti tasmā so pasannanetto ti vutto; mudusiniddhanīlavimalasukhumapakhumāvutassuppasannanayano ti attho. Suppasannapañcanayano ti pi vuttaṃ vaṭṭati.

“ Sumukho ti paripuṇṇasaradaṇḍasaddasavādano.

Brahā ti atṭhāsītihatthappamāṇasarīrattā brahā mahanto, aññehi asādhāraṇasarīrappamāṇo ti attho.

Ujū ti brahmujjugatto ” † ujum eva uggatasarīro devanagare samussitasuvannatorasaddasavarasarīro ti attho.

Patāpavā ti vijjotamānasarīro.

Hiteṣ ti hitagavesi.

Abhisamayā tīṇi ti abhisamayā tayo. Liṅgavipallāso kato.

Yadā pana bhagavā Kumbhakaṇṇasaddisānubhāvaṃ Kumbhakaṇṇaṃ nāma manussabhakkhaṃ mahā-aṭṭavimukhe sandissamānaghorasarīraṃ vattani-aṭṭavisañcāraṃ pacchinditvā pavattamānaṃ pacoḷsasamaye mahākaruṇā samāpattim samāpajjitvā tato utthāya lokaṃ olokento disvā eko va asahāyo tassa yakkhassa bhavanaṃ gantvā anto pavisitvā paññatte sirisayane nisīdi. Atha kho so yakkho makkhaṃ asahamāno daṇḍāhato ghoraviso āsiviso viya saṅkuddho dasabalaṃ bhimsāpetukāmo attano attabhāvaṃ ghorataraṃ katvā

* Jā. i. 38.

† Cf. SnA, ii. 453.

¹ Bude. XII. 1 uttaro.

² Bude. XII. 1 muni.

³ Bude. XII. 2 hite si.

⁴ Bude. XII. 4 tīpi.

pabbatasadisam sīsam katvā suriyamaṇḍalasadisāni akkhini nimminivā naṅgalasīsasadisā dīghavipulatikhinadāthāyo katvā olambanīlavipulavisamodaro tālakkhandhasadisabāhu cipiṭakavirūpavaṅkanāso pabbatavilasadisavipularattamukho phūlapiṅgalakharapharusa-keso atibhayānakadassano hutvā āgantvā Sumedhassa bhagavato purato thatvā padhūpāyanto pajjalanto pāsānapabbataggijālasalilakaddamachārikāyudhaṅgāravālikappakārā navavidhā vassavutthiyo vassetvā bhagavato lomaggamattam pi cāletum asakkonto bhagavantam pañham pucchitvā: māremi ti Ālavako viya pañham pucchi. Atha bhagavā pañhavyākaraṇena tam yakkham vinayam upanesi. Tato dutiyadivase kir' assa raṭṭhavāsino manussā sakāṭaharitena bhattena saha rājakumāram āharitvā yakkhassa adāmsu. Atha yakkho rājakumāram buddhassa adāsi. Aṭavidvāre tṭhitanussā bhagavantam upasaṅkamimsu. Tadā tasmim samāgame dasabalo yakkhassa manonukūlam dhammam desento navutikoṭisahassānam pañnam dhammacakkhum uppādesi. So dutiyo dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttam:

[XII. 5] "Punāparam Kumbhakaṇṇam yakkham so damayi¹ jino navutikoṭisahassānam dutiyābhisamayo ahū" ti.

Yadā pana Upakārinagare Sirinandanuyyāne cattāri saccāni desayi, tadā asitikoṭisahassānam tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttam:

[XII. 6] "Punāparam amitayaso catusaccam pakāsayi asitikoṭisahassānam tatiyābhisamayo ahū" ti.

Sumedhassā pi bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesum. Paṭhamasannipāte Sudassanagare koṭisatakḥṇāsavā ahesum. Puna Devakūṭe pabbate kaṭhinatthate dutiye navutikoṭiyo. Puna tatiye bhagavati cārikam caramāne asitikoṭiyo ahesum. Tena vuttam:

[XII. 7-10] "Sannipātā tayo āsum Sumedhassa mahesino khīpāsavānam vimalānam santacittāna² tādinaṃ.

Sudassanam nagaravaram³ upagañchi⁴ jino yadā tadā khīpāsavā bhikkhū samimsu satakoṭiyo.

Punāparam Devakūṭe bhikkhūnam kaṭhinatthate tadā navutikoṭinaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

¹ Budo. XII. 5 damayi.

² Budo. XII. 8 nagaram varam.

³ Budo. XII. 7 cittānam.

⁴ Budo. XII. 8 gacchi.

Punāparam dasabalo yadā carati cārikaṃ
tadā asītikoṭṭīnar; tatiyo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

‘Bodhisatto Uttaro nāma sabbajanuttaro mānavo hutvā nidahitvā
ṭhapitaṃ yeva asītikoṭṭidhanaṃ vissajjetvā buddhapamukhassa bhik-
khusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu
patiṭṭhāya nikkhamitvā pabbaji. So pi taṃ satthā bhojanāvasāne
anumodento: anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi.
Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 11-14] “ Ahaṃ tena samayena Uttaro nāma mānavo¹
asītikoṭṭiyo mayhaṃ ghare sannicitaṃ² dhanam.

Kevalaṃ sabbam datvāna sasaṅghe³ lokanāyake⁴
saraṇam tassa upagañchim⁵ pabbajjañ c’ ābhirocayim.⁶

So pi maṃ tadā⁷ vyākāsi karonto anumodanaṃ
tiṃsakappasahassamhi ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . . ”

Vyākaraṇagāthā vitthāretabbā.

[XII. 15-17] “ Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyyo cittaṃ pasādayim⁸
uttarim⁹ vatam⁹ adhiṭṭhāsim dasa pāramipūriyā.

Suttantaṃ vinayañ c’ āpi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbam pariyāpunitvāna sobhayim¹⁰ jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth’ appamatto viharanto nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame .
abhiññāsu pāramiṃ patvā¹¹ brahmalokam agañch¹² ahan ”
ti.

Tattha sannicitan ti nihitaṃ nidhānavasena.

Kevalan ti sakalan ti attho.

Sabban ti asesato datvā.

Sasaṅghe ti sasaṅghassa tassa.

Upagañchin ti taṃ upagañchim; upayogatthe sāmi-vacanaṃ.

Abhirocayin ti pabbajim.

Tiṃsakappasahassamhi ti tiṃsakappasahassesu atikkantesū ti attho.

¹ *Budv.* XII. 11 mānavo.

² *Budv.* XII. 12 °ghaṃ.

³ *Budv.* XII. 12 upāgacchim.

⁷ *Budv.* XII. 13 buddho.

⁹ *Budv.* XII. 15 uttarivatam.

¹¹ *Budv.* XII. 17 gantvā.

² *Budv.* XII. 11 °cittaṃ.

⁴ *Budv.* XII. 12 °yakaṃ.

⁶ *Budv.* XII. 12 °cayī.

⁸ *Budv.* XII. 15 °dayī.

¹⁰ *Budv.* XII. 16 sobhayī.

¹² *Budv.* XII. 17 agacch’.

Tassa pana “ Sumedhassa bhagavato Sudassanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudatto nāma rājā pitā, mātā Sudattā nāma, Saraṇo ca Sabbakāmo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sāgaro nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Rāmā ca Surāmā ca dve aggasāvikā, mahānīparukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhāsītilatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu navutivassasahassāni,* navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi, Sumanā nāmi’ assa aggamaheśi, Punabbasumitto nāma putto, hatthiyānena nikkhami. Sesam gūthāsu dissati. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XII. 18] “ Sudassanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Sudatto nāma khattiyo
Sudattā nāma janikā Sumedhassa mahesino.

[XII. 23] Saraṇo Sabbakāmo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sāgaro nām’ upaṭṭhāko Sumedhassa mahesino.

[XII. 24] Rāmā c’ eva Surāmā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato mahānīpo¹ ti vuccati.

[XII. 26-30] Aṭṭhāsītīratanaṃ accuggato mahāmuni²
pabhāseti³ disā sabbā cando tāragāṇe yathā.

Cakkavattimaṇi nāma yathā tapati yojanaṃ
tatth’ eva tassa ratanaṃ samantā pharati yojanaṃ.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
yāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Tevijja⁴-chalabhiññehi balappattehi tādihi
samākulam idaṃ āsi arahantehi sādhuhi.⁵

Te pi sabbe amitayasā vippamuttā nirūpadhi
nānālokaṃ dassayitvā nibbutā te mahāyasā ” ti.

Tattha cando tāragāṇe yathā ti yathā gagane paripuṇṇacando
tārāgāṇe obhāseti pakāseti evaṃ eva sabbā pi disā obhāseti ti attho
Keci cando paṇṇaraso yathā ti paṭhanti. So uttānattho va.

Cakkavattimaṇi nāma ti yathā nāma cakkavattirañño maṇirata-
naṃ catuhatthāyāmasakaṭṭhanābhīsamparināhaṃ caturāsītimaṇisaahas-
saparivāraṃ tāragāṇaparivutassa saradasamayaparipuṇṇarajanika-
rassa sirisamudayasobhaṃ avhayantam iva vipulapabbatato para-

* Jā. i. 38.

¹ *Budv.* XII. 24 Mahānimbo; *H. note says* mahānimbo ti katthaci.

² *Budv.* XII. 26 °muni.

³ *Budv.* XII. 26 obhāseti.

⁴ *Budv.* XII. 29 °vijjā.

⁵ *Budv.* XII. 29 tādihi.

maramaṇiyadassanaṃ maṇiratanam āgacchati tass' evam āgacchan-
tassa samantato yojanappamāṇaṃ okāsaṃ ābhā pharati. Evam
etassa Sumedhassa bhagavato sarīrato ābhā ratanaṃ samantato
yojanaṃ pharati ti attho.

Tevijja-chalabhiññeḥ ti tevijjehi chalabhiññehi cā ti attho.

Balappatteḥ ti iddhibalappattehi.

Tādīḥ ti tādibhāvappattehi.

Samākulan ti saṅkiṇṇaṃ ekakāsāvapajjotaṃ.

Idan ti sāsaṇaṃ sandhāy' āha mahītaṃ vā.

Amitayasā ti amitaparivārā, atulakittiyasā vā.

Nirūpadhī ti caturūpadhirahitā. Sesam atthe gāthāsu sabbattha
pākaṭam evā ti.

Sumedhabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto ekādasamo buddhavaṃso.

XIII. SUJĀTABUDDHAVAMAṢSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Tato tass' āparabhāge tasmim yeva maṇḍakappe anupubbena
aparimitāyukesu sattesu anukkamena parihāyitvā navutivassasa-
hassāyukesu jātesu sujātarūpakāyo parisuddhajāto Sujāto nāma
satthā loka upādī. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibhattitvā
tato cavitvā Sumaṅgalanagare Uggatassa nāma rañño Pabhāvatīyā
nāma mahesiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsā-
naṃ accayena mātukucchito nikkhami. Nāmagahaṇadivase c' assa
nāmaṃ karonto sakala-Jambudīpe sabbasattānaṃ sukhaṃ janayanto
jāto ti Sujāto tvev' assa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So navavassasahassāni
agāraṃ ajjhāvāsi. Siri Upasiri Nando cā ti tassa tayo pāsādā
ahesuṃ. Sirinandā devipamukhāni tevīsati-itthisahassāni paccu-
paṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Sirinandādeviyā
Upasenānāma putte uppanne Haṃsayahaṃ nāma varaturaṅgam
āruya mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pabba-
jantaṃ manussānaṃ koṭi anupabbaji. Atha so tehi parivuto nava
māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnāmāya Sirinandanagare
Sirinandanasetṭhissa dhītāya dinnam paramamadhuraṃ madhupā-
yāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vitināmetvā sāyaṇha-
samaye Sunandājivakena dinnā attha tinamuṭṭhiyo gāhetva velūbo-

dhim upasaṅkamitvā tettiṃsahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharivā suriye dharamāne yeva sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā sammāsambodhim paṭivijjhivā sabbabuddhānucinnaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmunā āyācito attano kaṇiṭṭhabhātukaṃ Sudassanakumāraṃ purohitaputtaṃ Devakumāraṃ ca catusaccadhammapaṭivedhasamatthe disvā ākāsen' āgantvā Sumaṅgalanagarasamīpe Sumaṅgaluyyāne otarivā uyyānapālena attano bhātikaṃ purohitaputtaṃ ca pakkosāpetvā tesam saparivārānaṃ majjhe nisinno dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tattha asītiyā koṭīnaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Yadā pana bhagavā Sudassanuyyānadvāre mahāsālamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā devesu Tāvatiṃsesu vassam upāgami tadā sattatiṃsasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Yadā pana Sujāto dasabalo pitu santikaṃ agamāsi tadā saṭṭhiyā satasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 1-6] “ ‘Tatth’ eva maṇḍakappamhi Sujāto nāma nāyako sīhahanu-usabhakkhandho appameyyo durāsado.’* ”

Cando va vimalo buddho¹ sataraṃsī² va paṭāpavā³
evaṃ sobhati sambuddho jalanto siriyaṃ sadā.⁴

Pāpuṇitvāna sambuddho kevalaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ
Sumaṅgalamhi nagare dhammacakkaṃ pavattay i

Desente pavaraṃ dhammaṃ Sujāte lokanāyake
asītikoti abhisamīsu paṭhame dhammadesano.

Yadā Sujāto amitayaso deve vassam upāgami
sattatiṃsasahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Yadā Sujāto asamasamo upagañchi⁵ pitu santikaṃ
saṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *tatth’ eva maṇḍakappamhi* ti yasmiṃ maṇḍakappe Sume-dho bhagavā uppanno tatth’ eva kappe Sujāto bhagavā uppanno ti attho.

* Jā. i. 38.

¹ *Budv.* XIII. 2 *suddho*.

² *Budv.* XIII. 2 *tāpavā*.

³ *Budv.* XIII. 6 *gacchi*.

⁴ *Budv.* XIII. 2 *raṃsi*.

⁵ *Budv.* XIII. 2 *pabbā*.

Sīhahanū ti sihassa viya hanu assā ti sīhahanu; sihassa pana heṭṭhimahanum eva punnaṃ hoti na uparimam, assa pana mahāpurissassa sihassa heṭṭhimahanu viya dve pi·paripunnāni dvādasīyā pakkhassa candasadisāni honti.

Usabhakkhandho ti usabhassa iva samavattakkhandho; suvatṭhitasuvannaṅgālingasadisakkhandho ti attho.

Sataramsī vā ti divasakaro viya.

Siriyā ti buddhasiriyā.

Bodhim uttaman ti uttamaṃ sambodhiṃ.

Sudhammavatināgare Sudhammuyyāne āgatānaṃ manussānaṃ dhammaṃ desevā satṭhisatasahassāni ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbājetvā tesam majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Tato paraṃ tidivorohane bhagavato paññāsasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Sudassanakumāro bhagavato santike pabbajitvā: arahattaṃ patto ti sutvā: mayam pi pabbajissāma ti āgatāni cattāri purisasatasahassāni gahetvā Sudassanatthero Sujātaṃ naravasabhaṃ upasaṅkamī. Tesam dhammaṃ bhagavā desevā ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā caturaṅgasamannāgate sannipāte pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 7-10] “ Sannipātā tayo āsum Sujātassa mahesino
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna¹ tādinaṃ

Abhiññābalappattānaṃ appattānaṃ bhavābhavē
satṭhisatasahassāni² paṭhamam sannipatimsu te.

Punāparaṃ sannipāte tidivorohane jine
paññāsasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Upasaṅkamanto naravasabhaṃ tassa yo aggasāvako
catuhi satasahasseehi sambuddhaṃ upasaṅkamī ” ti.

Tattha *appattāna* ti *bhavābhavē* asampattāna ti attho. Appavuttā bhavābhavē ti pi pāṭho, so yev’ attho.

Tidivorohane ti saggalokato otarante, kattukārake daṭṭhabbo; kārakavipallāsena vuttaṃ. Athavā *tidivorohane* ti tidivato otaraṇe.

Jine ti jinassa; sāmi-attho bhummaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto cakkavattirājā hutvā: buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammakathaṃ sutvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattahi ratanehi saddhiṃ catudīpikamahārājaṃ³ datvā satthu santike pabbaji. Sakaladīpa-

¹ *Budv.* XIII. 7 °cittānaṃ.

² *Budv.* XIII. 8 °ssānaṃ.

³ *Si.* II, V catumahārājaṃ.

Paccayan ti cīvarādi-paccayaṃ.

Dasasahassimhi issaro ti dasasahassilokadhātuyā issaro. Tad etaṃ jātikkhettaṃ sandhāya vuttan ti veditabbaṃ, anantānaṃ lokadhātūnaṃ issaro bhagavā.

Tiṃsakappasahassamhi ti ito paṭṭhāya tiṃsakappasahassānaṃ matthake ti attho.

Puna tassa pana Sujātassa “bhagavato Sumaṇḍalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Uggato nāma rājā pitā, Pabhāvati nāma mātā, Sudassano ca Devo ca dve aggasāvaka, Nārado nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nāgā ca Nāgasamālā ca dve aggasāvikā, mahāveṇurukkho bodhi, so kira mandacchiddo ghanakkhandho paramaramaṇiyo veluriyamaṇivaṇṇehi viṇalehi pattehi sañchannavipulasākho mayūrapīṇjakalāpo viya virocittha. Tassa pana bhagavato sarīraṃ paṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyu navutivassasahassāni,”* Sirinandā nām’ assa aggamahehi, Upaseno nāma putto, turaṅgayānena nikkhami, so pana Candavatinagare Silārāme nāma parinibbāyi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIII. 20] “Sumaṇḍalaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Uggato nāma khattiyo mātā Pabhāvati nāma Sujātassa mahesino.

[XIII. 25-20] Sudassano ca¹ Devo² ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka Nārado nām’ upaṭṭhāko Sujātassa mahesino.

Nāgā ca Nāgasamālā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā bodhi tassa bhagavato mahāvelū ti vuccati.

So ca rukkho jātaruṇi³ acchiddo hoti pattako⁴ ujuvaṃso brahā hoti dassaneyyo manoramo.

Ekakkhandho pavaḍḍhitvā⁵ tato sākha pabhijjati yathā subaddho morahattho evaṃ sobhati so dumo.

Na tassa kaṇṭakā⁶ honti n’ āpi chiddaṃ mahā ahu vitthiṇṇasākho aviralo sandacchāyo⁷ manoramo.

[XIII. 31-35] Paṇṇāsaratano āsi uccattanena⁸ so jino sabbākāravarūpeto sabbaguṇaṃ upāgato.

* Cf. Jā. i. 38.

¹ *Budv.* XIII. 25 omits.

² *Budv.* XIII. 27 Si. II, V (H.) ghanaruṇi.

³ *Budv.* XIII. 27 pattiko.

⁴ *Budv.* XIII. 29 kaṇṭakā.

⁵ *Budv.* XIII. 31 uccatarena.

⁶ *Budv.* XIII. 25 Sudevo.

⁷ *Budv.* XIII. 28 °hetvā.

⁸ *Budv.* XIII. 29 sanna-.

Tassappabhā¹ asamasamā niddhāvati samantato
appamāṇo atuliyō² opammehi³ anūpamo.

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Yathā pi sāgare ūmi⁴ gagane tārakā yathā
evaṃ tadā pāvacaṇaṃ arahantehi cittitaṇi.⁵

So ca buddho asamasamo guṇāni ca tāni atuliyāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasanikhārā ti.”

Tattha *acchiddo* ti appacchiddo; anudarā kaññā ti ādisu viya
daṭṭhabbaṃ. Keci chiddaṃ hoti parittakan ti paṭhanti.

Pattiko ti bahupatto marakatamaṇivaṇṇehi sampanno ti attho.

Ujā ti avaṅko akuṭilo.

Vamso ti velu.

Brahā ti samantato mahā.

Ekakkhandho ti avaniruhō eko va adutiyo ti attho.

Pavaḍḍhitvā ti vaḍḍhitvā.

Tato sākhā pabhijjati ti tato vaṃsato pañcavidhā sākhā nikkhami-
tvā pabhijjitha. *Tato sākhā pabhijjathā* ti pi pāṭho.

Subaddho ti suṭṭhu piñjabandhanākārena baddho.

Morahattho ti ātapanivāraṇatthaṃ kato baddho morapiñjakalāpo
vuccati.

Na tassa kaṇṭakū hontī ti tassa vaṃsassa kaṇṭakino pi rukkhassa
kaṇṭakā n' āhesuṃ.

Aviralō ti aviralasākhāsāñchanno.

Sandacchāyo ghanacchāyo; aviralattā yeva sandacchāyo ti vutto.

Paññāsaratano āsī ti paññāsahattho ahosi.

Sabbākāravārūpeto ti sabhena ākārena varehi yeva upeto sabhākā-
ravārūpeto nāma.

Sabbaguṇaṃ upāgato ti anantarapadass' eva vevacaṇamattaṇi.

Appamāṇo ti pamāṇarahito; pamāṇaṃ gaheṭuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā
appamāṇo.

Atuliyō ti atulyo kenaci asadiso ti attho.

Opammehī ti upamitabbehi.

Anūpamo ti upamārahito; iminā ca iminā ca sadiso ti vattuṃ
asakkuṇeyyabhāvato anupamo ti attho.

¹ *Budv.* XIII. 32 *Tassa* pabhā.

² *Budv.* XIII. 32 opamehi.

³ *Budv.* XIII. 34 vicitāṃ.

⁴ *Budv.* XIII. 32 atulyo.

⁵ *Budv.* XIII. 34 ummi.

Guṇāni ca tānī ti guṇā ca te sabbaññutañāṇādayo guṇā ti attḥo; liṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ. Sesam sabbattha uttānaṃ evā ti.

Sujātabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto dvādasamo buddhavaṃso.

XIV. PIYADASSIBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Sujātassa pana aparabhāge “ito kappasatādhikasahassakappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti tayo buddhā nibbattiṃsu.”* Tattha Piyadassī nāma sattḥā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sudhaññavatīnagare Sudassanassa nāma rañño aggamahesiyā candasadisavadanāya Candādeviyā nāma kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsāsaṃ accayena Varuṇuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Tassa pana nāmagahaṇadivase lokassa piyānaṃ pāṭihāriyavisesānaṃ dassitattā Piyadassī tveva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So navavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Sunimmala¹-Vimala-Giribrahā² nāma tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Vimalāmahādevipamukhāni tettiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni honti. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Vimalādeviyā Kañcane³ nāma putte uppanne ājaññarathena mahābhinnikkhamannaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Ekā purisakoṭi taṃ anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto mahāpuriso cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnamāya Varuṇabrāhmaṇagāme Vasabhabrāhmaṇassa dhītāya dinnam madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītinaṃmetvā Sujātājīvakena dinnam aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā kakudhabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā tepaññāsahatthavittḥataṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sabbaññutañānaṃ paṭivijjhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā tatth’ eva sattasattāhaṃ vītinaṃmetvā attano anupabbajitānaṃ ariyadhammapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ ṇatvā ākāseṇa gantvā Usabhavatīnagarasamīpe Usabhavanuyyāne otaritvā bhikkhukoṭiparivuto dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo

* Cf. Jā. i. 38, DA. 411.

¹ *Budv.* XIV. 16 Sunimāla.

² *Budv.* XIV. 16 Giriguhā.

³ *Budv.* XIV. 17 Kañcānaveḷa.

ahosi. Puna Subhaviyā nāma nagarassa avidūre Sudassanapabbate Sudassano nāma devarājā paṭivasati. So micchādittṭhiko ahosi. Sakala-Jambudīpe pana manussā tassa anusaṃvaceharaṃ satasahassagghikabalaṃ upasañharanti. So Sudassano devarājā nararājena saddhiṃ ekāsane nisīditvā balaṃ sampaticchati. Atha Piyadassī bhagavā: tassa Sudassanassa devarājassa taṃ dittṭhigataṃ vinodessāmī ti tasmīṃ devarāje yakkhasamāgamaṃ gate tassa bhavaṇaṃ pavisitvā sirisayanaṃ āruya chabbannaramsiyo vimuñcanto Yugandharapabbate saradasuriyo viya nisīdi. Tassa parivāraparicārikā devatāyo mālāgandhavilepanādīhi dasabalaṃ pūjetvā parivāretvā atṭhaṃsu. Sudassano pi devarājā yakkhasamāgamato āgacchanto attano bhavaṇato chabbannaramsi niccharante disvā cintesi: aññesu pana divasesu mama bhavanassa edisī anekaraṃsijālasamujjalavibhūti na dittṭhapubbā, ko nu kho idha pavittṭho devo vā manusso vā ti, olokeno udayagirisikharamatthake saradasamayadivasakaram iva chabbannaramsijālena abhijjalantaṃ nisinnaṃ bhagavantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ muṇḍakasamaṇo mama parijanehi parivuto varasayane nisinno ti kodhābhībhūtamānaso: hand' āhaṃ imassa attano balaṃ dassessāmī ti cintetvā sakalaṃ taṃ pabbataṃ ekajālamālam akāsi. Iminā aggijālena chārikābhūto muṇḍakasamaṇo ti olokeno anekaraṃsijālavisaravipphuritavarasarīraṃ pasannavadana-vaṇṇasobhaṃ vipasannachavirāgaṃ dasabalaṃ abhijjalantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ samaṇo aggidāhaṃsahati, hand' āhaṃ imaṃ samaṇaṃ udakoghena osādetvā māressāmī ti atigambhīraṃ udakoghaṃ vimānābhimukhaṃ pavattesi. Tato udakoghena punṇe tasmīṃ vimāne nisinnassa bhagavato cīvare aṃsumattaṃ vā sarīre romamattaṃ vā na tenuttha. Tato Sudassano devarājā: iminā samaṇo nirassāso mato bhavissatī ti mantvā udakaṃ saṅkhipitvā olokeno bhagavantaṃ asitajaladharavivaragataṃ saradasamayarajanikaraṃ iva vidharaṃsijālavisarena virocamaṇaṃ sakaparisa-parivutaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā attano makkhaṃ asahamāno: handa māressāmi nan ti kodhena nava vidha-āyudhavassaṃ vassesi. Ath' assa bhagavato ānubhāvena sabhāvudhāni nānāvidhaparamaruciradassanā surabhikusumamālā hutvā dasabalassa pādamūle nipatiṃsu.

Tato taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā Sudassano devarājā paramakupita-mānaso bhagavantaṃ ubho hi hatthehi pādesu gaḥetvā attano bhavaṇato niharitukāmo ukkhipitvā mahāsamuddaṃ atikkamitvā Cakkaṇḍapabbataṃ gantvā: kin nu kho samaṇo jīvati mato vā? ti olokeno tasmīṃ yeva āsane nisinnaṃ disvā: aho mahānubhāvo ayaṃ samaṇo n' āhaṃ imaṃ samaṇaṃ ito nikkaddhituṃ sakkomi, yadi hi maṃ koci jānissati anappako me ayaso bhavissati yāv' imaṃ

koci na passati tāva taṃ vissajjetvā gamissāmi ti cintesi. Atha dasabalo tassa cittācāraṃ oloketvā tathā adhiṭṭhāsi yathā taṃ sabba-devamanussā passanti. Tasmīṃ ca divase sakala-Jambudīpe ekasatarājāno tassa upahārādānatthāya sannipatiṃsu. Te bhagavato pāde gahetvā nisinnaṃ Sudassanaṃ devarājānaṃ nararājāno disvā: amhākaṃ devarājā muniṛājassa Piyadassissa satthuno pādapari-cariyaṃ karoti, aho buddhā nāma acchariyā, aho buddhagunā visitthā ti bhagavati pasannacittā sabbe bhagavantaṃ namaṣsamānā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Tattha Piyadassi bhagavā taṃ Sudassanaṃ devarājānaṃ pamukkaṃ katvā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā deva-manussānaṃ navuti koṭisahassāni arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇiṃsu. So dutiyo abhisamayo aho si.

Yadā pana navayojanappamaṇe Kumudanagare buddhapaccatthiko devadatto viya Soṇatthero nāma Mahāpadumakumārena saddhiṃ mantetvā tassa pitaraṃ ghātāpetvā puna Piyadassibuddhassa vadhāya nānappakāraṃ payogaṃ katvā pi ghātitaṃ asak-konto Doṇamukhanāgarājārohaṃ pakkosāpetvā taṃ upalāpetvā taṃ atthaṃ ārocesi: Yadā paṇ' āyaṃ samaṇo Piyadassi imaṃ nagaraṃ piṇḍāya pavisati tadā Doṇamukhaṃ gajavaraṃ vissajjetvā Piyadassisamaṇaṃ mārehi ti. Atha so āroho hitāhitavicāraṇarahito rājavallabho: ayaṃ samaṇo tṭhānantarā pi maṃ cāveyyā ti mantvā, sādhu ti sampatiṇṇhitvā dutiyadivase dasabalassa nagarappavesa-nasamayaṃ sallakkhetvā sujātamatthakapiṇḍakumbhatthalaṃ dha-nusadisadighasundatataṃ suvipulaṃ udukaṇṇaṃ madhupiṇḍalana-yaṃ sunderakkhandhāsanaṃ anuvattaghaṇajaghaṇaṃ nicitagulha-jānu-antaraṃ isāsadisaruciradantaṃ suvāladhiṃ apacitaṃcakaṃ sabbalakkhaṇasampannaṃ asitijaladharasadisaruciradassanaṃ siha-vikkantalalitagāmināṃ jaṅgamam iva dharādharmaṃ sattappatiṭṭhaṃ sattadhāpabhinnaṃ sabbato vissavantaṃ vibbhamantaṃ iv' ānta-kaṃ upasaṅkamitvā piṇḍakabalañjanadhūpalepādivisesehi bhīyo pi mattappamattaṃ katvā arivāraṇavāraṇaṃ Erāvaṇavāraṇaṃ iva ari-janavāraṇaṃ munivāraṇaṃ māraṇatthāya pesesi.

Atha so dviradavaro muttamatto va gajamahisaturāṅganaranāriyo hantvā hatarudhiraparirañjitarajanikarasāro antajālāpariyoṇaddha-nayano sakaṭakavāṭakūtāgāradvātorapaḍāni bhañjitvā kākakula-lagijjhādhi anupariyāyamaṇo hatamahisanaturāṅgadiraḍāḍinaṃ aṅgāni ālumpitvā manussabhakkho yakkho viya bhakkhayanto dūrato va dasabalaṃ sissagaṇaparivutaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā anilaga-rulasadisavego vegena bhagavantaṃ abhigañchi. Atha puravāsino pana janā bhayasantāspūritamānasā pāsādapākāracyatarūpagatā tathāgatābhimukhaṃ abhipatantaṃ disvā hāhākārasaddam akappaṃsu.

Keci pana upāsakā taṃ nānappakārehi nayehi nivārayitum āra-
bhimsu. Atha so buddhanāgo hatthināgam āyantam oloketvā ka-
ruṇāvippbhārasītalahadayo mettāya taṃ phari. Tato so hatthināgo
mettāpharaṇena mudukatahadayasantāno attano dosāparādham ṇa-
tvā lajjāya bhagavato purato ṭhātum asakkonto paṭhaviyaṃ pavi-
santo viya sirasā bhagavato pādesu nipati. Evaṃ nipanno pana so
timiranikarasadisasarīro sañjhāppabhānurañjitavarakanakagirisikha-
rasamīpagato asitajaladharanikaro viya virocittha. Ath' evaṃ mu-
nirājapādamūle karirājāṃ sirasā nipatantaṃ disvā nāgarajanā para-
mapītiparigatahadayā sādhu-kārasihanādaṃ ukkuṭṭhisaddaṃ pavatta-
yimsu. Surabhikusumamālā candanagandhacunṇālāṅkāradīhi taṃ
anekappakāraṃ pūjesuṃ. Samantato celukkhepā pavattimsu. Ga-
ganatale suradundubhiyo abhinadimsu. Atha bhagavā taṃ asita-
girisikharaṃ iva pādamūle nipannaṃ diradavaraṃ oloketvā aṅkusa-
dhajajālasaṅkhacakkālāṅkatena karatalena gajavaramatthakaṃ pa-
rāmasitvā tassa cittānukūlāya dhammadesanāya taṃ anusāsi.

Gajavaravadato suṇohi vācaṃ
mama hitaṃ atthayutañ ca taṃ bhajāhi
tava vadhanirataṃ paduṭṭhabhāvaṃ
apanaya santaṃ upehi cārudaṇa ti.

Lobhena dosena ca mohato vā
yo pāṇino hīṃsati vāraṇinda
so pāṇaghātī suciraṃ pi kālaṃ
dukkhaṃ sughoraṃ naraṇe 'nubhoti.

M' ākāsi mātaṅga pun' evarūpaṃ
kammaṃ paṃādena madena vā pi
Avīciyaṃ dukkhaṃ asayhakappaṃ
pappoti pāṇaṃ atipātayanto.

Dukkhaṃ sughoraṃ naraṇe 'nubhotvā
manussalokaṃ yadi yāti bhīyo
appāyuko hoti virūparūpo
vihīṃsako dukkhavisesabbhāgi.

Yathā ca pāṇā paramaṃ piyā te
mahājane kuṇṇaramandaṇāga
tathā parassā pi piyā ti ṇatvā
pāṇātipāto parivajjanīyo.

Dose ca hiṃsānirate viditvā
 pānātipātā virate guṇe ca
 pānātipātam parivajjayitvā
 sagge sukham icchaya tvaṃ parattha.

Pānātipātā virato sudanto
 piyo manāpo bhavat' idhaloke
 kāyassa bhedā ca paraṃ paṇ' assa
 saggādhivāsaṃ kathayanti buddhā.

Dukkhāgamaṃ nicchati koci loke
 sabbo pi jāto sukham esat' eva
 tasmā mahānāga vihāya hiṃsaṃ
 bhāvehi mettaṃ karuṇaṃ ca kāle ti.

Ath' evaṃ dasabalen' ānusāsīyamāno dantivaro saññaṃ paṭila-
 bhitvā paramavinīto vinayācārasampanno sisso viya ahosi. Evaṃ
 so Piyadassī bhagavā amhākaṃ satthuno viya Dhanapālaṃ Doṇa-
 mukhaṃ karivaraṃ damitvā tattha mahājanasāmāgame dhammaṃ
 desesi. Tadā asītikoṭisatasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahosi.
 Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIV. 1-6] “ ‘ Sujātassa aparena sayambhū lokanāyako
 durāsado asamasamo Piyadassī mahāyaso. ’* ”

So pi buddho amitayaso ādicco va virocati
 nihantvāna tamaṃ sabbam dhammacakkaṃ pavattayī.

Tassā pi atulatejassa ahesuṃ abhisamayā tayo
 koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahu.

Sudassano devarājā micchādiṭṭhim arocayī
 tassa diṭṭhiṃ vinodento satthā dhammaṃ adesayī.

Janasannipāto atulo mahāsannipati tadā
 navutikoṭisahasassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Yadā Doṇamukhaṃ hatthiṃ vinesi naraśārathi
 asītikoṭisahasassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Sumaṅgalanagare Pālito nāma rājaputto ca purohitaputto Sabba-
 dassikumāro cā ti te pi saḥāyakā ahesuṃ. Te Piyadassimhi sammā-
 sambuddhe cārikaṃ carante attano nagaraṃ sampatto ti sutvā koṭi-
 satasahasaparivārā paccuggamanaṃ katvā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā

sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sattame divase bhagavato bhuttānumo-
danāvasāne koṭisatasahasseehi saddhiṃ pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpu-
ṇiṃsu. Tesāṃ pana majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So pa-
ṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Athāparena samayena Sudassanadevarā-
jassa samāgame navutikoṭiyo arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tehi parivuto
satthā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna
Donamukhavinayane asītikoṭiyo pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu.
Tesāṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Ayaṃ tatiyo sanni-
pāto ahosi. Tena vuttam:

[XIV. 7. 8] “ Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ tassā pi Piyadassino
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgame.

Tato paraṃ navutikoṭi samiṃsu ekato muni
tatiye sannipātamhi asītikoṭiyo ahū ” ti.

“ Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Kassapo nāma brāhmaṇamāṇavo
itihāsapañcamānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragu hutvā satthu dhamma-
desanaṃ sutvā koṭisatasahassapariccāgena paramārāmaṃ saṅghārā-
maṃ kāretvā saraṇesu ca pañcasīlesu ca patitṭhāsi. Atha naṃ
satthā: ito atṭhārasakappasataccayena Gotamo nāma buddho bha-
vissatī ti vyākāsi.”* Tena vuttam:

[XIV. 9-14] “ Ahaṃ tena samayena Kassapo nāma māṇavo¹
ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragu.²

Tassa dhammaṃ sunitvāna pasādaṃ janayim ahaṃ
koṭisatasahasseehi saṅghārāmaṃ amāpayim.³

Tassa datvāna ārāmaṃ haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
sarape⁴ pañca sīle⁵ ca dāhaṃ katvā samādiyim.

So pi maṃ tadā⁶ vyākāsi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya
atṭhārāse kappasate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo⁷ cittaṃ pasādayim⁸
uttarim⁹ vatam⁹ adhiṭṭhāsim dasa pāramipūriyā ” ti.

* Cf. Jā. I. 38-39.

¹ Budo. XIV. 9 brāhmaṇo.

² Budo. XIV. 10 °payi.

³ Budo. XIV. 11 ahaṃ.

⁷ Budo. XIV. 14 bhīyo.

⁹ Budo. XIV. 14 uttarivatam.

² Budo. XIV. 9 vedanāpāragu.

⁴ Budo. XIV. 11 saraṇaṃ.

⁵ Budo. XIV. 12 buddho.

⁸ Budo. XIV. 14 °dayi.

“Tassa pana bhagavato Sudhaññaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, pitā Sudatto nāma rājā, mātā Sucandā nāma devī, Pālito ca Sabbadassī ca aggasāvaka, Sobhito nām’ upatthāko, Sujātā ca Dhammadinnā ca dve aggasāvikā, kakudharukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyu,”* Vimalā nām’ assa aggamahesi ahosi, Kañcanāvelo nāma putto, so ājaññarathena nikkhamī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIV. 15] “Sudhaññaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Sudatto nāma khattiyo Sucandā¹ nāma janikā Piyadassissa satthuno.

[XIV. 20] Pālito Sabbadassī ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka Sobhito nām’ upatthāko Piyadassissa satthuno.

[XIV. 21] Sujātā Dhammadinnā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā bodhi tassa bhagavato kakudho² ti pavuccati.

[XIV. 23-24] So pi buddho amitayaso dvattiṃsavalarakkhaṇo³ asītihatthamubbedho sālārājā va dissati.

Aggicandasuriyānaṃ⁴ n’ atthi tā disikā pabhā yathā āsuṃ⁵ pabhā tassa asamassa mahesino.

Tassā pi devadevassa āyu tāvatakaṃ⁶ ahu navutivassasahassāni loke atthāsi cakkhumā.

So pi buddho asamamasamo yugāni pi tāni atuliyāni sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ” ti.

Tattha saraṇe pañcasīle cā ti tisaraṇāni ca pañcasilāni cā ti attho. Atthārāse kappasale ti ito atthasatādhikassa kappasahassassa accayenā ti attho.

Sālārājā vā ti sabbaphāliphullo paramaramaṇiya dassano samavattakkhandho sālārājā viya dissati.

Yugāni pi tāni ti aggasāvakayugādini yugalāni. Sesagāthāsu sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Piyadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto terasamo buddhavaṃso.

* Cf. Jā. i. 39.

¹ Budv. XIV. 15 Sucando.

² Budv. XIV. 23 battiṃsa-.

³ Budv. XIV. 24 ahu.

⁴ Budv. XIV. 21 Kakuddho.

⁵ Budv. XIV. 24 °suriyānaṃ.

⁶ Budv. XIV. 25 °takā.

XV. ATTHADASSIBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Piyadassimhi sammāsambuddhe parinibbute tassa sāsane ca antarahite parihāyitvā vaḍḍhitvā aparimitāyukesu manussesu anukkamena vassasatasahassāyukesu jātesu paramatthadassī Atthadassī nāma buddho loka uppajji. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbatitvā tato cavitvā paramasobhane Sobhane nāma nagare Sāgarassa nāma rañño aggamaheśiyā Sudassanadeviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasa māse gabbhe vasitvā Sucindhanuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Mahāpurise nikkhantamatte sucirakālānihitāni kulaparamparāgatāni mahānidhānāni dhanasāmikā paṭilabhimsū ti tassa nāmagahaṇadivase Atthadassī ti nāmam akaṃsu. So dasa vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Amaragiri-Suragiri-Girivāhan-nāmakū paramasurabhijanakā tayo c' assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Visākhādevipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Visākhādeviyā Selakumāre nāma putte uppanne Sudassanaṃ nāma assarājaṃ āruhitvā mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ nava manussakoṭiyo anupabbajimsu. Tehi parivuto so mahāpuriso aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sucindharanāgiyā upahāratthāya ānitaṃ mahājanena sandissamānasabbasarīrāya nāgiyā saha suvaṇṇapātiyā dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā taruṇatarusatasamalāṅkate taruṇasālavane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Dhammarucināmena nāgarājena dinnā aṭṭha kusatiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā campakabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā tepaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ kusatiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sambodhiṃ patvā sabbabuddhāciṇṇaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmetvā Brahmuno dhammāyācanaṃ sampāṭicchitvā attanā saha pabbajitanavabhikkhukoṭiyo ariyadhammapaṭivedhasamatthe disvā ākāseṇa gantvā Anomanagarasamīpe Anomuyyāne otaritvā tehi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Puna bhagavati lokanāyake devalokacārikaṃ caritvā tattha dhammaṃ desente koṭisatasahassānaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Yadā pana bhagavā Atthadassī ambhākaṃ bhagavā viya Kapilapuraṃ Sobhananagaraṃ pavisitvā dhammaṃ desesi, tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttam:

[XV. 1-5] “ ‘Tatth’ eva maṇḍakappamhi Atthadassī mahāyaso¹
mahātamaṃ nihantvāna patto sambodhiṃ uttamaṃ.’* ”

Brahmunā yācito santo dhammacakkaṃ pavattayī
amatena tappayī² lokam dasasahassī sadevakam.

Tassā pi lokanāthassa ahesum abhisamayā tayo
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahu.

Yadā buddho Atthadassī carati devacārikaṃ
koṭisatasahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Punāparam yadā buddho desesi pitu santike
koṭisatasahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *tatth’ evā* ti tasmim yeva kappe ti attho. Ettha pana
varakappo maṇḍakappo ti adhippeto. Yasmim kappe tayo buddhā
nibbattanti so kappo varakappo ti; hetthā Padumuttarabuddhavaṇṇa-
savaṇṇanāyaṃ vutto,† tasmā varakappo, idha maṇḍakappo ti vutto.

Nihantvānā ti nihanitvā, ayaṃ eva vā paṭho.

Santo ti samāno.

Amutenā ti maggaphalādhigamāmatapānena.

Tappayī ti atappayī; piṇesī ti attho.

Dasasahassī ti dasasahassilokadhātum.

Devacārikan ti devānaṃ vinayanatthaṃ devalokacārikan ti attho.

Sucandakanagare kira Santo ca rājaputto Upasanto ca purohita-
putto tisu vedesu sabbasamayantaresu sāram adisvā nagarassa
catusu dvāresu cattāro paṇḍite visārade ca manusse ṭhapesum: yaṃ
pana tunhehi paṇḍitaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā passatha suṇā-
tha vā taṃ amlhākaṃ āgantvā ārocethā ti. Tena ca samayena
Atthadassī lokanātho Sucandakanagaraṃ sampāpunī. Atha tehi
nivesitū purisā gantvā tesam dasabalassa tatth’ āgamaṇaṃ paṭive-
desum. Tato te santopasantā tathāgatāgamaṇaṃ sutvā pahatṭha-
mānasā sahasaparivārā dasabalāni asabalāni paccuggantvā abhi-
vādetvā nimantevā sattāhaṃ buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa asa-
disaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sattame divase sakalanagaravāsīhi manus-
sehi saddhiṃ dhammakathaṃ suṇimso. Tasmim kira divase attha
navutisatasahassāni ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ
pāpunimso. Tāya parisāya bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So pa-
ṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana bhagavā attano puttassa Se-

* Jā. i. 39.

† See above, p. 191.

¹ Budr. XV. 1 narāsabbo.

² Budr. XV. 2 °payi.

lattherassa dhammaṃ desento aṭṭhāsītisahassāni pasādetvā chibbhik-khubhāvena pabbājetvā arahattaṃ pāpetvā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna mahāmaṅgalasamāgame Māghapūṇṇamāyaṃ devamanussānaṃ dhammaṃ desento aṭṭhasattatīsa-hassāni arahattaṃ pāpetvā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XV. 6-8] “ Sannipātā tayo āsuraṃ tassā pi ca mahesino
khināsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna¹ tādinaṃ

Aṭṭhanavutisahasānaṃ² paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
aṭṭhāsītisahassānaṃ³ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Aṭṭhasattatīsaahasānaṃ⁴ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
anupādāvimuttānaṃ⁵ vimalānaṃ mahesinan ” ti.

Tadā kira amhākaṃ bodhisatto Campakanagare Susīmo nāma brāhmaṇamahāsālo lokasamatto ahosi. So sabbhavibhavajātaṃ dīnā-nāthakapaṇaddhikādīnaṃ vissajjetvā Himavantasamīpaṃ gantvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā aṭṭha samāpattiyo pañcābhīṇṇāyo ca nibbattetvā mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo hutvā mahājanassa kusālā-kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anavajjabhāvaṃ sāvajjabhāvaṃ ca dassetvā buddhappādaṃ āgamayamāno aṭṭhāsi. Athāparena samayena Atthadassimhi lokanāyake loke uppajjitvā Sudassanamahānagare aṭṭhannaṃ parisānaṃ majjhe dhammāmatavassaṃ vassante tassa dhammaṃ sutvā saggalokaṃ gantvā dibbhāni mandāravapaduma-pāricchattakādīni pupphāni devalokato āharitvā attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento dissamānasariro catusu disāsu cātuddīpikamahāmegho viya pupphavassaṃ vassetvā samantato pupphamaṇḍapaṃ pupphama-yagghītoraṇahemajālādīni pupphamayāni katvā mandāravapupphacchattena dasabalaṃ pūjesi. So pi taṃ: bhagavā anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissatī ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XV. 9-13] “ Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggaṭāpano
Susīmo⁶ nāma nāmena mahiyā seṭṭhasammato.

Dibbaṃ mandāraṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ pāricchattakaṃ⁷
devalokato āharitvā⁸ sambuddham abhipūjayim.

¹ *Budv.* XV. 6 °cittānaṃ.

² *Budv.* XV. 7 aṭṭhanavutisah-.

³ *St.* II, III, V (*H.*) aṭṭhanavutisatassahassa.

⁴ *Budv.* XV. 8 aṭṭhatīpissasahasānaṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* XV. 8 anupādānaṃ vimutt-.

⁶ *Budv.* XV. 9 Susīmo

⁷ *Budv.* XV. 10 pāriccha-.

⁸ *Budv.* XV. 10 devalokā parihaṭṭvā.

So pi maṃ tadā¹ vyākāsi Atthadassī mahāmuni
atthārāse kappasate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamānaso
uttariṃ vataṃ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ² dasapāramipūriyā³ ” ti.

Tattha *jaṭilo* ti jaṭa assa atthi ti jaṭilo.

Mahiyā seṭṭhasammato ti sakalena pi lokena seṭṭho uttamo pavaro
ti evaṃ sammato sambhāvito ti attho.

“ Tassa pana bhagavato Sobhanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sāgaro
nāma rājā pitā, Sudassanā nāma mātā, Santo ca Upasanto ca dve
aggasāvaka, Abhayo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Dhammā ca Sudhammā ca
aggasāvikā, campakarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihaṭṭhubbedhaṃ
ahosi, sarīrappabhā samantato sabbakālaṃ yojanamattam pharitvā
atthāsi, āyu vassasatasahassaṃ,”* Visākhā nām’ assa aggamahehi,
Selo nāma putto, assayānena nikkhami. Tena vuttam:

[XV. 14] “ Sobhanaṃ⁴ nāma nagaraṃ Sāgaro nāma khattiyo
Sudassanā nāma janikā Atthadassissa satthuno.
. . . pe . . .

[XV. 22-25] So pi buddho asamasamo asītiratanuggato⁵
sobhati sālārājā⁶ va ulurājā va pūjito.⁷

Tassa pākatikā⁸ raṃsi anekasatakoṭiyo
uddhaṃ adho dasadisā pharanti yojanaṃ sadā.⁹

So pi buddho naravasabho¹⁰ sabbasattuttamo muni
vassasatasahassāni loke atthāsi cakkhumā.

Atulaṃ dassetvā¹¹ obhāsaṃ virocetvā sadevake
so pi aniccatam patto yath’ aggupādānasaṅkhayā ” ti.

Tattha *ulurājā va pūjito* ti samadasamayaparipunṇavimalamaṇḍalo
tārakarājā viyā ti attho.

* Cf. Jā. i. 39.

¹ *Budv.* XV. 11 buddho.

² *Budv.* XV. 13 uttarivatam addhiṭṭhāsiṃ.

³ *Budv.* XV. 13 pūrayā.

⁴ *Budv.* XV. 14 Sobhanaṃ; Jā. i. 39, Sobhitaṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* XV. 22 asītihaṭṭhamuggato.

⁶ *Budv.* XV. 22 Sālārājā.

⁷ *Budv.* XV. 23 pūrito.

⁸ *Budv.* XV. 23 pākatikā.

⁹ *Budv.* XV. 23 tadā.

¹⁰ *Budv.* XV. 24 narāvasabho.

¹¹ *Budv.* XV. 25 datvāna.

Pākatikā ti pakativasena uppajjamānā na adhiṭṭhānavasena, yadā icchatī bhagavā tadā anekakoṭṭisatasahasase pi cakkavāle ābhāya phareyya.

Rasmi ti rasmiyo.

Upādānasāṅkhayā ti upādānakkhayā indhanakkhayā aggi viya. So pi bhagavā catunnaṃ upādānānaṃ khayena anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā Anupamanagare Anomārāme parinibbāyi, dhātuyo pan' assa adhiṭṭhānena vikariṃsu. Sesam atthe gāthā uttānaṃ evā ti.

Atthadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto cuddasamo buddhavaṃso.

XVI. DHAMMADASSIBUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Atthadassimhi sammāsambuddhe parinibbute antarakappe ca vītivatte aparimitāyukesu sattesu anupubbena parihāyivā vassasatasahassāyukesu jātesu Dhammadassī nāma satthā lokālokakaro lobhādi-lokamalavinayakaro lok' ekanāyako loke udapādi. So pi bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattivā tato cavitvā Saraṇagare sabbalokasaraṇassa Saraṇassa nāma rañño aggamaheśiyā Sunandādeviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dassannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Saraṇuyyāne mātukucchito pāvussakālasaliladharavivaragato punnacando viya nikkhami. Mahāpurise pana mātukucchito nikkhantamatte yeva adhikaraṇavohārasatthapotthake adhammiyā vohārā sayam eva antaradhāyṃsu dhammikavohārā yeva aṭṭhaṃsu. Ten' assa nāmagahaṇadivase Dhammadassī ti nāmam akaṃsu. So aṭṭhavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Araja-Viraja-Sudassana-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Vicikolidevipamukhānaṃ¹ itthiṇaṃ ca sādhiḥkaṃ satasahasam ahoṣi. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Vicikolideviyā Puñṇavaḍḍhane nāma putte uppanne devakumāro viya atisukhumālo devasampattim iva sampattim anubhavamāno majjhimayāme vuṭṭhāya sirisayane nisinno niddopagatānaṃ itthiṇaṃ vippakāraṃ disvā sañjātasamvego mahābhinnikkhamanāya cittaṃ uppādesi. Cittuppādasamanantaram ev' assa Sudassanapāsādo gaganatalam abbhuggantvā caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto dutiyo divasakaro viya dibbavimānaṃ viya ca

¹ Called at *Budv.* XVI. 15 Vicitoḷi.

gantvā rattakuravakatarubodhisamīpe otaritvā aṭṭhāsi. Mahāpuriso kira Brahmunā upanītāni kāsāvāni gahetvā pabbajitvā pāsādato otaritvā avidūre aṭṭhāsi. Pāsādo puna ākāsenā gantvā bodhiruk-khaṃ anto karonto paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāsi. Itthiyo pi saparivārā pāsādato otaritvā aḍḍhagāvutamattam gantvā aṭṭhamso. Tattha itthiyo ca tāsam paricārikā ceṭakiyo ca ṭhapetvā sabbe manussā tam anupabbajimsu. Bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisatasahassam ahoṣi. Atha Dhammadassī bodhisatto sattāhaṃ padhānacarikam caritvā Viciko-lideviyā dinnam madhupāyāsam paribhuñjitvā badaravane divāvi-hāram vītinaṃmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sirivaḍḍhena nāma yavapāla-kena dinnā aṭṭha tīnamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā bimbijālabodhiṃ upagantvā tepaṇṇāsahatthavitthataṃ tīnasantharam santharitvā tattha sabbañ-ñutañānaṃ paṭivijjhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ vītina-metvā kata-Brahmāyācano attanā saha pabbajitassa bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisatasahassassa saddhammapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ ṇatvā aṭṭhā-rasayojanikamaggaṃ ekāhen' eva Isipatanaṃ gantvā tehi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ pa-ṭṭhamo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttam:

[XVI. 1, 2] “ ‘Tatth’ eva maṇḍakappamhi Dhammadassī mahāyaso tam andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā¹ atirocati sadevake.* ”

Tassā pi atulatejassa dhammacakkappavattane koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *tam andhakāraṃ* ti tam asaṅkhātaṃ mohandhakāraṃ ti attho. Yadā pana Tagaranāmake nagare Saṅjayo nāma rājā kāmesu adīnavam nekkhammaṃ khemato ca disvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbaji, tadā navutikoṭiyo tam anupabbajimsu. Te sabbe yeva pañcābhiññā aṭṭhasamāpattilābhino ahesuṃ. Atha satthā Dhammadassī tesam upanissayasampattiṃ disvā ākāsenā gantvā Saṅjayassa tāpasassa assamaṇasam gantvā ākāse ṭhatvā tesam tāpasānaṃ ajjhāsayānu-rūpaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā dhammacakkaṃ uppādesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttam:

[XVI. 3] “ Yadā buddho Dhammadassī vinesi Saṅjayaṃ isim tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Yadā pana Sakko devānam indo dasabalassa dhammaṃ sotukāmo tam upasaṅkami tadā asitikoṭīnaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttam:

* Jā. i. 39.

¹ *Buddh. XVI. 1* °etvā.

[XVI. 4] “Yadā Sakko upagañchi saha pariso¹ vināyakam tadā asitikoṭṭīnam tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Yadā pana Saraṇanagare vemātikabhātukam Padumakumāram Phussadevakumāraṇ ca saparivāre pabbājesi, tasmim antovasse pabbajitānam bhikkhūnam koṭisahassamajjhe visuddhipavāraṇam pavāresi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna bhagavato devalokato orohane satakoṭṭīnam dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Sudassanārāme terasannaṃ dhutaguṇānaṃ guṇe ānisaṃse pakāsetvā Hāritam nāma mahāsāvakaṃ etadagge ṭhapesi, tadā asitiyā koṭṭīnam majjhe bhagavā pātimokkham uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVI. 5-8] “Tassā pi devadevassa sannipātā tayo āsum² khināsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna³ tādinam

Yadā buddho Dhammadassī Saraṇe vassaṃ upāgami tadā koṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

Punāparaṃ yadā buddho devato eti⁴ mānusaṃ⁴ tadā pi satakoṭṭīnam dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Punāparaṃ yadā buddho pakāsesi dhūte guṇe tadā asitī koṭṭīnam tatiyo āsi samāgamo ” ti.

“Tadā amhākam bodhisatto mahāsatto Sakko devarājā hutvā dvīsu devalokesu devehi parivuto āgantvā dibbehi gandhapupphādīhi dibbaturiyehi ca tathāgataṃ pūjesi. So pi naṃ: satthā anāgate Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi.”* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVI. 9-12] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Sakko āsiṃ purindado dibbagandhena mālena turiyena abhipūjayiṃ.

So pi maṃ tadā⁵ vyākāsi devamajjhe nisīdiya aṭṭhārase⁶ kappasate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo⁷ cittaṃ pasādayiṃ uttarim⁸ vatam⁸ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā ” ti.

* Jā. i. 30.

¹ *Budv.* XVI. 4 upāgañchi sapariso.

² *Budv.* XVI. 5 °cittānaṃ.

³ *Budv.* XVI. 10 buddho.

⁴ *Budv.* XVI. 12 bhīyyo.

⁵ *Budv.* XVI. 5 ahup.

⁶ *Budv.* XVI. 7 ehi mānuso.

⁷ *Budv.* XVI. 10 aṭṭhāraso.

⁸ *Budv.* XVI. 12 uttarivatam.

“Tassa pana bhagavato Saraṇaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahoṣi, Saraṇo nāma rājā pitā, Sunandā nāma mātā, Padumo ca Phussadevo ca aggasāvakā, Sunetto nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Khemā ca Sabbanāmā ca dve aggasāvikā, bimbijālarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ pan’ assa asitihatthubbedhaṃ ahoṣi, āyu vassasatasahassam,”* Vicikolidevī nām’ assa aggamahesi, Puñṇavaḍḍhana¹ nām’ assa putto, pāsādena nikkhami. Tena vuttam

[XVI. 18] “Saraṇaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Saraṇo nāma khattiyo
Sunandā nāma janikā Dhammadassissa satthuno.

[XVI. 18] Padumo Phussadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sunetto nām’ upaṭṭhāko Dhammadassissa satthuno.

[XVI. 19] Khemā ca Sabbanāmā² ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato bimbijālo³ ti vuccati.

[XVI. 21-24] So pi buddho asamsamo asitihatthamuggato
atirocati tejena dasasahassamhi dhātuyā.

Suphullasālarājā⁴ va vijjū va gagane yathā
majjhantike va suriyo evaṃ so upasobhatha.⁵

Tassā pi atulatejassa samakaṃ āsi jīvitam
vassasatasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi cakkhumā.

Obhāsaṃ dassayitvāna vimalaṃ katvāna sāsaṇaṃ
ravi⁶ cando va gagane nibbuto so sasāvako” ti.

Tattha bimbijālo ti rattakuravakarukkho.⁷
Dasasahassimhi dhātuyā ti dasasahassiyā lokadhātuyā.

Vijjū vā ti vijjullatā viya.

Upasobhathā ti yathā gagane vijjū ca majjhantike suriyo ca upasobhati evaṃ so bhagavā upasobhitthā ti attho.

Samakaṃ ti sabbehi narasattehi samam eva tassa āyu ahoṣi ti attho.
Cavo ti cuto.

* Jā. i. 39.

¹ H. “vaḍḍhana, but “vaḍḍhana abho, p. 219.

² Budo. XVI. 19 Saccaṇāmā.

³ Budo. XVI. 19 Bimbajālo.

⁴ Budo. XVI. 23 Suphullo Sālarājā.

⁵ Budo. XVI. 23 upasobhittha.

⁶ Budo. XVI. 24 virocayī; below, in explanation, cavi.

⁷ v.J. (H.) rattakuravika.

Cando vā ti gaganato candimā viya cavi ti attho. Dhammadassī kira bhagavā Sālavatīnagare Kesārāme parinibbāyi. Sesam atthe gāthāsu pākaṭam evā ti.

Dhammadassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto paṇṇarasamo buddhavaṃso.

XVII. SIDDHATTHABUDDHAVAMAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Dhammadassimhi bhagavati parinibbute antarahite ca tassa sā-sane tasmiṇ ca kappe atīte kappasahassee ca sattasu kappasatesu ca chasu kappesu ca atikkantesu "ito catunavutikappamatthake ekas-mim kappe eko va lokatthacaro adhigataparamattho Siddhattho nāma satthā loke pāturahosi."* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 1] "Dhammadassissa aparena Siddhattho lokanāyako nihanitvā¹ tamaṃ sabbaṃ suriyo v'² abbhuggato tadā³ ' "† ti.

Siddhattho bodhisatto pi pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane nibbat-titvā tato cavitvā Vebhāranagare Udenassa nāma rañño aggamahe-siyā Suphassāya nāma deviyā kucchimim paṭisandhim gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānam accayena Viriyuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāte pana mahāpurise sabbesaṃ āradhakammantā ca icchitā ca atthāsiddhim agamaṃsu. Tasmā pan' assa nātakā Siddhattho ti nāmam akaṃsu. So dasavassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tassa Kokā-Suppala-Paduma⁴-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Somanassa-devīpamukhāni⁵ atthacattālīsa-itthisahassāni paccupatṭhitāni ahe-suṃ. So cattāri nimittāni diavā Somanassadeviyā putte Anupama-kumāre uppanne Āsālhipunṇamāya suvaṇṇasivikāya nikkhamitvā Viriyuyyānaṃ gantvā pabbaji. Taṃ koṭisatasahassaṃ anupabbaji. Mahāpuriso kira tehi saddhim dasa māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunṇamāya Asadisabrāhmaṇagāme Sunettāya nāma brāhma-

* Cf. Jā. i. 40, DA. 411.

† Jā. i. 40.

¹ *Budo. XVII. 1 nihanitvā.*

² *Budo. XVII. 1 omits.*

³ *Budo. XVII. 1 satthā.*

⁴ *Called at Budo. XVII. 14 Kokā's uppala-kohanudā.*

⁵ *Called at Budo. XVII. 15 Sumanā.*

ṇakaññāya dinnam madhupāyāsam paribhuñjitvā badaravane divā-vihāram vitināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Varuṇena nāma yavapālena dinnā attha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā kaṇikārabodhim upagantvā cattā-lisahatthavittthatam tiṇasantharam santharitvā pallaṅkam ābhujitvā sabbaññutam pāpunitvā udānam udānetvā tattha sattasattāham vitināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitānam bhikkhūnam koṭisatasahassānam catusaccapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ disvā anilapathena gantvā Gayāmiḡadāye otaritvā tesam dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānam paṭhamo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 2, 3] “ So pi patvāna sambodhim santāretvā¹ sadevakaṃ abhivassi dhammameghena nibbāpento sadevakaṃ.

Tassā pi atulatejassa ahesuṃ abhisamayā tayo
koṭisatasahassānam paṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *sadevakan* ti sadevakaṃ lokam.

Dhammameghenā ti dhammakathāmeghavassena.

Puna Bhīmarathanagare Bhīmarathena nāma rañño nimantito nagaramajjhe kate santhāgāre nisinno “ karavīkarutamañjunā savanasukhena paramamadhurena paṇḍitajanahadayaṅgamaṇa amitābhi-sekasadisena brahmassarena ”* dasa disā paripūrayanto dhammāmatadundubhim āhani. Tadā navutikoṭīnam dutiyābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 4] “ Punāparaṃ Bhīmarathe yadā āhani dundubhim²
tadā navutikoṭīnam dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Yadā pana Vebhāranagare nātisamāgame Buddhavaṃsaṃ desente navutikoṭīnam dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi. So tatiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

“ Yadā buddho dhammaṃ desesi Vebhāre so puruttame
tadā³ navutikoṭīnam tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Ruciradassane Amaranagare nāma Sambahulo⁴ ca Sumitto ca dve bhātaro rajjaṃ kāresuṃ. Atha Siddhattho satthā tesam rājānam upanissayasampattiṃ disvā gaganatalena gantvā Amaranagaramajjhe otaritvā cakkālāṅkatatalehi caraṇehi paṭhavitalaṃ maddanto viya

* Cf. M.A. i. 56.

¹ *Budv.* XVII. 2 santārento.

² *Budv.* XVII. 4 Punāparaṃ bhīmaratthe yadi āhani dundubhim.

³ *Budv.* XVII. 5 tādā.

⁴ *Samphalo at Budv.* XVII. 18.

padacetiyaṇi dassetvā Amaruyyānaṃ gantvā paramaramaṇiye attano karuṇāsītale silātale nisīdi. Tato dve pi bhātukarājāno dasabalassa padacetiyaṇi disvā padāni anugantvā Siddhatthaṃ adhigataparamatthaṃ satthāraṃ sabbalokanetāraṃ sapaṇivāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā nisidimsu. Tesāṃ bhagavā ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Tassa te dhammakathaṃ sutvā saṅgātasaddhā hutvā sabbe pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Tesāṃ koṭisatānaṃ khīṇāsavānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 6, 7] “ Sannipātā tayo āsūṃ tasmim pi dipaduttame¹
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna² tādināṃ.

Koṭisatānaṃ navutīnaṃ asītiyā ca koṭīnaṃ
ete āsūṃ tayo thānā vimalānaṃ samāgame ” ti.

Tattha *navutīnaṃ asītiyā pi ca koṭīnaṃ* ti navutīnaṃ koṭīnaṃ asītiyā pi ca koṭīnaṃ sannipātā ahesun ti attho.

Ete āsūṃ tayo thānā ti etāni tīṇi sannipātataṭṭhānāni ahesun ti attho. Thānānetāni tīṇi ahesun ti pi pāṭho.

“ Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Surasenanaḡare Maṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā vedavedaṅgānaṃ pāraṃ gantvā anekakoṭisaṅkhaṃ dhanasannicayaṃ dīnānāthādīnaṃ pariccajitvā vivekāraṃ hutvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā jhānābhīṇṇāyo nibbattetvā viharanto: Siddhattho nāma buddho loke uppanno ti sutvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā yāya jambuyā ayaṃ Jambudīpo paṇṇāyati iddhiyā taṃ jambuṃ upasaṅkamitvā tato phalaṃ āharitvā navutikoṭibhikkhuparivāraṃ Siddhatthaṃ satthāraṃ Surasenavihāre nisīdāpetvā jambuphalehi santappesi samparivāresi. Atha satthā taṃ phalaṃ paribhuṇṇitvā: ito catunavutikappamatthake Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi.”* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 8-12] “ Ahaṃ tena samayena Maṅgalo nāma tāpasō
uggatejo duppasaho abhiṇṇābalasamāhito.

Jambuto phalaṃ ānetvā³ Siddhatthassa adās’ ahaṃ
paṭiggahetvā sambuddho idaṃ vacanaṃ abruvī⁴:

Passattha imaṃ tāpasam jaṭilaṃ uggatāpanaṃ
catunavute ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

* Cf. Ja. i. 40.

¹ Bude. XVII. 6 dipa-.

² Bude. XVII. 9 āhatvā.

³ Bude. XVII. 6 °cittānaṃ.

⁴ Bude. XVII. 9 abruvi.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .

uttariṃ¹ vatam¹ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā ” ti.

Tattha *duppasaho* ti durāsado ayam eva vā pātho.

“Tassa pana bhagavato nagaraṃ Vebhāraṃ nāma ahosi, Udeno nāma rājā pitā, Jayaseno ti pi tass’ eva nāmaṃ, Suphassā nāma mātā, Sambalo² ca Sumitto ca aggasāvaka, Revato nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Sīvalā ca Surāmā ca aggasāvikā, kaṇikārarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu,”* Somanassa³-nām’ assu aggamaheṣi ahosi, Anupamo nāma putto, suvaṇṇasavikāya nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVII. 13] “Vebhāraṃ nāma nagaraṃ Udeno nāma khattiyo
Suphassā nāma janikā Siddhatthassa mahesino.

[XVII. 18] Sambalo⁴ ca Sumitto ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Revato nām’⁵ upaṭṭhāko Siddhatthassa mahesino.

[XVII. 19] Sīvalā ca Surāmā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhiṃ tassa bhagavato kaṇikāro ti vuccatī.

[XVII. 21-23] So pi⁶ buddho saṭṭhiratanaṃ ahosi nabhaṃ uggato
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso⁷ dasasahassī⁸ virocati.

So pi buddho asamasamo atulo appaṭipuggalo
vassasatasahassāni loke aṭṭhāsi⁹ cakkhumā.

Vipulaṃ¹⁰ pabhaṃ dassayitvā pupphāpetvāna sāvake
vilāsetvā samāpatyā¹¹ nibbuto so sasāvako.

Tattha *saṭṭhiratanaṃ* ti saṭṭhiratanappamāṇaṃ nabhaṃ uggato ti attho.

Kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso ti nānāratanavicittakanakamaya-agghiyasadisadassano ti attho.

Dasasahassī virocatī ti dasasahassiyaṃ virocati.

Vipulaṃ ti ulāraṃ obhāsaṃ.

* Cf. *Jā.* i. 40.

¹ *Budr.* XVII. 12 uttarivatam.

² *Called at Budr.* XVII. 18 Samphalo.

³ *Called at Budr.* XVII. 15 Sumanā.

⁴ *Budr.* XVII. 18 Samphalo.

⁵ *Budr.* XVII. 18 nāma.

⁶ *Budr.* XVII. 21 omits.

⁷ *Budr.* XVII. 21 ‘agghika-.

⁸ *Budr.* XVII. 21 dasasahassī.

⁹ *Budr.* XVII. 22 atth’ si.

¹⁰ *Budr.* XVII. 23 vimalaṃ.

¹¹ *Budr.* XVII. 23 vilāsetvā ca samāpattiyaṃ.

Pupphāpetvā ti jhānābhiññāmaggaphalasampattipupphehi pupphite paramasobhaggappatte katvā ti attho.

Vilāsetvā ti vilāsayitvā, kilāyitvā.

Samāpattiṃ ti lokiyalokuttarāhi samāpattihi abhiññāhi ca.

Nibbuto ti anupādā parinibbānena nibbuto. Siddhattho pi kira satthā Kañcanaveḷunagare Anomuyyāne parinibbāyi. Tatth' ev' assa ratanamayaṃ catuyojanubbedhaṃ cetiyam akaṃsu. Sesaṃ gāthāsu sabbattha pākaṃ evā ti.

Siddhatthabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto soḷasamo buddhavaṃso.

XVIII. TISSABUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Tassa pana Siddhatthassa aparabhāge eko kappo buddhasuñño ahoṣi. Ito dvānavutikappamatthake Tisso Phusso ti ekasmiṃ kappe dve buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Tattha Tisso nāma mahāpuriso pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Khemanagare Sacca-sandhassa nāma rañño aggamaheṣiyā padumadalasadisanayanāya Padumanāmāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Anomuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Sata-vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tassa Guhasela-Nārisa¹-Nisabhanāmakaṃ tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Subhaddādevīpamukhāni tettiṃsa-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Subhaddādeviyā putte Ānandakumāre uppanne Sonuttaraṃ nāma anuttaraṃ turāṇ-gavaraṃ āruya mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ manussānaṃ koṭi anupabbaji. So tehi parivuto atṭha māsāṃ padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuñṇamāya Vīraṇigame Vīra-setṭhissa dhītāya dinnaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā salalavane divāvihāraṃ vitināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Vijitasāṅgāmakena nāma yavapālakena upanītā atṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā asanabodhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā cattālisahatthavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā adhiḡatasabbaññuta-ñño udānaṃ udānetvā sattaṣattāhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vitināmetvā Haṃsavatīnagare Brahmadevaṃ Udayanaṃ ca dve rājaputte sapa-rivāre upanissayasampanne disvā ākāsen' āgantvā Yasavatīnagare

¹ Called at *Budv.* XVIII. 17 Guhasela-nāri.

miḡadāye otaritvā uyyānapālena rājaputte pakkosāpetvā tesam saparivārānaṃ avisārinā vyāpinā madhurena brahmassaarena dasasahassī lokadhātum viññāpento va dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatānaṃ paṭhamo dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 1-4] “ ‘Siddhatthassa aparena asamo appaṭipuggalo anantasīlo amitayaso Tisso lokagganāyako.’* ”

Tam andhakāraṃ vidhamitvā obhāsetvā sadevake¹
anukampako mahāvīro loke uppajji cakkhumā.

Tassā pi atulā iddhi atulaṃ² sīlaṃ² samādhi² ca
sabbattha pāramiṃ gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.

So buddho dasasassimhi³ viññāpesi giraṃ sucim
koṭisatāni⁴ abhisamimsu⁴ paṭhame dhammadesane.”

Tattha *sabbatthā* ti sabbesu dhammesu pāraṃ gantvā.

Dasasahassimhi ti dasasahassiyaṃ. Athāparena samayena Tissena satthārā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭi mahāpurisassa gaṇavāsaṃ pahāya bodhimūlam upagamanasamaye aññatra gatā: Tissena sammāsambuddhena dhammacakkaṃ pavattitan ti sutvā Yasavatīmiḡadāyaṃ āgantvā dasabalam abhivādetvā taṃ parivāretvā nisīdi. Tesam bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā navutikoṭīnaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahosi. Puna Mahāmaṅgalasamāgame Maṅgalapariyosāneṭ satṭhiyā koṭīnaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 5] “ ‘Dutiyo⁵ navutikotīnaṃ tatiyo⁶ satṭhikoṭiyo
bandhanāto pamocesi⁷ sampatte naramarū tadā ” ti. ’

Tattha *dutiyo navutikoṭīnaṃ* ti dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi navutikoṭipāṇīnaṃ ti attho.

Bandhanāto ti bandhanato dasahi saṃyojanehi parimocesi⁷ ti attho. Idāni parimocite satte sarūpato dassento naramarū ti āha.

Naramarū ti narāmare.

Yasavatīnagare kira antovassaṃ pabbajitānaṃ arahantānaṃ sata-sahasseehi parivārehi so paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Ubhato sujā-

* Jā. i. 40.

† Khp. p. 2, Sn. p. 46.

¹ Budv. XVIII. 2 °vakam.

² Budv. XVIII. 3 atulasīlasamadhi.

³ Budv. XVIII. 4 °sahasamhi.

⁴ Budv. XVIII. 4 koṭisatasahasāni samimsu.

⁵ Budv. XVIII. 5 dutiye.

⁶ Budv. XVIII. 5 tatiye.

⁷ Budv. XVIII. 5 bandhanā so vimocesi.

tassa Sujātassa nāma rañño Nārīvāhanakumāro nāma Nārīvāhananagaraṃ anuppatte bhagavati lokanāthe saparivāro paccuggantvā dasabalaṃ sabhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā sattāhaṃ asadisadānaṃ datvā attano rajjaṃ puttassa nīyādetvā saparivāro sabbalokādhipatissa Tissasambuddhassa santike ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbaji. Tassa kira sā pabbajjā sabbadisāsu pākātā ahoṣi. Tasmā tato āgantvā Nārīvāhanakumāraṃ mahājano anupabbaji. Tadā tathāgato navutiyaṃ bhikkhusatasahassassa majjhagato pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Puna Khemavatīnagare nātisaṃgāme Buddhavaṃsadhammakathaṃ sutvā asītisatasahassāni tassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇisu. Tehi parivuto sugato pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 6-8] “Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Tisse lokagganāyake
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna¹ tādinaṃ.

Khīṇāsavasatasahassānaṃ² paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
navutisatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Asītisatasahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ pupphitānaṃ vimuttiyā” ti.

Tadā bodhisatto Yasavatī-nāma nagare “Sujāto nāma rājā hutvā iddhiṃ phitaṃ janapadaṃ anekakoṭṭidhanasannicayaṃ anurāgaṃ upagatahadayaṃ ca pariṇiṇṇatāṇalavaṃ iva pariccajitvā jāti-ādisu saṃviggahadayo nikkhamitvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā mahid-dhiko mahānubhāvo hutvā: buddho loka uppanno ti sutvā pañca-vaṇṇāya pītiyā paripphuṭasarīro hutvā apagata-issaṃ Tissaṃ bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā cintesi: hand’ āhaṃ mandāravapāricchattakādīhi dibbakusumehi bhagavantaṃ pūjessāmi ti. Atha kho imaṃ cintetvā iddhiyā saggalokaṃ gantvā Cittalatāvanaṃ pavisitvā padumaṃ paricchattakamandāravādīhi dibbakusumehi ratanamayacaṇṇogotakaṃ gāvutappamāṇaṃ pūretvā gahetvā gaganatalena āgantvā dibbehī kusumehi bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Ekaṃ ca maṇidaṇḍakaṃ suvaṇṇamayakaṇṇikaṃ padumaṃ rāgamaṇimayapaṇṇaṃ sugandhake-sarachattaṃ viya padumachattaṃ bhagavato sirasi dhārayanto catuparisamajje aṭṭhāsi. Atha bhagavā taṃ: ito dvenavutikappe Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi.”* Tena vuttaṃ:

* Cf. Jā. i. 40.

¹ *Budv.* XVIII. 6 °cittānaṃ.

² *Budv.* XVIII. 7 °āsavasahassānaṃ.

[XVIII. 9-15] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Sujāto nāma khattiyo mahābhogaṃ chaḍḍayitvā pabbajim isipabbajjaṃ.¹

Mayi pabbajite sante uppajji lokanāyako buddho ti saddaṃ sutvāna pīti me upapajjatha.

Dibbaṃ mandāravāṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ pāricchattakaṃ² ubho hatthehi paggayha dhunamāno upāgamiṃ.

Cātuvaṇṇaparivutaṃ Tissaṃ lokagganāyakaṃ tam ahaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvāna matthake dhārayim jinam.

So pi maṃ tadā³ vyākāsi janamajjhe nisīdiya dve navute ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .
. . . hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.

Tassā pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo⁴ cittaṃ pasādayim⁵ uttarim⁶ vatam⁶ adhiṭṭhāsim dasapāramipūriyā ” ti.

Tattha *mayi pabbajite* ti mayi pabbajitabhāvaṃ upagate. Mama pabbajitaṃ santan ti potthakesu likhanti, so pamādalekho ti vedittabbo.

Upapajjathā ti uppajjittha.

Ubho hatthehi ti ubhohi hatthehi.

Paggayhā ti gahetvāna.

Dhunamāno ti vākacīrāni dhunamāno va.

Cātuvaṇṇaparivutaṃ ti catuparisaparivutaṃ, khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatisamaṇaparivutaṃ ti attho; catuvaṇṇehi parivutaṃ ti paṭhanti keci.

“Tassa pana bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Janasandho nāma khattiyo pitā, Padumā nāma janikā, Brahmadevo ca Udayo ca aggasāvaka, Samaho⁷ nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Phussā ca Sudattā ca aggasāvikā, asanarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthhubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyu,”* Subhaddā nām’ assā aggamahesi, Ānando nāma putto, turaṅgayānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XVIII. 16] “Khemakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Janasandho nāma khattiyo Padumā nāma janikā Tissassa ca mahesino.

* Cf. Jā. i. 40.

¹ H. °pabbajjaṃ.

² Budr. XVIII. 11 pāriccha-.

³ Budr. XVIII. 13 buddho.

⁴ Budr. XVIII. 15 bhīyyo.

⁵ Budr. XVIII. 15 °dayi.

⁶ Budr. XVIII. 15 uttarivataṃ.

⁷ Budr. XVII. 21 Samaṅgo, Jā. i. 40 Sambhavo.

[XVIII. 21] Brahmadevo ca¹ Udayo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Samaho² nām' upatṭhāko Tissassa ca mahesino.

[XVIII. 22] Phussā c' eva Sudattā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato asanarukkho ti vuccati.³

[XVIII. 24-27] So⁴ buddho saṭṭhiratano ahū⁵ uccattane⁶ jino
anûpamo⁷ asadiso Himavā viya dissati

Tassā pi atulatejassa āyu āsi anuttaro
vassasatasahassāni loka atṭhāsi cakkhumā.

Uttamaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhaṃ anubhotvā mahāyasaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako.

Valāhako va anilena suriyena viya ussāvo⁸
andhakāro va dīpena nibbuto so sasāvako.

Tattha uccattane ti uddhabhāvena.

Himavā viya dissati ti Himavā va padissati, ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho.
Yathā yojanānaṃ satānucco Himavā pabbato sudûre tṭhitanāṃ pi
uccabhāvena ca sammabhāvena ca atiramaṇiyo hutvā dissati evaṃ
bhagavā pi dissati ti attho.

Anuttaro ti nātidigho nātirasso. Āyu vassasatasahassan ti attho.

Uttamaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhan ti aññamaññavevacanāni.

Ussāvo ti himabindu. Valāhaka-ussāva-andhakārā viya anila-
suriyadipehi upaddutā parinibbuto so sasāvako bhagavā ti attho.

Tisso kira bhagavā Sunandavatīnagare Sunandārāme parinibbāyi.
Sesam atthe gāthāsu pākaṭam evā ti.

Tissabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Samatto sattarasamo buddhavaṃso.

¹ Budv. XVIII. 21 omits.

² Budv. XVIII. 21 Samāṅgo, Jā. i. 40 Sambhavo.

³ Budv. XVIII. 22 Asano ti pavuccati.

⁵ Budv. XVIII. 24 āhu.

⁷ Budv. XVIII. 24 anupamo.

⁴ Budv. XVIII. 24 so pi.

⁶ Budv. XVIII. 24 uccatarena.

⁸ Budv. XVIII. 27 ussavo.

XIX. PHUSSABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Tassa aparabhāge anukkamena hāyitvā puna vadḍhitvā aparimi-tāyukā hutvā anupubbena hāyitvā navutivassasahassāyukesu jānesu tasmiṃ yeva kappe Phusso nāma satthā loke uppajji. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Kāsinagare Jayasena-rañño aggamaheṣiṇi Sirimāya nāma deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Sirimuyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. So chabbassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Garuḷapakkha - Haṃsa - Suvāṇṇahārā¹ nāma tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Kisāgotamipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Kisāgotamiyā Anupame nāma putte uppanne, alaṅkatagajavarakkhandhagato mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ pabbajitaṃ janakoṭi anupabbaji. Tehi parivuto cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā tato gaṇaṃ pahāya sattāhaṃ ekacārī ekacariyaṃ anubruhayamāno vasitvā Visākha-puṇṇamāya aññataranagare aññatarasetṭhino dhītāya Sirivadḍhāya nāma dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā siṃsapāvane divāvihāraṃ vītinaṃmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Sirivadḍhanāmatāpasena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇamutṭhiyo gahetvā āmalakabodhiṃ patvā aṭṭhatiṃsahatthavittataṃ tiṇasanthataṃ santharitvā abhisambodhiṃ patvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ vītinaṃmetvā attanā saddhiṃ pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭiyā dhammapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ disvā ākāsen' āgantvā Saṅkassanagare Isipatane migadāye otaritvā tesāṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayā ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 1-3] “ ‘Tatth’ eva maṇḍakappamhi ahū² satthā anuttaro anupamo asadiso³ Phusso lokagganāyako.’* ”

So pi sabbaṃ tamaṃ hantvā⁴ vijaṭetvā mahajātaṃ sadevakaṃ tappayanto abhivassi amatambunā.⁵

Dhammacakkaṃ⁶ pavattento⁶ Phusse nakkhattamaṅgale koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayā ahū ” ti.

* Jā. i. 41.

¹ Called at Budv. XIX. 15 Garuḷa-Haṃsa-Suvāṇṇabharā.

² Budv. XIX. 1 āhu.

³ Budv. XIX. 1 asamasamo.

⁴ Budv. XIX. 2 hatvā.

⁵ Budv. XIX. 2 °buyā.

⁶ Budv. XIX. 3 dhammacakkappava-.

Tattha tatth' eva maṇḍakappamhī ti yasmim kappe dve buddhā uppajjanti so kappo (maṇḍakappo)¹ ti heṭṭhā* vutto va.

Vijatetvā ti paṭivissajjetvā.

Mahājatan ti ettha "jaṭā ti taṇhāy' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; sā hi rūpādisu ārammaṇesu heṭṭh' upariyavasena punappuna uppajjanato saṃsibbanatṭhena suttagumbajālapūvasaṅkhātajaṭā viyā ti jaṭā"† ti vuttā, taṃ mahājataṃ.

Sadevakan ti sadevakam lokam.

Abhivassī ti pāvassi.

Amatambunā ti amatasāṅkhātena dhammakathāsālenā tappa-yanto pāvassī ti attho.

Yadā pana Bārāṇasī nagare Sirivaddhanāmako mahantaṃ bho-gakkhandhaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajī. Tena saha pabbajitānaṃ tāpasānaṃ navutisatasahassāni ahesuṃ. Tesāṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā navutisatasahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahosi. Yadā pana attano puttassa Anupamakumārassa dhammaṃ desesi tadā asītiyā satasahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(XIX. 4) "Navutisatasahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu
asītisatasahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū" ti.

Tato aparena samayena Kaṇṇakujjanagare Surakkhito rājaputto ca purohitaputto Dhammasenakumāro ca Phussasammāsambuddhe attano nagaraṃ sampatte satṭhiyā purisasatasahashehi saddhiṃ paccug-gantvā vanditvā nimantetvā sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā dasa-balassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇisu. Tesāṃ satṭhiyā bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Kāsīnagare Jayasenarañño satṭhi-mattānaṃ nātīnaṃ samāgame Buddhavaṃsaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā paññāsasatasahassāni ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇisu. Tesāṃ majjhagato bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Puna Mahāmaṅgalasamāgame Maṅgalaka-thaṃ† sutvā cattālīsapurisasatasahassāni pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇisu. Tesāṃ majjhagato sugato pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

(XIX. 5-7) "Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Phussassa pi mahesino
khīṇāsavaṇaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna² tādinaṃ.

* Above, p. 191.

† Cf. SA. i. 49.

‡ Khp. p. 2, Sn. p. 46.

¹ H. brackets.

² Buddh. XIX. 5 °cittānaṃ.

Saṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
paññāsasatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Cattārisa¹ satasahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
anupādāvimuttānaṃ vocchinnapaṭisandhinan² ti.

“Tadā bodhisatto Arimandanagare Vijitāvi³ nāma khattiyo hutvā
tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā bhagavati pasīditvā tassa mahādānaṃ
datvā mahārajjaṃ pahāya bhagavato santike pabbajitvā tīni piṭa-
kāni uggahetvā tepiṭakadharo mahājanassa dhammakathaṃ kathesi
sīlapāramiṇi ca pūresi: so pi taṃ buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi.”⁴
Tena vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 8-13] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Vijitāvi³ nāma khattiyo
chaḍḍayitvā⁴ mahārajjaṃ pabbajim tassa santike.

So pi buddho viyākāsi⁵ Phussso lokagganāyako
ito dvānavute⁶ kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna . . . pe . . .

. . . dasapāramipūriyā.

Suttantaṃ vinayaṇi cā pi navaṅgaṃ satthu sāsanaṃ
sabbhaṃ pariyāpuṇitvāna sobhayim jinasāsanaṃ.

Tatth’ appamatto viharanto brahmaṃ bhāvetvā bhāvanaṃ
abhiññāsu pāraṃ gantvā brahmalokaṃ agaṇh’⁷ ahan⁸ ti.

“Tassa pana bhagavato Kāsi nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Jayaseno
nāma rājā pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā, Surakkhito ca Dhammaseno
ca aggasavakā, Sabhiyo nāma’ upaṭṭhāko, Sālā⁹ ca Upasālā⁹ cā dve
aggasāvikā, āmalakarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhapannāsahatthub-
bedhaṃ ahosi, āyu navutivassasahassāni,”[†] Kisāgotamī nāma agga-
mahesi, Anupamo nāma’ assa putto, hatthiyānena nikkhami. Tena
vuttaṃ:

[XIX. 14-20] “Kāsikaṃ nāma nagaraṃ Jayaseno nāma khattiyo
Sirimā nāma janikā Phussassa ca⁹ mahesino.

* Cf. Jā. i. 40-41.

† Cf. Jā. i. 41.

¹ Budv. XIX. 7 cattārisaṃsaṃ.

² Budv. XIX. 7 vocchinnapaṭi-.

³ Budv. XIX. 8 Vijitavi.

⁴ Budv. XIX. 8 °yitvāna.

⁵ Budv. XIX. 9 So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi.

⁶ Budv. XIX. 9 dve navute.

⁷ Budv. XIX. 13 agacch’.

⁸ Called at Budv. XIX. 20, Jā. i. 41 Cālā, Upacālā.

⁹ Budv. XIX. 14 pi.

. . . pe . . .

bodhi tassa bhagavato āmaṇḍo ti pavuccati.

[XIX. 22-24] Atṭhapaññāsaratanaṃ so pi accuggato¹ muni
sobhati sataraṃsī va ulurājā va pūjito.²

Navutivassasahassāni āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Ovadtivā³ bahū satte santāretvā bahū⁴ jane⁴
so pi satthā atulayaso nibbuto va⁵ sasāvako " ti.

Tattha āmaṇḍo ti āmalakarukkho.

Ovadtivā ti ovādaṃ datvā anusāsivā ti attho.

So pi satthā atulayaso ti so pi satthā amitayaso ti attho. So jahi-
tvā amitayaso ti pi pāṭho. Tassa so sabbam eva vuttappakāraṃ
viseṣaṃ hitvā ti attho. Phusso kira bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ Senā-
rāme parinibbāyi. Dhātuyo kir' assa vitthārikā ahesuṃ. Sesagā-
thāsu sabbattha pākaṭaṃ evā ti.

Phussabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Samatto atṭhārasabuddhavaṃso.

XX. VIPASSĪBUDDHAVAMAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ.

" Phussassa buddhassa aparabhāge sântarakappe tasmiṃ ca kappe
vitivatte ito ekanavutikappe viditasabbavikappo parahitanirata-
saṅkappo sabbatthavipassī Vipassī nāma satthā loke udapādi."* So
pāramiyo pūretvā anekaratanajutivisarasaṃmujjotitabhavane Tusita-
bhavane nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Bandhumatīnagare anekabandhu-
mato Bandhumato rañño Bandhumatiyā nāma aggamaheṣiyā kuc-
chismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ aggahesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena
Kheme migadāye mātudarato asitaniradarājito punṇacando viya
nikkhami. Nāmagahaṇadivase pan' assa lakkhaṇapāṭhakā nātakā

* Cf. D.A. 411, Mhv. 11.

¹ Budv. XIX. 22 accuggato.

² Budv. XIX. 24 Ovādetvā.

³ Budv. XIX. 24 so.

⁴ Budv. XIX. 22 pūrito.

⁵ Budv. XIX. 24 mahājane.

ca divā ca rattiñ ca “antarantarā nimesasañjanitandhakāravirahena visuddhaṃ passati vivaṭehi ca akkhihi passatī ti Vipassī ti nāmaṃ akamsu. Viceyya viceyya passatī ti vā Vipassī ti vadanti.”* So atthavassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Nanda-Sunanda-Sirimā-nāmakā tayo c’ assa pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sudassanādevipamukhānaṃ itthinaṃ satasahassaṃ vīsati ca sahasāni ahesuṃ. Sutanū¹ ti pi Sudassanā vuccati. So atthavassasahassānaṃ accayena cattāri nimittāni disvā Sutanudeviyā Samavattakkhandhe² nāma tanaye jāte ājaññarathena mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ purisānaṃ caturāsītisahassāni anupabbajimsu. So tehi parivuto mahāpuriso attha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapuṇṇamāya Sudassanasatthidhitāya dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā kusumassamalaṅkate sālavane divāvihāraṃ vītinaṃmetvā Sujātena nāma yavapālakena dinnā attha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā pātālībodhiṃ samalaṅkataṃ disvā dakkhiṇadisābhāgena taṃ upāgami. Tassā pana pātaliyā Samavattakkhandho taṃ divasaṃ pañṇāsaratanō hutvā abbhuggato sākā pañṇāsaratanā ubbedhena ratanasataṃ ahoṣi. Taṃ divasaṃ eva sā pātālī kaṇṇikabaddhehi viya pupphehi paramasurabhigandhehi mūlato paṭṭhāya sabbasañjannā ahoṣi. Dibbagandho vāyati. Na kevalaṃ tadā ayam eva pupphito dasasahassī cakkavālabbhantaraṃ dhajamālākulaṃ ahoṣi. Tattha tattha paṭimālāgūlavippakiṇṇaṃ nānāsura bhikusumasajjatadharanītaṃ dhūpacuṇṇandhakāraṃ ahoṣi. Taṃ upagantvā tepañṇāsahatthavittathaṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ viriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya: yāva buddho na homi tāva na vuṭṭhahāmi ti paṭiññaṃ katvā nisīdi. Evaṃ nisīditvā sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā maggānukkamena cattāri maggañāṇāni maggānantaraṃ cattāri phalañāṇāni catasso paṭisambhidā catuyo niparicchedakañāṇaṃ pañca gatiparicchedakañāṇa-catuvesārajañāṇāni cha asādhāraṇaṇāṇāni ca sakale ca buddhagūṇe hatthagate katvā paripuṇṇasaṅkappo bodhipallaṅke nisinno va “anekajātisamsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā.”†

“Ayoghanahatass’ eva jalato jātavedaso
anupubbūpasantassa yathā na ñāyate gati,
evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhoghatārinaṃ
paññāhetugati n’ atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhaṃ”‡ ti

* Cf. DA. 454, SA. ii. 20.

† Dh. p. 153-4.

‡ Ud. 93=Ap. p. 543.

¹ Sutanā at Budv. XX. 25.² Samvattakkhando at Budv. XX. 25.

evaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā bodhisamīpe yeva sattasattāhaṃ vitināmetvā Brahmāyācanaṃ sampañicchitvā attano vemātukassa Khaṇḍa-kumārassa* ca purohitaputtassa Tissakumārassa* ca upanissaya-sampattiṃ oloketvā ākāsen' āgantvā Kheme migadāye otaritvā ubho pi te uyyānapālena pakkosāpetvā tesam saparivārānaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā aparimitānaṃ devatānaṃ¹ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 1-3] “ ‘ Phussassa ca aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo²

Vipassī nāma nāmena loke uppajji cakkhumā. ’ †

Avijjaṃ sabbam padāletvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ pakkāmi Bandhumatiṃ puram.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā ubho bodhesi nāyako gaṇanāya na vattabbo³ paṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *padāletvā* ti bhinditvā, avijjandhakāraṃ bhinditvā ti attho. Vattetvā Cakkamārāme ti pi pātho. Tassa ārāme ti Kheme migadāye ti attho.

Ubho bodhesi ti attano kaṇiṭṭhabhātukaṃ Khaṇḍaṃ rājaputtaṃ Tissaṃ purohitaputtaṃ cā ti ubho bodhesi.

Gaṇanāya na vattabbo ti devatānaṃ abhisamayavasena gaṇana-paricchedo n' atthi ti attho. Athāparena samayena Khaṇḍaṃ rāja-puttaṃ ca Tissaṃ purohitaputtaṃ ca anupabbajitāni caturāsītibhikkhusahassāni dhammāmatam pāyesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 4] “ Punāparam amitayaso tattha saccaṃ pakāsayi caturāsītisahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *tatthā* ti Kheme migadāye ti attho.

Caturāsītisahassāni sambuddham anupabbajun ti “ ettha ete pana caturāsītisahassasaṅkhātā purisā Vipassikumārassa upatṭhākā yeva, te pāto va Vipassissa kumārassa upatṭhānaṃ gantvā kumāram adisvā pātaraśatthāya gantvā bhuttapātaraśā āgantvā: kuhiṃ kumāro ? ti pucchitvā tato: uyyānabhūmiṃ gato ti sutvā: tatth' eva naṃ dak-khissāmā ti, nikkhantā nivattamānaṃ tassa sārathiṃ disvā: kumāro pabbajito ti ca tato sutvā sutaṭṭhāne yeva sabbābharapāni muñcitvā

* Cf. D. ii. 4, 11; DA. ii. 416, 457.

† Jā. i. 41.

¹ v.l. (H.) sattānaṃ.

² Budv. XX. 1 dvipad-.

³ Budv. XX. 3 vattabo.

antarāpanato kāsāyāni vatthāni āharāpetvā kesamassuṃ oharāpetvā pabbajimsu.”* Pabbajitvā ca te gantvā mahāpurisaṃ parivārayimsu. Tato Vipassī bodhisatto padhānacariyaṃ caranto: ākinṇo viharāni na kho pana me paṭirūpaṃ yath’ eva maṃ ime gihībhitvā pubbe parivāretvā caranti, idāni pi tath’ eva kiṃ iminā gaṇenā ti gaṇasaṅganikāya ukkaṇṭhitvā ajj’ eva gacchāmi ti cintevā puna: ajja avelā sace pan’ āhaṃ ajja gamissāmi sabbe pi me jānissanti sve gamissāmi ti cintesi. Taṃ divasaṃ ca Uruvelagāmasadise ekasmiṃ gāme gāmaवासिno manussā svātānāya saddhiṃ parisāya mahāpurisaṃ nimantayimsu. Te tesāṃ caturāsītisahassānaṃ mahāpurisassa ca pāyāsaṃ eva paṭiyādayimsu. Atha Vipassī mahāpuriso punadivase Visākhapunnāmaṃ tasmīṃ gāme tehi pabbajitajanehi saddhiṃ bhattakiccaṃ katvā vasanaṭṭhānaṃ eva agamāsi. Tattha te pabbajitā mahāpurisassa vattaṃ dassetvā attano attano rattitṭhānadvatṭhānāni pavimsu. Bodhisatto pi paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nisinno cintesi: ayaṃ kālo nikkhamitun ti nikkhamitvā paṇṇasāladvāraṃ pidahitvā bodhimaṇḍābhimukho pāyāsi. Te kira pabbajitā sāyaṃ bodhisattassa upaṭṭhānaṃ āgantvā paṇṇasālaṃ parivāretvā nisinnā: ativikālo jāto upadhāretthā ti vatvā paṇṇasālaṃ vivaritvā taṃ apassantā pi: kuhiṃ nu gato mahāpuriso ? ti nānubandhimsu: gaṇavāse nibbinno eko viharitukāmo maññe mahāpuriso buddhabhūtaṃ yeva taṃ passissāmi ti anto-Jambudīpābhimukhā cārikaṃ pakkamimsu. Atha te: Vipassinā kira buddhattaṃ patvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattitan ti sutvā anukkamena sabbe te pabbajitā Bandhumatiyā rājadhāniyā Kheme migadāye sannipatimsu. Tato tesāṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā caturāsītiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayō ahoṣi. So tatiyo abhisamayō ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 5,6] “Caturāsītisahassāni sambuddhaṃ anupabbajun tesāṃ ārāmapattānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumā.

Sabbākārena bhāsato sutvā upanisādino¹
te pi dhammavaraṃ gantvā tatiyābhisamayō ahū ” ti.

Tattha *caturāsītisahassāni sambuddhaṃ anupabbajun* ti tattha anūnāyogato sambuddhan ti upayogavacanāṃ katan ti veditabbaṃ, sambuddhassa pacchā pabbajimsū ti attho. Lakkhaṇaṃ saddasatthato gahetabbaṃ. Tattha ārāmapattānaṃ ti pi pāṭho.

Bhāsato ti vadato.

* Cf. DA. ii. 457.

¹ Budv. XX. 6 upanisā jīno.

Upanisādino ti gantvā upanidhāya dhammadānaṃ dadato ti attho.

Te pi ti te pi caturāsītisahassasāṅkhātā pabbajitā Vipassissa upaṭṭhākabhūtā.

Gantvā ti tassa dhammaṃ ñatvā; evaṃ tesam tatiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Kheme pana migadāye Vipassīsammāsambuddhaṃ dve ca aggasāvake anupabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ atṭhasatṭhisatasahassānaṃ majjhe nisinnō Vipassī bhagavā:

“ *Khantī paramaṃ tapo titikkhā nibbānaṃ paramaṃ vadanti buddhā.*”*

Na hi pabbajito parūpaghātī, samaṇo hoti paraṃ viheṭṭhayaṇto.

Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā, sacitta-pariyo-dapaṇaṃ, etaṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ.

Anūpavādo anūpaghāto pātimokkhe ca saṃvaro mattaññutā ca bhattasmiṃ panthaṃ ca sayanāsanaṃ adhicitte ca āyogo, etaṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ ”† ti.

imaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Imā pana sabbabuddhānaṃ pātimokkhuddesagāthā hontī ti veditabbaṃ. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahoṣi. Puna yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ satasahassānaṃ dutiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Yadā pana Vipassissa vemātikū tayo bhātaro paccantaṃ vūpasametvā bhagavato upaṭṭhānakiriyāya laddhavarā hutvā attano nagaraṃ netvā upaṭṭhahantā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajimsu. Tesam asītisahassānaṃ majjhe nisīditvā bhagavā Kheme migadāye pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 7-9] “ Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Vipassissa mahesino khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna¹ tādinaṃ

Atṭhasatṭhisatasahassānaṃ² paṭhamo āsi samāgamo bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

Asitibhikkhusahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo tattha bhikkhugaṇamajjhe sambuddho atirocatī ” ti.

Tattha *atṭhasatṭhibhikkhusatasahassāna* ti atṭhasatṭhisahassādhi kānaṃ satasahassabhikkhūnaṃ ti attho.

* *Vism.* 295.

† *D.* ii. 49, *Dhp.* 184, 183, 185, *quoted DhA.* iii. 237; *last verse also at Ud.* 43.

¹ *Budv.* XX. 7 °cittānaṃ.

² *Budv.* XX. 8 °satṭhisahassānaṃ.

Tatthā ti tattha Kheme migadāye.

Bhikkhugaṇamajjhe ti bhikkhugaṇassa majjhe. Tassa bhikkhugaṇamajjhe ti pi pāṭho, tassa bhikkhugaṇamajjhe ti attho.

Tadā ambhākaṃ bodhisatto mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo Atulo nāma nāgarājā hutvā anekanāgakoṭṭisatasahassaparivāro hutvā saparivārassa dasabalassa asamabalasilassa karuṇāsitalahadayassa sakkāra-karaṇatthaṃ tassa ratanamayacandamaṇḍalasaṅkāsam daṭṭhabbasāramandam maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā tattha nisidāpetvā sattāhaṃ dibbavibhāvānurūpaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sabbaratanamaṇḍitaṃ mahārahaṃ suvaṇṇamayam nānāmaṇiṇiṭṭhisarasamujjalaṃ pīṭhaṃ bhagavato adāsi. Tadā naṃ pīṭhadānānumodanāvasena: ito ayaṃ ekanavutikappe buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XX. 10-22] “Ahaṃ tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo* nāma nāmena puñṇavanto jutindharo.

Nekānaṃ nāgakoṭṭinaṃ parivāretvān’ ahaṃ tadā vajjento¹ dibbaturiyehi lokajetṭhaṃ upāgamim.

Upasaṅkamitvā sambuddhaṃ Vipassiṃ lokanāyakaṃ maṇimuttaratanakhacitaṃ sabbābharaṇabhūsitam.

Nimantetvā dhammarājassa sovaṇṇapīṭhaṃ² adās’ ahaṃ so pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi saṅghamajjhe nisīdiya

Ekanavute ito³ kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati. Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme nikkhamitvā tathāgato.

Padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakārikaṃ⁴ Nerañjarānadītīre pāyāsaṃ asati jino.⁵

Paṭiyattavaramaggena bodhimūlaṃ upehiti, tato padakkhiṇaṃ katvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ anuttaraṃ assatthamūle sambodhiṃ bujjhissati mahāyaso.⁶

Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.

* Cf. Jā. i. 41, Mhv. 11.

¹ Budv. XX. 11 vajjanto.

² Budv. XX. 12 suvaṇṇaṃ pīṭhaṃ.

³ Budv. XX. 13 ito ekanavute.

⁴ Budv. XX. 14 °kāriyaṃ.

⁵ Budv. XX. 16 Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyāsaṃ asati jino.

⁶ Budv. XX. 12 has three lines; thus from ver. 12 to above the arrangement of line to the verse varies in Budv. XX. and H. Moreover H. omits Budv. XX. 15.

Anāsavā vitarāgā santacittā samāhitā
Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā.

Ānando nāma nāmena upatṭhissati tam¹ jinam
Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvika

Anāsavā vitarāgā santacittā samāhitā.
Bodhi tassa bhagavato assatto ti pavuccati.

Tass' āham vacanam sutvā bhīyo² cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ³ vatam³ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā " ti.

Tattha *puññavanto* ti puññavā; samupacitapuññasañcayo ti attho.
Jutindharo ti pabbāyutto.

Nekānaṃ nūgakoṭīnan ti anekehi nāgakoṭihi; karaṇatthe sāmivacanam daṭṭhabbam.

Parivāretvā ti bhagavantam parivāretvā.

Ahan ti attānam niddisati.

Vajjento ti vādentō tālento.

Maṇimuttaratanakhacūlan ti maṇimuttādihi vividhehi ratanehi racitan ti attho.

Sabbābhāraṇabhūṣitaṇ ti pīṭhābharāṇehi pavālarūpādibhi ratanamayehi maṇḍitaṇ ti attho.

Suvaṇṇapīṭhaṇ ti suvaṇṇamayam pīṭham.

Adās' ahan ti adāsiṃ aham.

"Tassa pana Vipassissa bhagavato Bandhumatī nāma nagaram ahoṣi, Bandhumā rājā pitā, Bandhumatī nāma mātā, Khaṇḍo ca Tisso ca aggasāvaka, Asoko nām' upatṭhāko, Candā ca Candamittā ca aggasāvikā, pāṭalirukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihaṭṭhubbedham ahoṣi, sarīrappabhā sabbakālaṃ sattayojanāni pharitvā atṭhāsi, asītivassasatasahassāni āyu,"* Sutanū nām' assa bhariyā, Samavattakkhandho nām' assa putto, ājaññarathena nikkhami. Tena vuttam:

[XX. 23] "Nagaram Bandhumatī nāma Bandhumā⁴ nāma khattiyo mātā Bandhumatī nāma Vipassissa mahesino.

* Cf. Jā. i. 41.

¹ *Budv.* XX. 20, Ānando nām' upatṭhāko upatṭhissati mam (for upatṭhissat'imam).

² *Budv.* XX. 22 bhīyo.

³ *Budv.* XX. 22 uttarivatam.

⁴ *Budv.* XX. 23 Bandhumo.

[XX. 2⁴] Khaṇḍo¹ ca Tissanāmo² ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Asoko nām' upatṭhāko Vipassissa mahesino.

[XX. 2⁹] Candā ca Candamittā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato pāṭali ti pavuccati.

[XX. 31-35] Asītihatthubbedho³ Vipassī lokanāyako
pabhā niddhāvati⁴ tassa samantā sattayojane.

Asitivassasahassāni āyu buddhassa tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Bahū deve manusse ca bandhanā parimocayi⁵
maggāmaggaṇ ca ācikkhi avasesaputhujjane.

Ālokaṃ dassayitvāna desetvā⁶ amataṃ padaṃ
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako.

Iddhivaraṃ puññavaraṃ lakkhaṇaṇ ca⁷ kusumitaṃ⁷
sabbam samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha *bandhanā* ti devamanusse kāmasaññojanādi-bandhanā mocesi, vikāsesi ti attho.

Maggāmaggaṇ ca ācikkhi ti amatādhigamāya ayaṃ maggo, uccheda-sassataḍḍitṭhivirahitā majjhimā paṭipadā maggo, kāyakilanathādiko n' āyaṃ maggo ti, sesaputhujjane *ācikkhi* ti attho.

Ālokaṃ dassayitvāna ti maggañāṇālokaṃ dassayitvā.

Lakkhaṇaṇ ca kusumitaṇ ti cakkalakkhaṇādihi pupphitaṃ maṇḍitaṃ bhagavato sarīraṇ ti attho. Sesam sabbattha gāthāsū uttānam eva ti.

Vipassibuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto ekūnavīsatiṃ buddhavaṃso.

¹ *Budv.* XX. 28 Khandho.

² *Budv.* XX. 28 Tisso nāma.

³ *Budv.* XX. 31 asītihatthamubbedho.

⁴ *Budv.* XX. 31 °vati.

⁵ *Budv.* XX. 33 bahudevamanussānaṃ bandhanaṃ parimocayi.

⁶ *Budv.* XX. 34 desetvā.

⁷ *Budv.* XX. 35 catubbūmikaṃ.

XXI. SIKHĪBUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ

Vipassissa aparabhāge antarahite ca tasmiṃ kappe tato paraṃ ekūnasatthiyā kappesu buddhā loka na uppajjimsu. Tattha Sikhī pana bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Aruṇavatīnagare paramaḡaṇavato Aruṇavato nāma rañño aggama-hesiyā kanakaparamarucirapabhāya Pabhāvatīyā nāma deviyā kuc-chismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasa māse vītināmetvā Nisabhuy-yāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Nemittikā paṇ' assa nāmaṃ karontā uṇhīssassa sikhā viya uggaṭattā Sikhī nāmaṃ akāṃsu. So sattavassa-sahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Sucandakasiri-Giriyasa-Nārivasabha-nāmakā¹ tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sabbakāmādevipamukhāni catuvi-sati-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Sabbakāmādeviyā ḡaṇagaṇātule Atule nāma putte uppanne hatthiyānena hatthikkhandhavaragato mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nik-khamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ sattatipurisasatasahassāni anupabbajimsu. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māsaṃ padhānaṃ caritvā Visākhaputtaṃ māya ḡaṇasaṅgaṇikaṃ pahāya Sudassanaṇigame Piyadassisetthino dhi-tuyā dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā taruṇakhadiravane divā-vihāraṃ vītināmetvā Anomadassinā nāma tāpasena dinnā aṭṭha tiṇaṃ utthiyo gahetvā puṇḍarikabodhiṃ upāgami. Tassa kira puṇ-ḍarikabodhiṃ pi pāṭaliyā paṇāṇaṃ eva paṇāṇaṃ ahoṣi. Taṃ divasaṃ eva so paṇṇāsaraṇaṃ akkhandho hutvā abbhuggato sākhā pi 'ssa paṇṇāsaraṇaṃ amattā va, so dibbhagandhehi pupphehi saṅjanto ahoṣi. Na kevaḡaṃ puppheh' eva phalehi pi sahitō ahoṣi. Tassa ekapaṇṇato taruṇāni phalāni ekato majjhimāni ekato nātīpakkāni ekato pakkhattadibbojāni viya surasāni vaṇṇagandharasasampāṇāni tato tato olambanti. Yathā so evaṃ dasasahassacakkavāḷesu pup-phūpagā rukkhā pupphehi phalūpagā phalehi patimaṇḍitā ahesuṃ. So tattha catuvīsatiṭṭhaṃ tiṇasaṇṭhaṃ saṇṭharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nisīdi. Evaṃ nisīditvā chaṭṭimsaṃ yojanaṃ vitṭhataṃ sa-Māraṃ Mārabaḡaṃ vidhamitvā sambodhiṃ pāpūnitvā " anekajātisaṃsāraṇaṃ " ti udānaṃ udānetvā bodhi-samīpe yeva sattaṣaṭṭhaṃ vītināmetvā Brahmāyācanaṃ sampaṭi-chitvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ sattatīyā bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ upanissayasampattiṃ disvā surapathena gantvā vividhāvaraṇa-va-tīyā Aruṇavatīyā rājadhāniyā samīpe Migāciruyyāne otaritvā tehi munigaṇehi parivuto tesāṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭṭhama abhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

¹ Called at Budv. XXI. 16 Sucando Giri Vahano.

[XXI. 1-3] “ Vipassissa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo¹
Sikhivhayo² āsi³ jino asamo appatipuggalo.*”

Mārasenaṃ pabhinditvā⁴ patvā⁴ sambodhim uttamaṃ
dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi anukampāya paṇinaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ⁵ pavattente⁵ Sikhimhi jinapuṇḍave
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Puna pi Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā samīpe yeva Abhibhūrājaput-
tassa ca Sambhavarājaputtassa cā ti dvinnaṃ saparivārānaṃ dham-
maṃ desetvā navutikoṭisahassāni dhammāmatam pāyesi. So dutiyo
abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 4] “ Aparam pi dhammaṃ desente gaṇasetṭhe naruttame
navutikoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Yadā pana Suriyavatīnagaradvāre campakarukkhamūle titthiya-
madamānabhañjanatthaṃ sabbajanabandhanamokkhatthaṃ ca ya-
makapāṭihāriyaṃ karonte bhagavati dhammaṃ desente asitiko-
ṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 5] “ Yamakapāṭihiraṇ⁶ ca dassayante sadevake
asitikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Abhibhūnā ca Sambhavena ca rājaputtana saddhim pabbajitānaṃ
arahantānaṃ satasahassānaṃ majjhe bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi.
So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Aruṇavatīnagare ṇātisamāgame pab-
bajitānaṃ asitiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi.
So dutiyo sannipāto ahosi. Dhanañjayanagare Dhanapālakagaha-
pati vinayanasamaye pabbajitānaṃ sattatīyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ
majjhe pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena
vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 6-8] “ Sannipātā tayo āsuraṃ Sikhissā pi mahesino
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna⁷ tādinaṃ.

Bhikkhusatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
asitibhikkhusahassānaṃ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

* Jā. i. 42.

¹ *Budv.* XXI. 1 dvipad-.

² *Budv.* XXI. 1 nāma.

³ *Budv.* XXI. 3 Dhammacakkappa-.

⁷ *Budv.* XXI. 6 ‘cittānaṃ.

² *Budv.* XXI. 1 Sikhivhayo.

⁴ *Budv.* XXI. 2 pamadditvā patto.

⁶ *Budv.* XXI. 5 yamakam pāṭi-.

Sattatibhikkhusahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
anupalitto padumaṃ va toyamhi sampavaḍḍhitaṃ " ti.

Tattha *anupalitto* ti toye jātaṃ toye vaḍḍhitaṃ padumaṃ viya toyena so pi bhikkhusannipāto loka jāto pi lokadhammehi anupalitto ahoṣi ti attho. Tadā kira bodhisatto katthaci asaṃsaṭṭho Paribhuttanagare Arindamo nāma rājā hutvā Sikkhimhi satthari Paribhuttanagaram anupatto saparivāro rājabhavanato paccuggantvā pasādavaḍḍhitahadayanayananasoto dasabālacaraṇakamalayugale saparivāro sirasā abhivanditvā dasabalaṃ nimantetvā sattāhaṃ issa-riyakulavibhavasaddhānurūpaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā dussabhaṇḍāgarāni vivarāpetvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahagghāni vatthāni adāsi. Attano ca balarūpalakkhaṇajavasampannahomajālamālāsamalaṅkataṃ navakanakaruciradantakosacāmarayugavirājita-vipulamudukaṇṇaṃ candarājivirājitaavadanasobhaṃ Erāvaṇavāraṇaṃ iva arivāraṇaṃ varavāraṇaṃ datvā vāraṇappamāṇaṃ eva katvā kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ ca adāsi. So pi taṃ satthā: ito ekatimśa-kappe buddho bhavissati ti vyākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 9-14] " Ahaṃ tena samayena Arindamo nāma khattiyo sambuddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ annapānena tappayim.

Baḥuṃ dussavaraṃ datvā dussakoṭṭim anappakaṃ alaṅkataṃ hatthiyānaṃ sambuddhassa adās' ahaṃ.

Hatthiyānaṃ nimminivā kappiyaṃ upanāmayim pūrayim mānaṃ mayhaṃ niccaṃ dāhaṃ upatṭhitaṃ.

So pi maṃ buddho vyākāsi Sikkhi lokaggaṇāyako ekatimśe ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye . . . pe . . .

Tass' āhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo¹ cittaṃ pasādayim uttarim² vatam³ adhiṭṭhāsim dasapāramipūriyā " ti.

" Tassa pana bhagavato nagaraṃ Arunavatī nāma ahoṣi, Arunavā⁴ nāma rājā pitā, Pabhāvatī nāma mātā, Abhibhū ca Sambhavo ca dve aggaśāvikā, Khemaṅkaro nāma upatṭhāko, Makkhīlā⁴ ca Padumā ca dve aggaśāvikā, puṇḍarikarukkho bodhi, sarīraṇi o' asāsa sattati-hatthubbedhaṃ ahoṣi, sarīrappabhā niccaḥālaṃ yojanattayaṃ phari-

¹ *Budo. XXI. 14 bhīyo.*

² *Aruṇa at Budo. XXI. 15 and Jā. i. 41.*

³ *Budo. XXI. 14 uttarivatam.*

⁴ *Akkhīlā at Budo. XXI. 21.*

tvā aṭṭhāsi, sattativassasahassāni āyu,"* Sabbakāmā nām' assa
aggamaheṣi, Atulo nām' assa putto. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXI. 15] "Nagaraṃ Aruṇavati nāma Aruṇavā¹ nāma khattiyo
Pabhāvati nāma janikā Sikhissa ca mahesino.

[XXI. 20-27] Abhibhū Sambhavo nāma ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Khemaṇkaro nām'² upaṭṭhāko Sikhissa ca³ mahesino.

Makhilā cā⁴ Padumā cā⁵ ti⁵ ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato puṇḍariko ti vuccati.

Sirivaḍḍho ca Cando ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhakā
Cittā c' eva Suguttā ca ahesuṃ aggupaṭṭhikā.

Uccattanena⁶ so buddho sattatihattham uggato
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso⁷ dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇo.

Tassa⁸ vyāṇappabhā⁹ kāyā rattindivam atanditā¹⁰
disodisaṃ niccharanti tīni¹¹ yojanaso pabhā.

Sattativassasahassāni āyu tassa mahesino
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dhammameghaṃ¹² pavassetvā temayitvā sadevakaṃ¹³
khemanaṃ taṃ pāpayitvāna nibbuta so sasāvako.

Anuvyañjanasampannaṃ¹⁴ dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇaṃ
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasāṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha nimminivā ti tassa hatthino pamāṇena tulayitvā.

Kappiyaṃ ti bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kappati gahetuṃ taṃ
kappiyaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ nāma.

Pūrayiṃ mānasaṃ mayhaṃ ti mama cittaṃ dānapītiyā pūrayiṃ
mayhaṃ hāsuppādanasamatthaṃ ca akāsin ti attho.

Niccaṃ dāhaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ ti niccakālaṃ dānaṃ dassāmi ti dāna-
vasena dāhaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ti attho.

* Cf. Jā. i. 41-42.

¹ Budv. XXI. 15 Aruṇo.

² Budv. XXI. 20 pi.

³ Budv. XXI. 21 ca, H. ceti.

⁴ Budv. XXI. 23 'agghika-.

⁵ Budv. XXI. 24 byā-.

⁶ Budv. XXI. 24 tīni.

⁷ Budv. XXI. 26 'vake.

⁸ Budv. XXI. 20 omits.

⁹ Budv. XXI. 21 Akhilā c' eva.

¹⁰ Budv. XXI. 23 uccatarena.

¹¹ Budv. XXI. 24 tassā pi.

¹² Budv. XXI. 24 divā rattim nirantarā.

¹³ Budv. XXI. 26 'megho.

¹⁴ Budv. XXI. 27 'vyāñjanāsam-.

Puṇḍarīkarukkho ti setambarukkho.

Tīni yojanaso pabbā ti tīni yojanāni pabbā *niccharanti* ti attho.

Dhammameghan ti dhammavassam dhammavassanako buddhamegho.

Temayitvā ti dhammakathāsālilena temetvā siñcitvā ti attho.

Sadevake ti sadevake satte.

Khemaṇ tan ti khemaṇ taṃ nibbānaṃ.

Anuṇyañjanasampannaṇ ti tambanakhatuṅganakhasiniddhanakha-
vaṭṭaṅgulitādīhi asītiyā anuṇyañjanehi sampannaṃ dvattiṃsamahā-
purisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍitaṃ bhagavato sarīraṇ ti attho. Sikhī
pana sammāsambuddho Silavatīnagare Assārāme parinibbāyi.

Sikhī va loke tapasā jalitvā

Sikhī va meghāgamane naditvā

Sikhī mahesīndhanavippahīno

Sikhī va santiṃ sugato gato so.

Tassa kira bhagavato dhātuyo ekaghanā hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu, na vippa-
kirīṃsu. Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino pana manussā tiyojanubbedham
sattaratanamayahimagirisadisāsobham thūpam akāṃsu. Sesam atthe
gā thāsu pākaṭam evā ti.

Sikhībuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto vīsatimo buddhavaṃso.

XXII. VESSABHŪBUDDHAVAṂSAVAṆṆANĀ

Sikhissa pana buddhassa aparabhāge antarahite tassa sāsane
sattativassasahassāyukā manussā anukkamena parihāyitvā dasa-
vassāyukā ahesuṃ. Puna vaddhitvā aparimitāyukā hutvā anukka-
mena parihāyitvā satthivassasahassāyukā ahesuṃ. Tadā vijitama-
nobhū sabbalokābhibhū sayambhū Vessabhū nāma satthā loke
udapādi. So pana pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato
cavitvā Anupamanagare supatītassa Suppatītassa nāma rañño agga-
mahesiyā silavatiyā Yasavatiyā nāma kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ agga-
hesi. So dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Anupamuyyāne mātukuc-
chito nikkhami. Jāyamāno va janaṃ tosetvā vasabhanādaṃ nadi.
Tasmā vasabhanādahetuttā tassa nāmagahaṇadivase Vessabhū ti

nāmaṃ akāṃsu. So chabbassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Ruci-
 Suruci-Rativaddhana¹-nāmakā tayō pāsād ātassa ahesuṃ. Sucittā-
 devipamukhāni timsa-itthisahassāni paccupatthitāni ahesuṃ. So
 cattāri nimittāni disvā Sucittāya nāma deviyā Suppabuddhe nāma
 kumāre uppanne suvaṇṇasivikāya uyyānadassanattāya gantvā de-
 vadattāni kāsāyāni gahetvā pabbaji. Taṃ sattatimsasahassāni anu-
 pabbajimsu. Atha so tehi parivuto cha māse padhānacariyaṃ cari-
 tvā Visākhapunnāmāya Sucittanigame sandissamānasarīrāya Siri-
 vaddhanāya nāma dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane
 divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Narindanāgarājena dinnā
 attha. tinamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā sālavane bodhim padakkhinato upā-
 gami. Tassā pi sālassa tadeva pātaliyā pamāṇaṃ eva pamāṇaṃ
 ahoṣi. Tatth' eva pupphaphalasirivibhavo veditabbo. So sālāṃ
 upagantvā cattāḷisaṭṭhatthavitthataṃ tinasantharaṃ santharitvā pal-
 laṅkaṃ ābhujitvā vigatanīvaraṇaṃ sabbamatāvarenaṃ anāvaraṇa-
 ṇāṇaṃ paṭilabbhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ tatth' eva
 vītināmetvā attano kaṇiṭṭhabhātikassa Soṇakumārassa Uttarakumā-
 rassa ca upanissayasampattiṃ disvā devapathena gantvā Anupama-
 nagarasamīpe Aruṇuyyāne oṭaritvā uyyānapālena kumāre pakkosā-
 petvā tesāṃ saparivārānaṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi.
 Tadā astikoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Puna jana-
 padacārikaṃ caranto bhagavā tattha tattha dhammaṃ desento
 sattatikoṭisahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayam akāsi. So dutiyo abhi-
 samayo ahoṣi. Anupamanagare yeva diṭṭhijālaṃ bhindanto tiṭṭhi-
 yamānadhajaṃ pātento mānamadaṃ viddhamṣento dhammadha-
 jaṃ samussayanto navutiyojanavitthatāya manussaparisāya aparimi-
 tāya ca devaparisāya yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā devamānuse pasā-
 detvā saṭṭhikoṭiyo dhammāmatena santappesi. So tatiyo abhi-
 samayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 1-6] “ ‘Tatth’ eva maṇḍakappamhi asamo appatipuggalo
 Vessabhū nāma nāmena loke uppajji nāyako ”**

Ādittan ti ca rāgaggitaṇhānaṃ vijitaṃ tadā³
 nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ⁴ pavattente⁴ Vessabhulokanāyake⁵
 astikoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahu.

* Jā. i. 42.

¹ Vaddhana at Budv. XXII. 19.

² Budv. XXII. 2 sādā.

³ Budv. XXII. 3 Vessabhū lokanāyako.

⁴ Budv. XXII. 1 so jino.

⁵ Budv. XXII. 3 °cakkappa-.

Pakkante cārikaṃ raṭṭhe lokasetṭhe¹ narāsabhe
sattatikotiśahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Mahādittṭhiṃ vinodento paṭihiraṃ karoti so
samāgatā naramarū dasasahassī sadevake.

Mahā-acchariyaṃ disvā abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanam
devā c' eva manussā ca bujjhare saṭṭhikoṭiyo.

Tattha ādittan ti sakalam idaṃ lokattayaṃ sampadittam.

Rāgagḍi ti rāgena, taṇhānaṃ vijitaṃ raṭṭhañ ca vasavattittṭhānan
ti evaṃ ṇatvā ti attho.

Nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā ti hatthi viya pūtilatābandhanaṃ
chinditvā sambodhiṃ patto adhigato.

Dasasahassī ti dasasahassiyaṃ.

Sadevake ti sadevake loke.

Bujjhare ti bujjhimsu.

Soṇuttarāraṃ pana dvinnaṃ aggasāvakaṇaṃ samāgame pabba-
jitānaṃ asittiyā arahantasahassānaṃ majjhe Māghapunnāmāya pāti-
mokkaṃ uddisi. So paṭhamo sannipāto ahosi. Yadā pana Vessa-
bhunā sabbalokābhibhunā saha pabbajitā sattatiṃsasahassasaṅkhātā
bhikkhū gaṇato ohīnasamaye pakkhantā, te Vessabhussa sammā-
sambuddhassa dhammacakkappavattiṃ sutvā Soreyyaṃ nāma na-
garaṃ āgantvā bhagavantaṃ addasaṃsu. Tesaṃ bhagavā dham-
maṃ desetvā sabbe te ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā caturaṅga-
samannāgatāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So dutiyo sannipāto
ahosi. Yadā pana Nārivāhananagare Upasanto nāma rājaputto
rajjam kāresi tass' ānukampāya bhagavā tattha agamāsi. So pana
bhagavato āgamaṇaṃ sutvā sapaṇvāro bhagavato paccuggamaṇaṃ
katvā nimantetvā mahādānaṃ datvā tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pasanna-
hadayo pabbaji. Taṃ saṭṭhisahassasaṅkhā parisā anupabbajimsu.
Te tena saddhiṃ arahattaṃ pāpunimsu. So tehi parivuto Vessabhū
bhagavā pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. So tatiyo sannipāto ahosi. Tena
vuttam:

[XXII. 7-9] "Sannipātā tayo āsum Vessabhussa mahesino
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna² tādinaṃ.

Asittibhikkhusahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo
sattatiṃsasahassānaṃ³ dutiyo āsi samāgamo.

¹ Bude. XXII. 4 lokasetṭhe.

² Bude. XXII. 7 °dittānaṃ.

³ Bude. XXII. 8 sattatibhikkhusahas-

Saṭṭhibhikkhusahassānaṃ tatiyo āsi samāgamo
jarādibhayātītānaṃ¹ orasānaṃ mahesino² ti.

Tadā bodhisatto Sarabhavatīnagare paramapiyadassano Sudassano
nāma rājā hutvā Vessabhūmi lokanāyake Sarabhanagaram upagate
tassa dhammaṃ sutvā pasannahadayo dasanakhasamodhānasamujja-
laṃ jalajāmālāvikalakuvalayamakulasadisam añjaliṃ sirasi katvā
buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa cīvaramahādānaṃ datvā tatth' eva
bhagavato nivāsathāya gandhakuṭiṃ katvā taṃ parikkhipitvā
vihārasahassaṃ kāretvā sabbañ ca vibhavajātaṃ bhagavato sāsane
pariccajitvā tassa santike pabbajitvā ācāraguṇasampanno terasadhū-
taguṇe nirato bodhisambhārapariyesanāya rato buddhasāsanābhi-
rato vihāsi. So pi taṃ bhagavā vyākāsi: anāgate ito ekatiṃsakappe
ayaṃ Gotamo nāma buddho bhavissati ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 10-17] "Tassa buddhassa¹ asamassa cakkam vattitam³ uttamaṃ
suvā⁴ paṇitaṃ⁴ dhammaṃ pabbajjam abhirocamim.⁵

Ahaṃ tena samayena Sudassano nāma khattiyo
nimantetvā mahāvīraṃ dānaṃ datvā mahārahaṃ⁶
annapānena vatthena sasaṅghaṃ jinam apūjayim.⁷

Mahādānaṃ pavattetvā rattindivam atandito
pabbajjaṃ guṇasampannaṃ pabbajim jinasantike.

Ācāraguṇasampanno vattasilasamāhito
sabbaññutaṃ gavesanto ramāmi jinasāsane.

Saddhāpītiṃ⁸ upāgantvā pāde⁹ vandāmi satthari¹⁰
pīti uppajjati mayhaṃ bodhiyā yeva kāraṇā.

Anivattimānaṃ¹¹ ñatvā sambuddho etad abruvi¹²
ekatiṃse ito kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

Tass' āhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo¹³ cittaṃ pasādayim
uttarim¹⁴ vatam¹⁴ adhiṭṭhāsim dasapāramipūriyā¹⁴ ti.

¹ Budv. XXII. 9 jarādibhayacittānaṃ.

² Budv. XXII. 9 mahesinaṃ.

³ Budv. XXII. 10 vattayim.

⁴ Budv. XXII. 10 sutvāna paṇitaṃ.

⁵ Budv. XXII. 10 °cayī.

⁶ This line does not occur at Budv. XXII. 11.

⁷ Budr. XXII. 11 pūjayim.

⁸ Budv. XXII. 14 saddhā pīti.

⁹ Budv. XXII. 14 buddhaṃ.

¹⁰ Budv. XXII. 14 sattharaṃ.

¹¹ Budv. XXII. 15 anivatta-.

¹² Budv. XXII. 15 abravī.

¹³ Budv. XXII. 17 bhīyo.

¹⁴ Budr. XXII. 17 uttarivatam.

“Tassa pana bhagavato Anupamaṃ¹ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Suppatito² nām’ assa khattiyo pitā, Yasavati nāma mātā, Soṇo ca Uttaro ca dve aggasāvakā, Upasanto nām’ upatṭhāko, Dāmā ca Samālā ca aggasāvikā, sālārukkho bodhi, sariraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, saṭṭhivassasahassāni āyu.”* Sucittā nām’ assa bhariyā, Suppabuddho³ nāma putto, suvaṇṇasivikāya nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXII. 18] “Anupamaṃ⁴ nāma nagaraṃ Suppatito⁵ nāma khattiyo mātā yasavati nāma Vessabhussa mahesino.

[XXII. 23-20] Soṇo ca Uttaro c’ eva ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Upasanto nām’ upatṭhāko Vessabhussa mahesino.

Dāmā c’ eva Samālā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato sālo iti pavuccati.⁶

Sotthiko⁷ c’ eva Rammo ca ahesuṃ aggupatṭhakā
Kāligotamī Sirimā⁸ ahesuṃ aggupatṭhikā.

Saṭṭhiratanamubbedho hemayūpasamūpamo
kāyā niccharatī raṃsī rattiṃ⁹ va pabbate sikhī.

Saṭṭhivassasahassāni āyu tassa mahesino¹⁰
tāvata tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Dhammaṃ vitthārikaṃ katvā vibhajivā mahājanaṃ
dhammanāvaṃ ṭhapetvāna nibbuto so sasāvako.

Dassaneyyaṃ sabhajanam¹¹ vihāraṇ c’ iriyāpathaṃ
sabbhaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārū ” ti.

Tattha cakkam vattitaṃ ti dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ.

Paṇitaṃ dhammaṃ ti uttarimanussadhammaṃ.

Pabbajjaṃ guṇasampannaṃ ti ñatvā pabbajin ti attho.

Vattasīlasamāhito ti vattesu ca sīlesu ca samāhito, tesam tesam
pūraṇo samāhito ti attho.

Ramāmī ti abhiraṃmāmi.

* Jā. i. 42.

¹ Anomaṃ at Budv. XXII. 18, Anopamaṃ at Jā. i. 42.

² Supatito at Budv. XXII. 18.

⁴ Budv. XXII. 18 Anomaṃ.

⁶ Budv. XXII. 24 mahāsālo ti vuccati.

⁸ Budv. XXII. 25 Gotamī ca Sirimā ca.

⁹ Budv. XXII. 26 niccharatī raṃsī ratti.

¹⁰ Budv. XXII. 27 āyu vijjati tāvade.

³ Supabuddho at Budv. XXII. 20.

⁵ Budv. XXII. 18 Supatito.

⁷ Budv. XXII. 25 Sotthiko.

¹¹ Budv. XXII. 29 mahājanaṃ.

Saddhāpīti ti saddhañ ca pītiñ ca upagantvā.

Vandāmi ti abhivandim; atītatthe vattamānavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbam.

Sattharī ti satthāraṃ.

Anivattimāna ti anosakkiyamānamānaṃ.

Hemayūpasamūpamo ti suvaṇṇatthambhasadiso ti attho.

Niccharati ti ito c' ito ca sandhāvati.

Raṃsī ti sabhāvarasmi.

Rattim va pabbate sikkhī ti rattiyaṃ pabbatamatthake aggi viyaṃsi vijjotitā tassa kāye ti attho.

Vibhajīvā ti vibhāgaṃ katvā ugghaṭṭitādivasena sotāpannādivasena cā ti attho.

Dhammanāva ti aṭṭhamaggasaṅkhātāṃ dhammanāvaṃ caturoghanittharaṇatthāya ṭhapetvā ti attho.

Dassaneyya ti dassaneyyo.

Sabbajāna ti sabbo jano, sasāvakaśaṅho sammāsambuddho ti attho.

Vihāra ti vihāro, sabbattha paccatthe upayogavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Vessabhū kira bhagavā Usabhavatīnagare Kheme migadāye parinibbāyi. Dhātuyo paṇ' assa vippakirimsu.

Usabhavatipure puruttame jīnavasabho bhagavā hi Vessabhū, upavanavihare manorame nirupadhisesaṃ upagato kira.

Sesaṃ sabbattha gāthāsu pākāṭaṃ evā ti.

Vessabhūbuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto ekavīsatiso buddhavaṃso.

XXIII. KAKUSANDHABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Vessabhūmhi sayambhūmhi parinibbute tasmiṃ pana kappe ca atikkante ekūnatimsatikappesu jīnadivasakarā n' uppajjimsu. Imasmiṃ bhaddakappe cattāro buddhā nibhattimsu. Katame cattāro? Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo amhākaṃ buddho ti, Metteyyo pana bhagavā uppajjissati. Evam ayaṃ kappo pañcahi buddhuppādehi patimaṇḍitattā bhaddakappo ti bhagavatā vaṇṇito. Tattha Kakusandho nāma bhagavā pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbat-

titvā tato cavitvā Khemavatīnāgare Khemaṇkarassa¹ nāma rañño atthadhammānusāsakassa Aggidattassa nāma purohitassa agga-mhesiyā Visākhāya nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ agga-hesi. Yadā pana rājāno brāhmaṇe sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti tadā bodhisattā brāhmaṇakule nibbattanti. Yadā pana brāhmaṇā khattiye sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti tadā khattiyakule uppajjanti. Tadā kira brāhmaṇā khattiyehi sakkar-yanti garukariyanti tasmā saccasandho Kakusandho bodhisatto mahāsatto vibhavasirisamudayen' ākule anākule brāhmaṇakule dasa-sahassī lokadhātum unnādentō kampayanto udapādi. Heṭṭhā vut-tappakārāni pāṭihāriyāni nibbattiṃsu. Tato dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Khemuyyāne mātukucchito suvaṇṇalatāto aggijālo viya nikkhami. So cattāri vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjhāvasi. Tassa kira Suci-Suruci-Rativaddhana²-nāmakā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Rocanī³-brāhmaṇipamukhāni tiṃsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Rocanībrāhmaṇiyā anuttare Uttare ku-māre uppanne payuttana ājaññarathena mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nik-khamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ cattālīsasahassāni anupabbajimsu. So tehi parivuto aṭṭha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnamāya Sucirindhanigame Vajirindhabrāhmaṇassa dhītāya dinnāṃ madhu-pāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā khadīravane divāvihāraṃ vītināmetvā sā-yaṇhasamaye Subhaddena nāma yavapālakena upanītā aṭṭha tiṇa-mutṭhiyo gahetvā sirīsabodhiṃ pāṭaliyā vuttappamānaṃ dibba-gandhaṃ upavāyamānaṃ upagantvā catuttiṃsahatthavittathaṃ ti-ṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā sambodhiṃ patvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ vītināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitā-naṃ cattālīsāya bhikkhusahassānaṃ saccapaṭivedhasamatthataṃ disvā ekāheṇ' eva Makhilanagarasamipe sambhūtaṃ Isipatanaṃ miga-dāyaṃ pavisitvā tesāṃ majjhe dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā cattālīsakoṭīsaṃsahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammābhīsamayo ahosi. Puna Kāṇṇakujjanagaradvāre mahāsālarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā tiṃsakoṭīsaṃsahassānaṃ dhammacakkaṃ uppādesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahosi.

Yadā pana Khemavatīnagarassa avidūre aññatarasmim devāyatane abhimatanaradevo Naradevo nāma yakkho dissamānasaṃsaro hutvā kantāramajjhe ekassa kamalakuvalayasamalaṅkatasalīlasitalassa pa-ramamadhurasisiravārino sabbajanadurabhisarassa sarassa samipe ṭhatvā kamalakuvalayakallabhārādīhi satte upalāpetvā manusse

¹ H. v.l. Khemākarassa.

² Vaddhaṇā at Budv. XXIII. 16.

³ Virocamānā at Budv. XXIII. 17; mentioned at DA. 422.

khādati. Tasmim magge paricohinne janasampātarahite mahā-
 aṭaviṃ pavisitvā tattha sampatte satte khādati. So lokavissuto
 kantāramaggo ahosi. Ubhato kantāradvāre kira mahājano sanni-
 patitvā kantāranittharaṇatthāya aṭṭhāsi. Atha vigatabhavabandho
 Kakusandho ekadivasaṃ paccūsasamaye mahākaruṇāsamāpattito
 vuṭṭhāya lokaṃ olokento nāṇajālassa antogataṃ taṃ mahesakkaṃ
 Naradevayakkhaṃ tañ ca janasaṃūhaṃ addasa, disvā pana gagana-
 talena gantvā tassa janakāyassa passantass' eva bhagavā anekavi-
 hitaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ karonto tassa Naradevayakkhassa bhavane otari-
 tvā tassa maṅgalapallāṇike nisīdi. Atha so manussabhakkho yakkho
 chabbannaramsiyo vissajjentaṃ indadhanuparivutadivasakaraṃ viya
 munidivasakaraṃ pavanapathena upagacchantaṃ disvā: dasabalo
 mam' ānukampāya idh' āgacchatī ti pasannahadayo attano parivā-
 rayakkhehi saddhiṃ anekamigagaṇavantaṃ Himavantaṃ gantvā
 nāṇavaṇṇagandhāni jalajathalajāni kusumāni paramamanoramāni su-
 gandhagandhe samāharitvā attano pallāṇike nisinnaṃ vigatarandhaṃ
 Kakusandhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ mālāgandhavilepanādihi pūjetvā thuti-
 saṅgītāni pavattento sirasi añjalim katvā namassamāno aṭṭhāsi.
 Tato manussā taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasannahadayaṃ samāgama
 bhagavantaṃ parivāretvā namassamānā aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha appaṭi-
 sandho Kakusandho bhagavā abhipūjitanaradevayakkhaṃ Nara-
 devayakkhaṃ kammaphalasambandhadassanena samuttejetvā nira-
 yakathāya santāsetvā catusaccakathaṃ kathesi. Tadā aparimitā-
 naṃ sattānaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahosi. Ayaṃ tatiyo abhisamayā
 ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIII. 1-5] “ ‘ Vessabhussa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo¹
 Kakusandho nāma nāmena appameyyo durāsado.’ ”*

Ugghāṭetvā sabbabhavaṃ cariyāya² pāramiṃgato
 sīho va pañjaraṃ bhetvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ³ pavattente³ Kakusandhe lokanāyake
 cattāṭṭisakoṭṭisahasānaṃ⁴ paṭhamābhisamayā ahu.

Antalikkhamhi ākāse yamakaṃ katvā vikubbanāṃ
 tiṃsakoṭṭisahasānaṃ bodhesi ttevamānuse.

* Jā. i. 42.

¹ Budv. XXIII. 1 dipad-.

² Budv. XXIII. 3 cakkappa-.

³ Budv. XXIII. 2 cariyā.

⁴ Budv. XXIII. 3 cattārāṇaṃ koṭi-.

Naradevassa yakkhassa catusaccappakāsane
dhammābhisamayo tassa gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyo ¹ ti.

Tattha *ugghāṭetvā* ti samūhanitvā.

Sabbabhavan ti sabbam navavidham bhavam bhavupattinimittam
kamman ti attho.

Cariyāya pāramigato ti sabbapāramīnam pūraṇavasena pāra-
mīgato.

Siho va pañjaram bhetvā ti siho viya pañjaram munikuñjaro bhava-
pañjaram viddhamsetvā ti attho. Kakusandhassa viddhastabhava-
bandhanassa eko va sāvakasannipāto ahosi. Kaṇṇakujjanagare
Isipatane migadāye attanā saha pabbajitehi cattālīsāya arahantasa-
hassehi parivuto Māghapunnamāya bhagavā pātimokkham uddisi.
Tena vuttam:

[XXIII. 6, 7] “Kakusandhassa bhagavato eko āsi samāgamo
khiṇāsavānam vimalānam santacittāna² tādīnam.

Cattālīsasahassānam tadā āsi samāgamo
dantabhūmim anupattānam āsavāriganakkhaya³ ⁴ ti.

Tadā bodhisatto Khemo nāma rājā hutvā buddhapamukhassa
saṅghassa sahapattacīvaram mahādānam datvā añjanādīni sabbabhe-
sajjāni adāsi, aññañ ca samanaparikkhāram datvā tassa dhamma-
desanam sutvā pasannahadayo hutvā bhagavato santike pabbaji.
So pana satthā: anāgate imasmiṃ yeva kappe buddho bhavissatī ti
vyākāsi. Tena vuttam:

[XXIII. 8-13] “Aham tena samayena Khemo nāma⁴ khattiyo
tathāgate jinaputte ca⁵ dānam datvā anappakam.

Pattañ ca cīvaram datvā añjanam madhulaṭṭhikam
ime tam patthitam sabbam paṭiyādemi varam varam.

So pi maṃ muni vyākāsi Kakusandho lokanāyako⁶
imamhi bhaddakappamhi⁷ ayam buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

Nagaram Khemavatī nāma Khemo nām' ās' aham⁸ tadā
sabbaññutam gavesanto pabbajim tassa santike ⁹ ti.

¹ *Budv.* XXIII. 5 asaṅkheyyo.

² *Budv.* XXIII. 7 āsavādi.

³ *Budv.* XXIII. 8 omīti.

⁷ *Budv.* XXIII. 10 bhaddake kappe.

² *Budv.* XXIII. 5 ² cittānam.

⁴ *Budv.* XXIII. 8 nāmāsi.

⁶ *Budv.* XXIII. 10 vināyako.

⁸ *Budv.* XXIII. 13 nāma s' aham.

Tattha añjanan ti pākāṣam eva.

Madhulaṭṭhikan ti yaṭṭhimadhukam.

Ime tan ti imam etaṃ.

Paṭṭhitan ti icchitaṃ.

Paṭiyādemī ti dajjāmi, adāsin ti attho.

Varam varam ti seṭṭham seṭṭhan ti attho. Yadā taṃ paṭṭhitan ti pi pāṭho. Tassa yaṃ icchati taṃ sabbaṃ adāsin ti attho; ayam sundarataro.

“Tassa pana adandhassa Kakusandhassa bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Aggidatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Visākhā nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,* Vidhuro† ca Sañjivo‡ ca aggasāvaka, Buddhijoṭ nām’ upaṭṭhāko, Sāmā³ ca Campā⁴ ca aggasāvika, mahāsirisarukkho bodhi, sariraṃ cattāḷisahasatthubbedham ahosi, samantā dasa yojanaṃ sarirappabhā niccharati, cattāḷisahasassāni āyu,§ bhariyā pan’ assa Rocanī nāma brāhmaṇī, Uttaro nāma putto, ājaññarathena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIII. 14] “Brāhmaṇo Aggidatto ca āsi buddhassa so pitā,
Visākhā nāma janikā Kakusandhassa mahesino.

[XXIII. 15] Vasatī⁵ tattha Khemapure sambuddhassa mahākulaṃ
narāṇaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhaṃ jātimaṇṇaṃ mahāyasaṃ.

[XXIII. 20] Vidhuro Sañjivanāmo⁶ ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka
Buddhijo nām’ upaṭṭhāko Kakusandhassa satthuno.

[XXIII. 21] Sāmā ca Campā nāmā⁷ ca ahesuṃ aggasāvika
bodhi tassa bhagavato siriso ti pavuccati.

[XXIII. 23-26] Cattāḷisaratanāṃ⁸ accuggato⁹ mahāmuntī¹⁰
kanakappabhā niccharatī¹¹ samantā dasa¹² yojanaṃ.

Cattāḷisavassasahasassāni¹³ āyu tassa mahesino
tāvataṃ tiṭṭhamāno so¹⁴ tāresi janataṃ bahum.

* Cf. D. ii. 7.

† D. ii. 6.

‡ D. ii. 4, M. i. 333, S. ii. 191.

§ Jā. i. 42.

¹ Jā. i. 42, D. ii. 4 Vidhura.

² Budv. XXIII. 21 Samā.

³ Budv. XXIII. 15 vasi.

⁴ Budv. XXIII. 21 Campanāmā.

⁵ Budv. XXIII. 23 accugato.

⁶ Budv. XXIII. 23 °anti.

⁷ Budv. XXIII. 24 cattāḷisavassa.

⁸ S. ii. 191 Sañjiva.

⁹ Jā. i. 42 Campakā.

¹⁰ Budv. XXIII. 20 Sañjivo nāma.

¹¹ Budv. XXIII. 23 Cattāḷisaratanāni.

¹² Budv. XXIII. 23 °muni.

¹³ Budv. XXIII. 23 dvādaśa.

¹⁴ Budv. XXIII. 24 omīti.

**Dhammāpaṇaṃ pasāritvā¹ naranāriṇaṃ² sadevake
nāditvā sīhanādaṇ ca nibbuto so sasāvako.**

**Aṭṭhaṅgavacanasampanno acchiddāni niranantaraṃ
sabbam samantarāhitam nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ” ti.**

Tattha vasati tattha Khemapure ti ayaṃ gāthā Kakusandhassa
jātanagarasandassanattamaṃ vuttan ti veditabbā.

Mahākulan ti uditoditaṃ bhagavato pitukulaṃ.

Narāṇaṃ pavaraṃ seṭṭhan ti jātivaseṇa sabbamanussānaṃ pavaraṃ
seṭṭhan ti attho.

Jātimantaṇ ti abhijātimantaṃ uttamābhijātaṃ.

Mahāyaṇaṇ ti mahāparivāraṃ. Kiṃ taṃ buddhassa mahākulaṃ ?
Tattha Khemapure vasati ti padena sambandho daṭṭhabbo.

Samantā dasa yojanaṇ ti samantato dasa yojanāni niccakālaṃ
sarīrato nikkhamitvā suvaṇṇavaṇṇapabbhā niccharati ti attho.

Dhammāpaṇaṇ ti dhammasaṅkhātamaḥāpaṇaṃ.

Pasāretvā ti bhaṇḍavikkīṇanattamaṃ nānābhaṇḍasamiddham āpa-
naṃ viya *dhammāpaṇaṃ pasāretvā* ti attho.

Naranāriṇaṇ ti veneyyanaranāriṇaṃ jhānasamāpattimagga-phala-
ratanaṇvisesādhigamaṭṭhāya.

Sīhanādaṇ vā ti sīhanādaṃ viya, abhayaṇādaṃ nāditvā.

Aṭṭhaṅgavacanasampanno ti aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatasaro satthā.

Acchiddāni ti chiddādibhāvarahitāni “ sīlāni acchiddāni asabalāni
akammāsāni ”* ti, athavā acchiddāni avivarāni sāvakayugalādīni.

Niranantaṇ ti satataṃ sabbakālaṃ.

Sabbam samantarāhitaṇ ti satthā ca sāvakayugalādīni ca taṃ
sabbam munibhāvaṃ upagantvā adassanabhāvaṃ upagato ti attho.

Apetabandho Kakusandhabuddho adandhapaṇṇo gatasab-
barandho

tilokasandho kira saccasandho Kheme vane vāsam akappa-
yittha.

Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākataṃ evā ti.

Kakusandhabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Samatto bāvisatimo buddhavaṃso.

* Cf. M. i. 322.

¹ *Budo.* XXIII. 25 °etvā.

² *Budo.* XXIII. 25 °nāriṇaṃ.

XXIV. KONĀGAMANABUDDHAVAMSAVAṆṆANĀ.

Kakusandhassa pana bhagavato aparabhāge tassa sāsane ca antarahite sattesu timsavassasahassāyukesu jātesu parahitaponāgamano Konāgamano nāma satthā lōke udapādi. Ettha pana āyu anupub-bena parihīnasadisam kataṃ na evaṃ parihīnaṃ vaḍḍhitvā parihīnan ti veditabbaṃ. Kathaṃ? Imasmiṃ yeva kappe Kakusandho nāma bhagavā cattālīsavassasahassakāle nibbatto taṃ pana āyu parihāyamānaṃ dasavassakālaṃ patvā puna asaṅkheyyaṃ hutvā tato parihāyamānaṃ timsavassasahassāyukakāle t̥hitaṃ tadā Konāgamano bhagavā uppanno ti veditabbo. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusita-pure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Sobhavinagare* Yaññadattassa* brāhmaṇassa bhariyāya rūpādīhi guṇehi anuttarāya Uttarāya* nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Subhagavati-uyyāne mātukucchito nikkhami. Jāyamāne pana tasmiṃ sakala-Jambudīpe devo kanakavassaṃ vassi. Ten' assa kanakāgamanakāraṇattā Kanakāgamano ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Taṃ pan' assa nāmaṃ anukkamena parinamamānaṃ Konāgamano ti nāmaṃ jātaṃ. So pana tīni vassasahassāni agāramajjhe vasi. Tusita-Santusita-Santutṭha-nāmakā pan' assa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Rucigattā brahmaṇi pamukhāni solasa-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni disvā Rucigattāya brahmaṇiyā Satthavāhe nāma putte uppanne hatthikkhandhavaragato hatthiyānena mahābhīnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Taṃ timsapurisasahassāni anupabbajimsu. So tehi parivuto cha māse padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnāmaṃ Aggisonabrāhmaṇassa dhītāya dinnam madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā khadiravane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye Tindukena nāma yavapālakena dinnā atṭha tiṇamutṭhiyo gahetvā udumbarabodhiṃ puṇḍarīke vuttappamānaṃ phalavibhūti-sampannaṃ dakkhiṇato upagantvā visatihatthatiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā dasabalañāṇāni paṭilabhitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ vitināmetvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ timsabhikkhusahassānaṃ upanissayasampattiṃ disvā pavanapathena gantvā Sudassananagarasamipe Isipatane oṭaritvā tesam majjhagato dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi. Tadā timsakoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahoṣi. Puna Sundaranagaradvāre mahāsālamūle yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā visatiyā koṭisahassānaṃ dhammāmatam pāyesi. So dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Attano mā-

taraṃ Uttaraṃ pamukhaṃ katvā dasasahassacakkavālesu devatānaṃ samāgatānaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desente bhagavati dasanaṃ koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIV. 1-6] “ ‘ Kakusandhassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo¹

Konāgamaṇo² nāma jino lokajetṭho narāsabho.’ ”

Dasa dhamme pūrayitvā³ kantāraṃ samatikkami
pavāhiya malaṃ sabbaṃ patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkaṃ⁴ pavattente⁴ Konāgamananāyake⁵
tiṃsakotiṣahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahu.

Pāṭihīraṃ karonte ca paravādappamaddane
visatikotiṣahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Tato vikubbanāṃ katvā jino devapuraṃ gato
vasati tattha sambuddho silāyaṃ paṇḍukambale.

Pakaraṇe satta desento vassaṃ vasati so muni
dasakotiṣahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha *dasa dhamme pūrayitvā* ti dasa pāramidhamme pūrayitvā.

Kantāraṃ samatikkamī ti jātikantāraṃ samatikkami.

Pavāhiyā ti pavāhetvā.

Malaṃ sabbaṃ ti rāgādimalattayaṃ.

Pāṭihīraṃ karonte ca paravādappamaddane ti bhagavati pāṭihāriyaṃ
karonte ti attho.

Vikubbanā ti vikubbaniddhiṃ. Sundaranagaradvāre yamakapā-
ṭihāriyaṃ katvā *devapuraṃ gato* tattha paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ vasi.
Kathaṃ vasi ti ?

Pakaraṇe satta desento ti tattha devānaṃ sattappakaraṇasaṅkhā-
taṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desento vasi. Evaṃ tattha Abhidham-
maṃ desente bhagavati dasakotiṣahassānaṃ abhisamayo ahoṣi ti
attho. Parisuddhapāramipūraṇāgamanassa “ Konāgamanassā pi eko
va sāvakasannipāto ahoṣi.”† Surindavatīnagare Surindavatuyyāne
viharanto Bhīyasassa rājaputtassa Uttarassa ca rājaputtassa dvin-
naṃ pi tiṃsasahassaparivārānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā sabbe te ehi-

* Jā. i. 43.

† Cf. D. ii. 6.

¹ Budv. XXIV. 1 dvipad.

² Budv. XXIV. 1 Koṇā.

³ Budv. XXIV. 2 °yitvāna.

⁴ Budv. XXIV. 3 °cakkappavatt.

⁵ Budv. XXIV. 3 Konāgamaṇe nāyake.

bhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tesam majjhagato Māghapunnāmāyam pātimokkham uddisi. Tena vuttam:

[XXIV. 7, 8] “Tassā pi devadevassa eko āsi samāgamo
khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna¹ tādinam.

Timsabhikkhuschassānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo
oghānaṃ² atikkantānaṃ³ bhijjitānañ ca maccuyā ” ti.

Tattha oghānaṃ ti kāmoghādīnaṃ catunnaṃ oghānaṃ etaṃ adhi-
vacanaṃ, yassa pana te saṃvijjanti taṃ yasmiṃ ohananti osidāpentī
ti oghā, tesam oghānaṃ. Upayogatthe sāmivacanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ,
catubbidhe oghe atikkantānaṃ ti attho.

Bhijjitānaṃ ti etthā pi es’ eva nayo.

Maccuyā ti maccuno.

Tadā amhākaṃ bodhisatto Mithilanagare “Pabbato nāma rājā
ahosi. Tadā: saraṇagatasabbapāṇāgamaṇaṃ Konāgamaṇaṃ Mithi-
lanagaram uppannaṃ sutvā saparivāro rājā paccuggantvā dasabalaṃ
nimantetvā mahādānaṃ datvā tattha bhagavantaṃ vassāvāsathāya
yācitvā temāsaṃ sasāvakaśiṅghaṃ satthāraṃ upatṭhahitvā pat-
tunṇacīnapaṭṭakambalakoseyyadukūlakappāsikādīni mahagghāni su-
khumavatthāni suvaṇṇapādukāyo ca aññañ ca bahu parikkhāraṃ
adāsi. So pi naṃ bhagavā vyākāsi: imasmiṃ yeva bhaddakappe
ayaṃ buddho bhavissatī ti. Atha so mahāpuriso tassa bhagavato
vyākaraṇaṃ sutvā mahārajjam pariccajitvā tass’ eva bhagavato
santike pabbaji.”* Tena vuttam:

[XXIV. 9-15] “Ahaṃ tena samayena Pabbato nāma khattiyo
mittāmacchehi sampanno balavāhanaṃ³ anappakaṃ.³

Sambuddhadassanaṃ gantvā sutvā dhammaṃ anuttaraṃ
nimantetvā sajjanaṃ śiṅghaṃ dānaṃ datvā yadicchakaṃ.⁴

Pattunṇaṃ⁵ cīnapaṭṭaṇṇaṃ ca koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ pi ca
sovaṇṇapādukañ c’ eva adāsiṃ satthu sāvake.

So pi maṃ muni vyākāsi śiṅghamajjhe nisīdiya
imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

* Cf. Jā. i. 43.

¹ Budv. XXIV. 7 “ānaṃ.

² Budv. XXIV. 8 atikkanta-catur’ oghānaṃ.

³ Budv. XXIV. 9 anantabalavāhanaṃ.

⁴ Budv. XXIV. 10 yathicchakaṃ.

⁵ Budv. XXIV. 11 Paṭṭunnaṃ.

Tass' āhaṃ¹ vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyo² cittaṃ pasādayiṃ
uttariṃ³ vatam³ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāramipūriyā.

Sabbaññutaṃ gavesanto dānaṃ datvā naruttame
ohāy' āhaṃ mahārajjam pabbajim jinasantike⁴ ti.

Tattha *balavāhanam anappakan* ti bahukaṃ anantaṃ mayhaṃ
balaṃ assaḥatthi-ādikaṃ vāhanañ cā ti attho.

Sambuddhadassanan ti sambuddhadassanatthūya.

Yadicchakan ti yāvadicchakaṃ. Buddhapamukhaṃ saṅghaṃ ca-
tubbidhena āhārena alam alan ti pavārāpetvā hatthena pidahāpetvā
ti attho.

Satthu sāvake ti satthuno c' eva sāvakānañ ca adāsiṃ.

Naruttame ti naruttamassa.

Ohāyā ti ohāyitvā.

“Tassa pana ‘Konāgamanassa bhagavato Sobhavatī nāma naga-
raṃ ahosi, Yaññadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Uttarā nāma brāhmaṇī
mātā,* ‘Bhīyyaso⁵ ca Uttaro cā ti dve aggasāvakā,† ‘Soṭthijo⁶
nām’ upatṭhāko,‡ Samuddā ca Uttarā ca aggasāvikā, ‘udumbara-
rukkho bodhi,† sarīraṃ tiṃsahatthubbedhaṃ⁷ ahosi, tiṃsavassasa-
hassāni āyu.”§ bhariyā pan’ assa Rucigattā nāma brāhmaṇī, Sat-
thavāho nāma putto, hatthiyānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXIV. 10, 17] “Nagaraṃ Sobhavatī nāma Sobho nām’ āsi khattiyo
vasati tattha nagare sambuddhassa mahākulaṃ.

Brāhmaṇo Yaññadatto ca āsi buddhassa so pitā
Uttarā nāma janikā Konāgamanassa⁸ satthuno.

[XXIV. 22, 23] Bhīyyaso⁹ Uttaro nāma ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Soṭthijo¹⁰ nām’ upatṭhāko Konāgamanassa satthuno.

Samuddā ca Uttarā ce ti¹¹ ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa bhagavato udumbaro¹² ti pavuccati.¹³

* Cf. D. ii. 7.

† Cf. D. ii. 4.

‡ Cf. D. ii. 6.

§ Cf. Jā. i. 43.

¹ Budv. XXIV. 14 Tassāpi.

² Budv. XXIV. 14 bhīyyo.

³ Budv. XXIV. 14 uttarivatam.

⁴ Budv. XXIV. 15 tassa santike.

⁵ Budv. XXIV. 22 Bhīyyo; Jā. i. 43 Bhīyyoso, v.l. °yaso; D. ii. 4 Bhīyyosa,
v.l. Bhīyosa.

⁶ Budv. XXIV. 22 Soṭthijo.

⁷ Jā. i. 43 vīsatihatth-, v.l. tiṃsatihatth-.

⁸ Budv. XXIV. 17 Koṇā-.

⁹ Budv. XXIV. 22 Bhīyyo so.

¹⁰ Budv. XXIV. 22 Soṭthijo.

¹¹ Budv. XXIV. 23 c' eva.

¹² Budv. XXIV. 23 udumbaro.

¹³ Budv. XXIV. 23 vuccati.

[XXIV. 25-28] Uccattanena¹ so buddho tiṃsahatthasamuggato
ukkāmukhe yathā kambu evaṃ raṃsihi maṇḍito.

Tiṃsavassasahassāni āyu vijjati² tāvade
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Dhammacetiṃ samussetvā³ dhammadussavibhūsitam
dhammapupphagulam⁴ katvā nibbuto so sasāvako.

Mahāvilāso tassa jano siridhammappakāsano
sabbam samantarahitam nanu rittā sabbasankharā " ti.

Tattha ukkāmukhe ti kammāruddhane.

Yathā kambū ti suvaṇṇanekkham viya.

Evaṃ raṃsihi maṇḍito ti evaṃ raṃsihi patimaṇḍito samalaṅkato.

Dhammacetiṃ samussetvā ti sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhammama-
yam cetiyam patitiṭṭhāpetvā.

Dhammadussavibhūsitam ti catusaccadhammapaṭākavibhūsitam.

Dhammapupphagulam katvā ti dhammamayapupphamālāgulam
katvā. Mahājanassa vipassanā cetiyaṅgaṇe ṭhitassa namassanat-
thāya dhammacetiyam patitiṭṭhāpetvā sasāvakaṣaṅgho satthā parinib-
bāyi ti.

Mahāvilāso ti mahā-iddhivilāsappatto.

Tassā ti tassa bhagavato.

Jano ti sāvakaṇo.

Siridhammappakāsano ti lokuttaradhammappakāsano so bhagavā
va sabbam samantarahitam ti attho.

Sukhena Koṇāgamano gatāsavo vikāmapāṇāgamano mahesi
vane viveke sirināmadheyve visuddhavaṃsāgamano vasittha.

Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākāṭam eva.

Koṇāgamanabuddhavaṃsavaṇṇanā samattā.

Samatto tevīsatiṃso buddhavaṃso.

¹ *Budv.* XXIV. 25 °tarena.

² *Budv.* XXIV. 27 °itvā.

³ *Budv.* XXIV. 26 buddhassa.

⁴ *Budv.* XXIV. 27 °gulam.

XXV. KASSAPABUDDHAVAMSAVANNAṆĀ

Koṇāgamanassa aparabhāge tassa sāsaṇe ca antarahite tiṃsavassa-sahassāyukā sattā anupubbena parihāyitvā dasavassāyukā hutvā puna vaḍḍhitvā aparimitāyukā ahesuṃ. Puna parihāyitvā vīsativassasahassāyukesu sattesu jātesu anekamanussapo Kassapo nāma satthā loke udapādi. So pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitapure nibbattitvā tato cavitvā Bārāṇasīnagare Brahmāḍattassa* nāma brāhmaṇassa vipulaguṇavatiyā Dhanavatiyā* nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ paṭi-sandhiṃ gahetvā dasannaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Isipatane migadāye mātukucchito nikkhami.

Gottavasena paṇ' assa Kassapakumāro ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So dvevassasahassāni agāramajjh' āvasi. Haṃsavā Yasavā Sirinandano¹ ti tassa tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. Sunandā nāma brāhmaṇi pamukhāni aṭṭhacattālīsa-itthisahassāni paccupaṭṭhitāni ahesuṃ. So cattāri nimittāni diṣvā Sunandāya brāhmaṇiyā Vijitasene nāma putte uppanne: uppannasamvego mahābhiniikkhamanaṃ nikkhamissāmi ti cintesi. Ath' assa, parivitakkasamanantaram eva pāsādo kulālacakkam iva bhamitvā gaganatalam abhbuggantvā paramaruciṛakaranikaro viya tārāgaṇaparivuto anekanasasataparivuto gaganatalam alaṅkaronto viya puññānubhāvaṃ pakāsento viya janānayanāni ākaḍḍhanto viya ca rukkhaggāni palobhayamāno viya ca gantvā nigrodhabodhiṃ majjhe katvā bhūmiyaṃ paṭiṭṭhahi. Atha bodhisatto mahāsatto paṭṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhahitvā devadattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ ādāya pabbaji. Tassa nāṭakittiyo pāsādā otaritvā addhagāvutaṃ maggaṃ gantvā saparivārā senānivesaṃ katvā nisidimsu. Tato itthi parivārato ṭhapetvā sahāgatā sabbe pabbajimsu. Mahāpuriso kira sattāhaṃ tehi parivuto padhānacariyaṃ caritvā Visākhapunnāmayā Sunanda-brāhmaṇiyā dinnāṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā khādiravane divā-vihāraṃ vītinaṃetvā sāyaṇhasamaye Somena nāma yavapālena upanītā aṭṭha tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā nigrodhabodhiṃ upagantvā pañcadasahatthāyatavitthataṃ tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā tattha nisiditvā abhisambodhiṃ pāpunitvā udānaṃ udānetvā sattasattāhaṃ vītinaṃetvā attanā saha pabbajitānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ koṭiyā upanissayasampattiṃ diṣvā gaganatalena gantvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye otaritvā tehi parivuto tattha dhammacakkaṃ

* Cf. D. ii. 7.

¹ Called at Budo. XXV. 35 Haṃso Yaso Sirinando.

pavattesi. Tadā visatiyā koṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 1-3] “ Kōṇāgamanassa aparena sambuddho dipaduttamo¹
Kassapo nāma nāmena dhammarājā pabhaṅkaro.*”

Saṅchadditaṃ kulamūlaṃ bavh’ annapānabhojanaṃ²
datvāna yācake dānaṃ pūrayitvāna mānaṣaṃ
usabho va ālakaṃ bhettvā patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Dhammacakkappavattente Kassape lokanāyake
visatikoṭisahassānaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha saṅchadditaṃ ti chadditaṃ ujjhitaṃ pariccattaṃ.

Kulamūlaṃ ti kulagharaṃ. Aparimitabhogakkhandhaṃ anekakoṭisahassadhanasañcayaṃ dasasatanayanabhavanasadisasobhaṃ atiduccajaṃ tīṇaṃ iva chadditaṃ ti attho.

Yācake ti yācakānaṃ datvā.

Ālakaṃ ti goṭṭhaṃ.³ Yathā usabho goṭṭhaṃ bhinditvā yathā-sukhaṃ icchitaṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ mahāpuriso pi gehabandhanaṃ bhinditvā abhisambodhiṃ pāpuṇi ti attho. Puna catumāsaṃ janapadacārikaṃ caramāne satthari dasa koṭisahassānaṃ dutiyo abhisamayo ahoṣi. Yadā pana Sundaranagaradvāre asanarukkhamūle yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ karonto dhammaṃ desesi, tadā pañcannaṃ koṭisahassānaṃ tatiyo dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Puna yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ katvā suraripudurabhibhavane Tāvatiṃsabhavane Sudhammā nāma devasabhā atthi tattha nisiditvā attano mātaraṃ Dhanavatideviṃ pamukhaṃ katvā dasasahassilokadhātuyā devatānuggahakaraṇatthaṃ sattappakaraṇaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ desento tīni devatākoṭisahassāni dhammāmatāṃ pāyesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 4-7] “ Catumāsaṃ yadā buddho loke carati cārikaṃ
dasakoṭisahassānaṃ dutiyābhisamayo ahu.

Yamakaṃ vikubbaṇaṃ katvā nāṇadhātum pakāsayi⁴
pañcakoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahu.

Sudhamma-devapure ramme tattha dhammaṃ pakāsayi
tīni⁵ koṭisahassāni⁶ devānaṃ bodhayaṃ jino.

* Jā. i. 43.

¹ Budv. XXV. 1 dvipad-.

² v.l. goocham (H.).

³ Budv. XXV. 6 tīṇi.

⁴ Budv. XXV. 2 bahunaṃ pāna-.

⁵ Budv. XXV. 5 pakittayaṃ.

⁶ Budv. XXV. 6 “sānaṃ.

Naradevassa yakkhassa apare dhammadesane
etesānaṃ abhisamayā gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyā¹ ti.

Tattha *cātumāsaṃ* ti cātumāse, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

Caratī ti acari.

Yamakam vikubbanam katvā ti yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā.

Ñāṇadhātun ti sabbaññūtañāṇasabhāvaṃ, sabbañāṇadhātun ti pi vadanti.

Pakittayī ti mahājanassa pakāsesi.

Sudhammā ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane Sudhammā nāma sabhā atthi, tattha nisīditvā ti attho.

Dhamman ti Abhidhammaṃ.

Tadā kira ānubhāvavijitanaradevo Naradevo nāma mahesakho heṭṭhā vutta-Naradevayakkho* viya mahiddhiko yakkho ahosi. So Jambudīpe ekasmiṃ nagare rañño yādisaṃ rūpaṃ tādisaṃ rūpasatthānaṃ sarakuttiṃ nimminivā taṃ rājānaṃ māretvā khādītvā sah' antepuraṃ rajjaṃ paṭilabhitvā aparimitamaṃsabhojano ahosi. So kira itthidhutto ca ahosi. Yadā pana taṃ kusalā chekā itthiyo: n' āyaṃ amhākaṃ rājā amanusso eso ti jānanti tadā so lajjito hutvā tā sabbā khādītvā aññaṃ nagaraṃ paṭipajjati. Evam eva so Naradevayakkho manusse bhakkhayanto yadā Sunandanagarābhīmukhe agamāsi tadā taṃ disvā nagaravāsino manussā maraṇabhayaatajjitā sakanagarato nikkhamitvā tato tato palāyimsu. Atha te manusse palāyamāne disvā Kassapadasabalo tassa Naradevassa yakkhassa purato aṭṭhāsi. Naradevo devadevaṃ ʾhitam viśaraṃ ghoranādaṃ nadītvā bhagavato bhayaṃ uppādetuṃ asakkonto saraṇaṃ gantvā pañhaṃ pucchi. Pañhaṃ viśajjetvā taṃ dametvā tasmīṃ dhammaṃ desayamāne sampattānaṃ naramarānaṃ gaṇanapathātītānaṃ abhisamayo ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ *Naradevassa yakkhassa* ti ādi.

Tattha *apare dhammadesane* ti aparasmiṃ dhammadesane.

Etesāna ti etesaṃ, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

"Tassa pana Kassapabhagavato eko va sāvakasannipāto ahosi."† Bārāṇasīnagare purohitaputto Tisso nāma ahosi. So Kassapassa bodhisattassa sarīre lakkhaṇasampattiṃ disvā pituno bhāsato sutvā: nissamsayaṃ eso mahābhīnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā buddho bhaviṣṣati, etass' āhaṃ santike pabbajitvā saṃsāradukkhato muccissāmi ti saddhamuniṇaṇavantaṃ Himavantaṃ gantvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbaji. Tassa parivārabhūtāni viśatitāpasasahassāni ahesuṃ.

* Above, p. 254.

† Cf. D. ii. 6, Jā. i. 43.

¹ *Budv.* XXV. 7 asaṅkheyyā.

So aparabhāge: Kassapakumāro nikkhamitvā abhisambodhiṃ anupatto ti sutvā saporivāro āgantvā Kassapassa bhagavato santike saporivāro ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tasmīṃ samāgame Kassapo bhagavā Māghapunnāmāya pātimokkhaṃ uddisi. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 8. 9] “Tassā pi devadevassa¹ eko āsi samāgamo khīṇāsavānaṃ vimalānaṃ santacittāna² tādinaṃ.

Visatibhikkhusahassānaṃ tadā āsi samāgamo atikkantarāgavantānaṃ³ hirisīlena tādinaṃ” ti.

Tattha atikkantarāgavantānaṃ ti atikkantaputhujjanasotāpannādinaṃ sabbesaṃ khīṇāsavānaṃ evā ti attho.

Hirisīlena tādinaṃ ti hiriyā ca sīlena ca sadisānaṃ. “Tadā bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma māṇavo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū bhūmiyañ ca antalikkhe ca pākato Ghaṭikārassa kumbhakārassa sahāyo⁴ ahosi. So tena saddhiṃ satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā tassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā tassa santike pabbaji. So āraddhaviriyo tīni piṭakāni uggahe tvā vattapaṭipattiyā buddhasāsaṇaṃ sobhesi. So pi taṃ satthā vyākāsi.”* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 10-17] “Ahaṃ tena samayena⁵ Jotipālo ti viṣṣuto⁶ ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.

Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sadhamme⁷ pāraṃ gataṃ bhummantalikkhe kusalo katavijjo anāyayo.⁸

Kassapassa bhagavato Ghaṭikāro⁹ nāma upaṭṭhāko sagāro sappatisso nibbuto tatiye phale.

Ādāya maṃ Ghaṭikāro⁹ upagañchi Kassapaṃ jinaṃ tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajim tassa santike.

Āraddhaviriyo hutvāna¹⁰ vattāvattesu kovido na kvaci¹⁰ parihāyāmi pūreṃ jinasāsaṇaṃ.

* Cf. Ja. i. 43.

¹ Budv. XXV. 8 devadassa.

² Budv. XXV. 8 ānaṃ.

³ Budv. XXV. 9 abhikkantabhagavantānaṃ.

⁴ Budv. XXV. 10 ahaṃ tadā māṇavako, also H. v.l. (māna-).

⁵ Budv. XXV. 11 viṣṣuto.

⁶ Budv. XXV. 11 saddhamme.

⁷ Budv. XXV. 11 anāyayo.

⁸ Budv. XXV. 12, 13 Ghaṭikāro.

⁹ Budv. XXV. 14 hutvā.

¹⁰ Budv. XXV. 14 kvaci.

Yāvatā buddhabhanitaṃ¹ navaṅgaṃ jinasāsaṇaṃ²
sabbhaṃ pariyāpunitvāna sobhayaṃ jinasāsaṇaṃ.

Mama acchariyaṃ disvā so pi buddho viyākari
imamhi bhaddake kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.

Ahu Kapilavhaye ramme . . . pe . . .

[XXV. 31, 32] Tass' āhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭho saṃviggamaṇaso³
uttariṃ⁴ vataṃ⁴ adhiṭṭhāsiṃ dasapāraṃipūriyā.

Evam ahaṃ saṃsaritvā⁵ parivajjento⁶ anācāraṃ
dukkataṇ⁷ ca kataṃ mayhaṃ bodhiyā eva⁸ kāraṇā " ti.

Tattha *bhummantaḷikkhe kusalo* ti bhūmiparikkhāsu ca joticakkācāre
jotivijjāya ca kusalo ti attho.

Upaṭṭhāko ti upaṭṭhāyako.

Sappatissa ti sappatissayo.

Nibbuto ti vinīto vissuto vā.

Tatiye phale ti nimittasattamaṃ tatiyaphalādhigamahetu nibbuto
ti attho.

Ādāyā ti gahetvā.

Vattāvatteṣi ti khuddakavattamahāvattesu.

Kovido ti kusalo, tesam pūraṇe kusalo.

Na kvaci parihāyāmi ti kvaci silesu vā samādhisamāpatti-ādisu
vā katthaci kuto pi na parihāyāmi sabbattha me parihāni nāma na
vijjatī ti diṭṭeti. Na koci parihāyāmi ti pi pāṭho. So yev' attho.

Yāvatā ti paricchedavacanam etaṃ, yāvatakan ti attho.

Buddhabhanitaṃ ti buddhavacanam.

Sobhayaṃ ti sobhesiṃ pakāsayiṃ.

Mama acchariyaṃ ti mama sammāpaṭipattiṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ
acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ Kassapo bhagavā disvā ti attho.

Saṃsaritvā ti saṃsāre saṃsaritvā.

Anācāraṃ ti anācāraṃ akattabbaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ ti attho.

"Tassa pana Kassapassa bhagavato jātanagaraṃ Bārāṇasi nāma
ashosi, 'Brahmadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, paramaḡaṇavati Dhana-
vati nāma brāhmaṇi mātā,'* Tissoṭ ca Bhāradvājoṭ ca aggasāvaka,

* Cf. D. ii. 7.

† Cf. D. ii. 5.

¹ *Budo.* XXV. 15 °bhanitaṃ.

² *Budo.* XXV. 15 satthusaṇaṃ.

³ *Budo.* XXV. 31 Tassa pi vacanaṃ sutvā bhīyyo oṭṭhaṃ paccādayiṃ.

⁴ *Budo.* XXV. 31 uttarivataṃ.

⁵ *Budo.* XXV. 32 °saretvā.

⁶ *Budo.* XXV. 32 °jjanto.

⁷ *Budo.* XXV. 32 dukkaraṇā.

⁸ *Budo.* XXV. 32 yeva.

Sabbamitto* nāma upatthāko, Anulā ca Uruvelā ca aggasāvikā, nigrodharukkho bodhi, sariraṃ visatihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, visativassasahassāni āyu,"† Nandā nām' assa bhariyā aggamahesi, Vijitaseno nāma putto, pāsādayānena nikkhami. Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXV. 33, 34] "Nagaraṃ Bārāṇasi nāma Kiki¹ nām' āsi khattiyo vasati tattha nagare sambuddhassa mahākulaṃ.

Brāhmaṇo Brahmadatto va² āsi buddhassa so pitā mātā Dhanavatī nāma³ Kassapassa mahesino.

[XXV. 39, 40] Tisso ca Bhāradvājo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka Sabbamitto upatthāko Kassapassa mahesino.

Anulā⁴ ca Uruvelā⁵ ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā bodhi tassa bhagavato nigrodho ti pavuccati.

[XXV. 42-51] Uccattanena⁶ so buddho visati ratanamuggato vijjūlatthi va ākāse cando va gahapūrito.

Visativassasahassāni āyu tassa mahesino tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahum.

Dhammatalākaṃ⁷ māpetvā sīlaṃ datvā vilepanaṃ dhammadussaṃ nivāsetvā dhammamālaṃ vibhajjiya.⁸

Dhammavimalam ādēsaṃ ṭhapayitvā mahājane keci nibbānaṃ patthentā passantu me alaṅkaraṃ.

Silakaṇḍukaṃ datvāna jhānakavacavammitaṃ⁹ dhammacammaṃ pārupitvā¹⁰ datvā sannāham uttamaṃ.

Satiphalakaṃ datvāna tikkhaṃ¹¹ nānakuntimaṃ¹¹ dhammakhaggavaraṃ datvā sīlaṃ¹² samsaggamaddanaṃ¹³

Tevijjabhūsaṇaṃ¹³ datvā¹³ āvelaṃ¹⁴ caturo phale chaḷabhiññābharaṇaṃ datvā dhammapupphapilandhanaṃ.

* Cf. D. ii. 8.

† Cf. Jā. i. 43.

¹ Budv. XXV. 33 Kiki.

² Budv. XXV. 34 ca.

³ Budv. XXV. 34 omits mātā and reads Dhanavatī nāma janikā.

⁴ Budv. XXV. 40 Anulā.

⁵ Budv. XXV. 40 Uruvelā.

⁶ Budv. XXV. 42 uccatarena.

⁷ Budv. XXV. 44 talākaṃ.

⁸ Budv. XXV. 44 virājiya.

⁹ Budv. XXV. 46 vammikaṃ.

¹⁰ Budv. XXV. 46 petvā.

¹¹ Budv. XXV. 47 tikkhaṇḍapaṇaṃ.

¹² Budv. XXV. 47 sīlaṃ.

¹³ Budv. XXV. 48 tevijjabhūsaṇaṃ datvāna.

¹⁴ Budv. XXV. 48 āvelaṃ.

Saddhammapaṇḍaracchattam datvā pāpanivāraṇam
māpayitv¹ ābhayaṃ¹ pupphaṃ nibbuto so sasāvako.

Eso hi sammāsambuddho appameyyo durāsado
eso hi dhammaratano svākkhāto² ehipassiko.

Eso hi saṅgharatano suppaṭipanno anuttaro
sabbam samantarāhitam nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā " ti.

Tattha vijjulaṭṭhi vā ti meghabhāvena saṇṭhitā vijjullatā viya.
Cando va gahapūrito ti parivesagahaparikkhitto punvacando viya.
Dhammalaṭṭhikaṃ māpetvā ti pariyattidhammatalākaṃ māpayitvā.
Sīlaṃ datvā vilepanan ti catupārisuddhisīlasaṅkhātam cittasanta-
tīvibhūsanattham vilepanam datvā.

Dhammadussaṃ nivāsetvā ti hirottappadhammasaṅkhātam sātaka-
yugaṃ nivāsetvā.

Dhammamālaṃ vibhajjivā ti sattatimsabodhipakkhiyadhammakū-
sumamālaṃ vibhajitvā viracitvā ti attho.

Dhammavimalaṃ ādāsaṃ ti vimalaṃ ca sotāpattimaggasaṅkhātam
ādāsaṃ sāvajjānavajjakusalākusaladhammasallakkhanattham mahā-
janassa dhammatalākatīre dhamm' ādāsaṃ ṭhapetva ti attho.

Mahājane ti mahājanassa.

Keci-nibbānaṃ patthentā ti vimalaṃ ca sotāpattimaggam sabbākusa-
lamalavilayakaraṃ amatam asaṅkhatam antikaṃ paramasantaṃ
accutiraṣaṃ nibbānaṃ patthentā vicaranti te imaṃ alaṅkāraṃ vut-
tappakāraṃ mayā dassitaṃ passantū ti attho. Nibbānaṃ atipat-
thento passantu me alaṅkaran ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho.

Alaṅkaran ti rassaṃ katvāna vuttaṃ.

Sīlakaṇcukaṃ ti pañcasīladasasīlacatupārisuddhisīlamayakaṇcukaṃ.

Jhānakavacavammītan ti catukkapañcakaṃ jhānakavacaṃ ban-
dhitvā.

Dhammacammaṃ pārupitvā ti satisampajaññasāṅkhātacammaṃ pā-
rupitvā.

Datvā sannāham uttamaṃ ti uttamaṃ caturāṅgasamannāgataṃ
viriyasannāham datvā katvā ti attho.

Satīphalaṃ datvānā ti rāgādidosāripāpanivāraṇattham catusati-
paṭṭhānaphalakanivāraṇam datvā.

Tikkhaṃ āṇakuntimaṃ ti paṭivedhasamatthātā tikkhāvipassa-
nāññāpakuntavantaṃ, vipassanāññāpanisītakuntavaraṃ ti attho, kile-
sabalaniḍḍhanakaraṃ yogāvacaṃ ṭhapetvā ti attho.

¹ Bude. XXV. 49 māpetvā abhayaṃ.

² Bude. XXV. 50 svākkhāto.

Dhammakhaggavarāṃ datvā ti tassa yogāvacarassa viriyupalatala-nisitadhāraṃ maggapaññāvarakhaggaṃ datvā.

Sīlaṃ saṃsaggamaddanan ti ariyaṃ lokuttarasīlaṃ kilesasaṃsaggamaddanatthāya kilesanigghātanatthāyā ti attho.

Tevijjābhūsanāṃ datvā ti tivijjāmayāṃ vibhūsanāṃ datvā.

Āvelaṃ caturo phale ti cattāri phalāni vaṭṭasaṃsakaṃ katvā.

Chalābhiniññābharaṇaṃ ti ābharaṇatthāya alaṅkāraṇatthāya chalābhiniññāyo datvā.

Dhammapupphapilandhanaṃ ti navalokuttaradhammasaṅkhātakusumamālaṃ katvā.

Saddhammapaṇḍaracchattaṃ datvā pāpanivāraṇaṃ ti accantavissuddhaṃ vimuttisacchattaṃ sabbākusalātanivāraṇaṃ datvā.

Māpayitv' ābhayaṃ pupphaṃ ti abhayapuragāmināṃ aṭṭhaṅgikamaggaṃ pupphaṃ katvā ti attho.

Kassapo kira bhagavā Kāsiraṭṭhe Setavyanagare Setavyuyyāne parinibbāyi. Dhātuyo kir' assa na vikiriṃsu. Sakala-Jambudīpavāsino manussā sannipatitvā ekamekaṃ suvaṇṇiṭṭhikaṃ koṭi-agghanaṃ ratanaviccittaṃ bahi racanattaṃ ekamekaṃ addhakoṭi-agghanaṃ abbhantarapūraṇattaṃ manosilāmayāṃ mattikākiccaṃ telena udakakiccaṃ karonto yojanubbedhaṃ thūpaṃ akaṃsu.

Kassapo pi bhagavā katakicco

sabbasattahitaṃ eva karonto

Kāsiraṇagare migadāye

lokanandanakaro vasi ti.

Sesagāthāsu sabbattha pākaṭaṃ evā ti.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Kassapa-buddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Ettāvata catuvisatibuddhānaṃ vaṃsavannaṇā sabbākārena samattā ti.

XXVI. GOTAMABUDDHAVAMSAVANNAṆĀ.

Idāni yasmā amhākaṃ Buddhavaṃsassa vannaṇā anukkamena sampattā tasmā 'yaṃ tassa vannaṇā. "Tattha amhākaṃ bodhisatto Dīpaṅkarādīnaṃ catuvisatiyā buddhānaṃ santike adhikāraṃ karonto kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni āgato. Kas-

sapassa pana bhagavato orabhāge ṭhapetvā imaṃ sammāsambud-
dhaṃ añño buddho nāma n' atthi. Iti Dīpaṅkarādīnaṃ catuvīsatiyā
buddhānaṃ santike laddhabyākaraṇo pana bodhisatto. Ye te pana:

' Manussattaṃ liṅgasampattihetu satthāradassanaṃ
pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā
atṭha dhammasamodhānā abhinīhāro samijjhatī '* ti

ime atṭha dhamme samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarapādamūle katābhini-
hārena

' Handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito c' ito '†

(ussāhaṃ katvā)¹

' vicinanto tadāddakkiṃ paṭhamam dānapāramin '† ti

dānapāramitādayo buddhakāradhammā diṭṭhā te pūrento yāva
Vessantarattabhāvā āgami. Āgacchanto ca ye te katābhinihārā-
naṃ ānisamsā samvaṇṇitā:

' Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannā bodhiyā niyatā narā
saṃsāraṃ dīgham addhānaṃ kappakoṭisatehi pi.

Avicimhi na uppajjanti tathā lokantaresu ca
nijjhāmatanā khuppipāsā na honti kālakañjakā.

Na honti khuddakā paṇā uppajjantā pi duggatiṃ
jāyamānā manussesu jaccandhā na bhavanti te.

Sotavekallatā n' atthi na bhavanti mūgapakkhikā
itthibhāvaṃ na gacchanti ubhatobyañjanapaṇḍakā,
na bhavanti pariyāpannā bodhiyā niyatā narā.

Muttā ānantarikehi sabbattha suddhagocarā
micchādiṭṭhiṃ na sevanti kammakiriyaḍḍanā.

Vasamānā pi saggesu asaṇṇe na upapajjare
suddhāvāsesu devesu hetu nāma na vijjati.

Nekhammaninnā sappurisā viṣaṃyuttā bhavābhava
caranti lokatthacariyāyo pūrento sabbapārami '† ti

* *Budv.* II. 59, *Jā.* i. 14, 44; *first two lines CpA.* 16.

† *Budv.* II. 116, l. 1, 117, l. 1; *Jā.* i. 20.

‡ *Jā.* i. 44.

te ānisaṃse adhigantvā āgato,* evaṃ āgacchanto “Vessantaratta-bhāve ʒhito:

‘Acetan’ āyaṃ paṭhavī aviññāya sukhaṃ dukhaṃ
sā pi dānabalā mayhaṃ sattakkhattuṃ pakampathā † ti

evaṃ mahāpaṭhavikampanāni mahāpuññāni katvā āyupariyosāne tato cavitvā Tusitabhavane nibbatti.”† “Tusitabhavane ‡ vasam-āne pana bodhisatte buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma udapādi. Lokasmiṃ hi tīpi kolāhalāni uppajjanti, seyyath’ idaṃ: kappakolāhalaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ cakkavattikolāhalaṃ ti. ‘Tattha vassasatasahassassa accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissatī ti Lokabyūhā nāma kāmāvacarā devā muttasirā vikaṇṇakesā rudammukhā assūni hatthehi puñchamānā rattavatthanivatthā ativiya virūpavesadhārino hutvā manussapathe vicarantā evaṃ ārocenti: mārīsā mārīsā ito vassasatasahassassa accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissati ayaṃ loko vinassissati mahāsana-uddo pi ussussati ayaṃ ca mahāpaṭhavī Sineru ca pabbatarājā ud-ḍayhissanti vinassissanti yāva Brahmaloḁ lokavināso bhavissati. Mettaṃ mārīsā bhāvētha karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekkhaṃ mārīsā bhāvētha, mātaraṃ pitaraṃ upaṭṭhahatha, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino hothā ti. § Idaṃ kappakolāhalaṃ nāma.

Vassasahasassassa accayena sabbaññū buddho loke uppajjissatī ti lokapāladevatā: ito mārīsā vassasahasassassa accayena buddho loke uppajjissatī ti ugghosentiyo āhīṇḍanti. Idaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma.

Vassasatassa accayena cakkavattirājā uppajjissatī ti devatā: ito mārīsā vassasatassa accayena cakkavattiko rājā uppajjissatī ti ugghosentiyo āhīṇḍanti. Idaṃ cakkavattikolāhalaṃ nāma.

Tesu buddhakolāhalaṃ sutvā sakaladasasahasaccakkavāladevatā ekato sannipatitvā: Asuko nāma satto buddho bhavissatī ti ṇatvā upasaṅkamitvā āyācanti, āyācamānā ca tassa pubbanimittesu uppannesu āyācanti. Tadā pana sabba pi tā ekekaccakkavāle Cātummahārāja-Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Vasavatti-Mahābrahmehi saddhiṃ ekaccakkavāle sannipatitvā Tusitabhavane uppannacutinimittassa¹ bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā: mārīsā tumhehi dasapāramiyo pūritā, pūrentehi na Sakka-Brahmasampatti-ādikaṃ sampattiṃ patthentehi pūritā, lokanittaraṇatthāya pana vo sabbaññutaṃ patthentehi paripūritā buddhattāya:

* Jā. i. 44-45.

† Jā. i. 47.

‡ From here to †, p. 273 below cf. Jā. i. 47-49.

§ Vism. 415.

¹ Si. I, II, III, IV uppannacuticittassa (H.).

“ Kālo 'yaṃ te mahāvīra uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakaṃ tārāyāto bujjhassu amataṃ padan ”* ti

yāciṃsu. Atha mahāsatto devatāhi evaṃ āyāciyamāno devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ adatvā va kāladīpadesakulajanetti-āyuparicchadavasena pañca mahāvilokanāni vilokesi. Tattha: kālo nu kho na kālo ti paṭhamam kalam vilokesi. Tattha vassasatasahassato uddham vaddhita-āyukālo kālo nāma na hoti. Kasmā? Tadā hi sattānaṃ jātijarāmaraṇāni na paññāyanti, buddhānaṃ ca dhammadesanā tilakkhaṇamuttā nāma n' atthi, tesam aniccaṃ dukkham anattā ti kathentānaṃ: kiṃ nām' etaṃ kathenti ti n' eva sotabbaṃ na sad-dhātappaṃ maññanti, tato abhisamayo na hoti, tasmim asati aniyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ hoti, tasmā so akālo. Vassasatato ūna-āyukālo pi kālo na hoti. Kasmā? Tadā sattā ussannakilesā honti, ussannakilesānaṃ dinnovādo ovādatṭhāne na tiṭṭhati udaye daṇḍarāji¹ viya khippaṃ vigacchati, tasmā so pi akālo. Vassasatasahassato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā, vassasatato paṭṭhāya uddham āyukālo kālo nāma. Tadā pana vassasatakālo ahosi, atha mahāsatto nibbattitabbakālo ti passi. Tato dīpaṃ olokeno sapaṇivāre cattāro dīpe oloketvā: tisu dīpesu buddhā na nibbattanti, Jambudīpe yeva nibbattanti ti dīpaṃ passi. Tato: Jambudīpo nāma mahā dasayojanasahassaparimāṇo, katarasmiṃ nu kho padese buddhā nibbattanti? ti, okāsaṃ olokeno Majjhimaṃdesaṃ passi”† “Kapilavatthuṅ nāma nagaraṃ, tattha mayā nibbattitabbaṃ ti tiṭṭhaṃ agamāsi. Tato kulam vilokento: buddhā nāma vessakule vā suddakule vā na nibbattanti. Lokasammate pana khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā nibbattanti. Etarahi khattiyakulam lokasammataṃ kulam passi. Tato mātaram vilokento: Buddhāmātā nāma lolā surādhuttā na hoti, kappasatasahassaṃ pana pūritapārami, jātito paṭṭhāya akhaṇḍapañcasilā yeva hoti, ayaṃ ca Mahāmāyā nāma devī edisi, ayaṃ me mātā bhavissati ti kittakam pan' assā āyū ti dasannaṃ māsānaṃ upari satta divasāni ti passi.

Iti imaṃ pañcavidhaṃ mahāvilokanaṃ viloketvā: kālo me mārisū buddhabhāvāyā ti devānaṃ paṭiññaṃ datvā: gacchatha tumhe ti, tā devatā uyyojetvā Tusitadevatāhi parivuto Tusitapure Nandana-vaṇaṃ pāvisi. Sabbadevalokesu Nandanavaṇaṃ atthi yeva, tatra naṃ devatā: ito cuto sugatiṃ gacchā ti pubbe katakusalakamma-

* DhA. i. 84, and above, p. 142.

† To here from ‡, p. 272 above cf. Jā. i. 47-49.

‡ From here to *, p. 274 below cf. Jā. i. 49-50.

kāsaṃ sārāyamānā vicaranti. So evaṃ tāhi devatāhi kusalaṃ sārāyamānāhi parivuto tatra vicaranto cavitvā Mahāmāyākucchismiṃ Uttarāsālhanakkhattena paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi.”* “Mahāpurisassa pana mātukucchismiṃ paṭisandhigaṇhanakkhaṇe ekappahāren’ eva sakaladasasahasā lokadhātu saṃkampi, dvattiṃsa pubbanimittāni pātura-hamsu.”† “Evaṃ‡ gahitapaṭisandhikassa bodhisattassa c’ eva bodhisattamātuyā ca upaddavanivāraṇatthaṃ khaggahatthā cattāro devaputtā ārakkhaṃ gaṇhiṃsu. Bodhisattassa mātu purisesu rāga-cittaṃ n’ uppajji, lābhaggappattā ca sā ahosi sukhinī akilantakāyā, bodhisattaṇ ca attano kucchigataṃ vipprasanne maṇiratane āvuta-paṇḍusuttaṃ viya passati. Yasmā bodhisattena vasitakucchi nāma cetiyagabbhasadisā hoti na sakkā aññena sattena āvasituṃ vā paribhuñjituṃ vā, tasmā bodhisattamātā sattāhajāte bodhisatte kālaṃ katvā Tusitapure nibhattati. Yathā pana aññā itthiyo dasa māse apatvā pi atikkamitvā pi nisinnā pi nipannā pi vijāyanti, na evaṃ bodhisattamātā, sā pana bodhisattaṃ dasa māse kucchinā pariharitvā t̥hitā va vijāyati, ayaṃ bodhisattamātu dhammatā.

Mahāmāyadevī dasa māse kucchinā bodhisattaṃ pariharitvā paripuṇṇagabbhā nātigharaṃ gantukāmā Suddhodanamahārājassa ārocesi: icchāṃ’ ahaṃ mahārāja Devadahanagaraṃ gantun ti. Rājā: sūdhū ti sampatīcehitvā Kapilapurato yāva Devadahanagarā añja-saṃ samaṃ karetvā kadali-puṇṇa-ghaṭakamukadhajapaṭākādīhi alaṇ-kārāpetvā devīṃ navakanakasivikāya nisīdāpetvā mahatiyā vibhūtiyā mahatā parivārena pesesi. Dvinnaṃ nagaraṇaṃ antare ubhayanagaravāsīnaṃ paribhogārahaṃ Lumbinīvanaṃ nāma maṅgalasā-lavanaṃ atthi. Taṃ tasmīṃ samaye mūlato yāv’ aggasūkhā sabhaṃ ekapāliphullaṃ ahosi. Sākhantarehi c’ eva pupphantarehi ca paramaratikaramadhuravirūtāhi madamuditāhi bhūtasāñcārāhi parabhatamadhukaravadhūhi upagīyamānasuranandana-Nandanavanasadisa-sobhaṃ vanaṃ disvā deviyā sālavanakīlaṃ anubhavituṃ cittaṃ uppajji.

Vibhūsitā bālajānā ti cālīnī
vibhūsitāṅgī vanit’ eva mālīnī
sālā janānaṃ nayanālimālīnī
vilumpinī vā ti viroci Lumbinī.

Amaccā rañño ārocetvā devīṃ gahetvā taṃ Lumbinīvanaṃ pavisiṃsu. Sā maṅgalasālamūlaṃ gantvā tassa ujusamavaṭṭakkhan-

* To here from ‡, p. 273 above cf. Jā. i. 49-50.

† Cf. Jā. i. 51.

‡ From here to *, p. 278 below cf. Jā. i. 51-58.

dhassa pupphaphalapallavasamalaṅkatassa yaṃ sākhaṃ gaṇhitukā-mā ahoṣi. Sā sālasākha abalā janahadaṃyololā sayam eva vilambamānā hutvā tassā karatalasmiṃ samūpāgatā. Atha sā taṃ sālasākhaṃ tambatuṅganakhujjalena kamaladalavattivatṭaṅgulīnā navakanakakaṭavalayasobhinā paramaratikarena kareṇa aggahesi. Sā taṃ sālasākhaṃ gahetvā ṭhitā asitajaladharavivaragatā bālacandarekhā viya ca aciraṭṭhitikā accippabhā viya ca Nandanavanajātaṃ devī viya ca devī virocittha. Tāvad ev' assā kammajavātā calīṃsu. Ath' assā sānipākāraṃ parikkhipitvā mātu purato ṭhapetvā mahājano paṭikkami. Sālasākhaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhamānāya eva tassā gabbhavutṭhānaṃ ahoṣi. Taṅkhaṇaṃ yeva cattāro Mahābrahmāno suvaṇṇajālaṃ ādāya gantvā tena suvaṇṇajālena bodhisattaṃ sampatīcchitvā mātu purato ṭhapetvā: attamanā hohi devī mahesakko te putto uppanno ti āhaṃsu. Yathā paṇ' aññe sattā mātukucchito nikkhamantā paṭikkulena asucinā makkhitā nikkhamanti, na evaṃ bodhisatto. So pana dve hatthapāde pasāretvā ṭhitako va mātukucchisambhavena kenaci asucinā amakkhito va suddho visado kāsikavatthe nikkhattamaṇirataṇaṃ viya virocamaṇo mātukucchito nikkhami. Evaṃ sante pi ca bodhisattassa ca bodhisattamātuyā ca sakkāratthaṃ ākāśato dve udakadhārā nikkhamitvā bodhisattassa ca mātuyā ca sarīre utuṃ gāhāpesuṃ.

Atha naṃ suvaṇṇajālena paṭiggahetvā ṭhitānaṃ Brahmānaṃ hatthato cattāro mahārājāno maṅgalasammatāya sukkhasamphassāya ajinappaveniyā gaṇhiṃsu. Tesāṃ hatthato manussā dukūlacumbatākena, manussānaṃ hatthato muñcitvā paṭhavīyaṃ patitṭhāya puratthimadisāṃ olokesi. Anekāni cakkavālasahassāni ekaṅgaṇāni ahesuṃ. Tattha devamanussā gandhapupphamālādīhi pūjyamānā: mahāpurisa tumhehi sadiso ettha n' atthi, kuto uttaritaro ti āhaṃsu. Evaṃ dasa disā oloketvā attano sadisaṃ adisvā uttaradisābhimukho satta padavītiḥārena agamāsi. Gacchanto ca paṭhavīyā evaṃ gato n' ākāśena acelako va gato na sacelako daharo ca gato na soḷasavassuddesiko mahājanassa pana ākāśena gacchanto viya ca alaṅkapaṭṭiyatto viya ca soḷasavassuddesiko viya ca ahoṣi. Tato sattame pade ṭhatvā: aggo 'ham asmi lokassā ti, ādikaṃ āsabhīṃ vācaṃ nicchārento sīhanādaṃ nadi. Bodhisatto hi tisu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhamantatto va vācaṃ nicchāresi, Mahosadhattabhāve Vessantarattabhāve imasmiṃ attabhāve ti. Mahosadhattabhāve kir' assa mātukucchito nikkhamantass' eva Sakko devarājā āgantvā candanasāraṃ hatthe ṭhapetvā gato, so taṃ muṭṭhiyaṃ katvā va nikkhanto. Atha naṃ mātā: tāta, kiṃ gahetvā āgato 'si? ti pucchi. Osadhaṃ amma ti. Iti osadhaṃ gahetvā āgatattā Osadhakumāro

tvev' assa nāmaṃ karimṣu. Vessantarattabhāve pana mātukucchito nikkhamanto va dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: atthi nu kho amma kiñci gehasmim dānaṃ dassāmi ti vadanto nikkhami. Ath' assa mātā: sadhane kule nibbatto 'si tātā ti, puttassa hatthaṃ attano hatthatale katvā sahasatthavikaṃ tṭhapesi. Imasmim attabhāve imaṃ sihanādaṃ nadī ti. Evaṃ bodhisatto tisu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto vācaṃ nicchāresi. Jātakkaṇe pi dvatimsa pubbanimittāni pāturaṃsu. Yasmiṃ samaye amhakaṃ bodhisatto Lumbinivane jāto tasmim yeva samaye Rāhulamātā devī Channo Kāludāyī amacco Ājāniyo hatthirājā Kanthako assarājā mahābodhirukkho catasso nidhikumbhiyo ca jātā, tattha eko gāvutappamāṇo eko aḍḍhayaṇanappamāṇo eko tigāvutappamāṇo eko yojanappamāṇo ahoṣi. Ime satta saha-jātā nāma honti.

Ubhayanagaravāsino mahāpurisaṃ gahetvā Kapilavatthupuram eva agamaṃsu. Taṃ divasaṃ eva: Kapilavatthunagare Suddhodanamahārājassa putto bodhimūle nisiditvā buddho bhavissati ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane haṭṭhatutṭhā devasaṅghā celukkhepadīni pavattentā kilimṣu. Tasmim samaye Suddhodanamahārājassa kulupago aṭṭha samāpattilābhī Kāladevalo nāma tāpaso bhattakiccaṃ katvā divāvihāratthāya Tāvatiṃsabhavanam gantvā tattha divāvihāram nisinnō tā devatā tutṭhamānasā kilantiyo disvā: kiṃkāraṇā tutṭhamānasā pamuditahadaya kilatha, mayhaṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ kathethā ti pucchi. Tā devatā āhaṃsu: mārisa, Suddhodanarañño putto jāto, so bodhimāṇe nisiditvā buddho hutvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessati, tassa anantarūpaṃ buddhalīlaṃ passitum labhissāmā ti iminā kāraṇena tutṭh' amhā ti. Atha tāpaso tasmaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā paramadassaniyaratanāvalokato devalokato oruya narapatinivesanaṃ pavisitvā paññattāsane nisīdi. Tato katapaṭisanthāraṃ rājānaṃ: putto kira te mahārāja jāto, taṃ passitum labhissāmā ti āha. Rājā alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ taṃ ayaṃ ānāpetvā Devalatāpasam vandāpetum abbihari. Mahāpurisassa pādā parivattitvā vijjullatā viya asitajaladharataṭṭhesu tāpasassa jaṭasu paṭiṭṭhaṃsu. Bodhisattena ten' attabhāvena vanditabbo nāma añño n' atthi. Tato tāpaso utṭhāya-saṇā bodhisattassa añjalim paggaḥesi. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā attano puttaṃ vandi. Tāpaso bodhisattassa lakkhaṇasampattiṃ disvā: bhavissati nu kho buddho udāhu na bhavissati ti āvajjitvā: nissamsayaṃ buddho bhavissati ti anāgataṃ saññānena ñatvā: acchariyapuriso ayaṃ ti sitaṃ akāsi. Tato: ahaṃ imaṃ buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhūṃ labhissāmi nu kho ti upadhārento: na labhissāmi, antara yeva kālaṃ katvā buddhasaḥassena pi gantvā bodhetum asakkuṇeyye arūpabhāve nibbattissāmi ti disvā: evarūpaṃ nāma acchariyapuri-

saṃ datṭhuṃ na labhissāmi mahatī vata me hāni bhavissati ti parodi. Manussā pana disvā: amhākaṃ ayyo idān' eva hasitvā puna rodituṃ ārabhi, kin nu kho bhante amhākaṃ ayyaputtassa koci antarāyo bhavissati ti pucchimsu. Tāpaso āha: n' atth' etassa antarāyo, nissamsayena buddho bhavissati. Atha kasmā tumhe paroditthā ti. Evarūpaṃ acchariyapurisaṃ buddhabhūtaṃ datṭhuṃ na labhissāmi, mahatī vata me hāni bhavissati ti attānaṃ anusocanto rodāmi ti āha. Tato bodhisattaṃ pañcame divase sisāṃ nahāpetvā sakkāraṃ katvā: nāmaṃ gaṇhissāmi ti rājabhavanaṃ catujātikagandhena upalimpitvā lājapañcamāni kusumāni vikiritvā asambhinnapāyāsaṃ pacāpetvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū atṭhasate brāhmaṇe nimantetvā rājabhavane nisidāpetvā madhupāyāsaṃ bhojetvā sakkāraṃ katvā: kin nu kho bhavissati ti lakkhaṇāni pariggāhāpesuṃ. Tesu Rāma-dayo atṭha brāhmaṇā pariggāhakā ahesuṃ. Tesu satta janā dve aṅguliyo ukkhipitvā vyākariṃsu: imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato agāraṃ ajjhāvasanto rājā hoti cakkavattī, pabbajamāno buddho ti. Tesāṃ pana sabbadaharo gottena Koṇḍañño nāma brāhmaṇo bodhisattassa lakkhaṇavarasampattiṃ disvā: etassa agāramajjhe ṭhānakāraṇaṃ n' atthi, ekanten' eva vivattacchado buddho bhavissati ti ekam eva aṅguḷiṃ ukkhipitvā evaṃ vyākāsi. Ath' assa nāmaṃ gaṇhantā sabbalokatthasiddhikarattā Siddhattho ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Atha te brāhmaṇā attano gharāni gantvā putte āmantetvā evaṃ āhaṃsu: amhe mahallakā, Suddhodanamahārājassa puttaṃ sabbaññutaṃ pattaṃ mayaṃ sambhaveyyāma vā na vā tumhe pana tasmim pabbajitvā sabbaññutaṃ patte tassa sāsane pabbajathā ti. Tato satta pi janā yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatva yathākammaṃ gatā. Koṇḍañña-māṇavo arogo ahosi. Tadā pana so rājā: kiṃ disvā mama putto pabbajissati ti te pucchi. Cattāri pubbanimittāni disvā ti. Katarāṇ ca katarāṇ ca ? ti. Jiṇṇaṃ vyādhitaṃ mataṃ pabbajitan ti. Rājā: ito paṭṭhāya evarūpānaṃ mama puttassa santikaṃ upasaṅkamituṃ mā adatthā ti vatvā kumārassa cakkhupathe jiṇṇapurisādiṇaṃ āgamananivāraṇatthaṃ catusu disāsu gāvute gāvute ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Taṃ divasaṃ tasmim ṭhāne sannipatitesu asītiyā ṇātikulasahassesu ekameko ekamekaṃ puttaṃ paṭijāni: ayaṃ buddho vā hotu rājā vā, mayaṃ ekamekaṃ puttaṃ dassāma, sace buddho bhavissati khattiyasamaṇehi yeva parivuto vicarissati, sace rājā cakkavatti bhavissati khattiyakumārehi yeva parivuto vicarissati ti. Atha rājā mahāpurisassa paramarūpasampannā vigatasabbadosā dhātiyo adāsi. Bodhisatto anantena parivārena mahatā sirisamu-dayena vaḍḍhi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ rañño vappamaṅgalaṃ nāma ahosi. Taṃ diva-

saṃ rājā mahatiyā vibhūtiyā parivārena vappamaṅgalavappakara-
 natthānam agamāsi. Tattha rājā paramamaṅgalaṃ suvaṇṇanaṅga-
 laṃ gaṇhāti amaccādayo rajatanaṅgalādini gaṇhanti. Taṃ diva-
 saṃ naṅgalasahassaṃ yojiyati. Bodhisattaṃ parivāretvā nisinna-
 dhātiyo: rañño sampattiṃ passāmā ti antosāṇito bahi nikkhantā.
 Atha kho bodhisatto ito c' ito ca olokento kañci adisvā sahasā utthā-
 ya pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ānāpāne pariggahetvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ
 nibbattesi. Dhātiyo khajjabhojjantare vicarantiyo thokaṃ cirā-
 yimsu. Sesarukkhānaṃ chāyā nivattā tassa pana jamburukkhassa
 chāyā parimaṇḍalā hutvā tatth' eva atthāsi. Dhātiyo pan' assa:
 ayyaputto ekako vā ti vegena sāṇipākāraṃ ukkhipitvā pariyesantiyo
 sirisayane pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ taṃ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā gantvā
 rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā vegena gantvā: ayaṃ te tāta dutiyavandanā
 ti puttāṃ vandi. Atha mahāpuriso anukkamena soḷasavassudde-
 siko ahosi.

Rājā bodhisattassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavike Ramma-Suramma-
 Subhanāmake tayo pāsāde kāresi. Ekaṃ navabhūmaṃ ekaṃ
 sattabhūmaṃ ekaṃ pañcabhūmaṃ tayo pi pāsādā ubbedhena
 samappamāṇā ahesuṃ. Bhūmikāsu pana nānattaṃ ahosi. Atha
 rājā cintesi: putto me vayappatto chattam ussāpetvā rajjasiriṃ passis-
 sāmī ti. So: sokiyaṇaṃ paṇṇāni pahini putto me vayappatto rajje
 taṃ patiṭṭhāpessāmi sabbe attano gehesu vayappattā dārikā imaṃ
 gehaṃ pesentu ti. Te rañño sāsanaṃ sutvā: kumāro kevalaṃ rūpa-
 sampanno na kiñci sippaṃ jānāti dārabharaṇaṃ kātuṃ na sakkhis-
 sati na mayaṃ dhītaro dassāmā ti āhaṃsu. Rājā taṃ pavattiṃ
 sutvā puttassa santikaṃ gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Bodhisatto:
 kiṃ sippaṃ dassetuṃ vaṭṭatī ti āha."* Sahassatthā-maṃ dhanuṃ
 āropetuṃ vaṭṭatī tātā ti. Tena hi āharāpethā ti. Rājā āharāpetvā
 adāsi dhanuṃ. Taṃ dhanuṃ purisasahassaṃ āropeti purisasahas-
 saṃ oropeti mahāpuriso taṃ sarāsaṇaṃ āharāpetvā pallaṅkena ni-
 sinno va jiyāṃ pādaṅgutthake vethāpetvā kaḍḍhanto pādaṅguttha-
 ken' eva dhanuṃ āropetvā vāmena hatthena daṇḍe gahetvā dakkhi-
 ṇahatthena kaḍḍhitvā jiyāṃ ropesi. Sakalanagaraṃ uppattanākā-
 rappattaṃ ahosi. Kiṃ saddo eso? ti ca vutte: devo gajjati ti
 āhaṃsu. Aññe: tumhe na jānātha na devo gajjati Aṅgirasassa ku-
 mārassa sahasatthā maṃ dhanuṃ āropetvā jiyāṃ pothentassa ji-
 yappahārasaddo eso ti āhaṃsu. Sākiyā taṃ sutvā tāvataken' eva
 āraddhacittā tuṭṭhamānasā ahesuṃ. Atha mahāpuriso: kiṃ kātuṃ
 vaṭṭatī ti āha. Atthaṅgulabalaṃ ayopattaṃ kaṇḍena vijjhituṃ

* To here from ‡, p. 274 cf. Jā. i. 51-58.

vaṭṭatī ti. Taṃ vijjhītvā aññaṃ: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī ti āha. Caturāṅgulabahalaṃ asanaphalakaṃ vijjhītuṃ vaṭṭatī ti. Taṃ vijjhītvā aññaṃ: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī ti āha. Vidatthibahalaṃ udughoraphalakaṃ vijjhītuṃ vaṭṭatī ti. Taṃ vinivijjhītvā aññaṃ: kiṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī. Tato vālikasakaṭāṇi ti āhamsu. Mahāsatto vālikasakaṭaṃ pi palālasakaṭaṃ pi vinivijjhītvā uduke ekusabhappamāṇaṃ kaṇḍaṃ pesesi thale aṭṭha usabhappamāṇaṃ. Atha naṃ vātingaṇasaññāya vālaṃ vijjhītuṃ vaṭṭatī ti āhamsu. Tena hi yojanamatte vātingaṇaṃ bandhāpethā ti vatvā yojanamattake vātingaṇasaññāya vālaṃ bandhāpetvā rattandhakārameghapaṭalachannāsu disāsu kaṇḍaṃ khipi. Taṃ gantvā yojanamattake vālaṃ phāletvā paṭhaviyaṃ pāvīsi. Na kevalaṃ ettakaṃ eva taṃ divasaṃ mahāpuriso loke vattamāṇaṃ sabbaṃ sippaṃ eva dassesi. Atha Sākiyā attano dhītaro alaṅkaritvā pesayiṃsu. Cattāḷisasaḥassāni nāṭakitthiyo ahesuṃ. Rāhulamatā pana devī aggamahesi ahoṣi. Mahāpuriso devakumāro viya surayuvatiparivuto nippurisehi turiyehi paricariyamāno mahāsampattiṃ anubhavamāno utuvārena utuvārena tesu tiṣṣu pāsādesu viharati. “Ath’ ekadivasaṃ* bodhisatto uyyānabhūmiṃ gantukāmo sārathīṃ āmantetvā: rathaṃ yojeḥi uyyānabhūmiṃ passissāmi ti āha. So: sādḥu ti paṭissuṇitvā mahārahaṃ vararucirathirakubbaravarūthaṃ thirataraneminābhīṃ varakanakaraḥatamaṇiratanaViracitesāmukhaṃ navakanakaraḥatatā-rakaracitanemipassaṃ samosaritavividhasurabhikusumadāmasassirikaṃ ravirathasadisadassaniyaṃ vararathaṃ samalaṅkaritvā sasikumudasadisavaṇṇe anilagarulajave ājāniye caturo maṅgalasindhavaṃ yojetvā bodhisattassa paṭivedesi. Bodhisatto devavimānasadisam taṃ rathavaram āruya uyyānābhīmukho agamāsi.

Atha devatā: Siddhatthakumārassa abhisambujjhanakālo āsanno, pubbanimittam assa dassessāmā ti ekaṃ devaputtaṃ jarājajjarasariṃ khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesaṃ vaṅkagattaṃ daṇḍahatthaṃ pavedhamāṇaṃ katvā dassesuṃ. Taṃ bodhisatto c’ eva sārathī ca passanti. Tato bodhisatto: sārathī ko nāṃ’ esa puriso, kesā pi ’ssa na yathā aññesaṃ ti Mahāpanādasutte† āgatanayen’ eva pucchitvā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: dhi-r-atthu vata bho jātiṃ yatra hi nāma jātassa jarā paññāyissatī ti samviggahadāyo tato paṭinivattitvā pāsādam ev’ āgami.

Rājā: kiṃkaraṇā mama putto paṭinivattī? ti pucchi. Jinṇapuriṃ sam disvā devā ti. Tato kampamāṇamānaso rājā adḍhayojane

* From here to *, p. 285 below cf. Jā. i. 58-66.

† Mahāpanādaḍātaka, Jā. ii. 331. Jā. i. 59 reads Mahāpadāne (D. ii. 1 ff.).

ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Pun' ekadivasaṃ bodhisatto uyyānaṃ gacchan-
to tāhi eva devatāhi nimmitaṃ vyādhitaṃ ca purisaṃ disvā puri-
manayen' eva pucchitvā saṃviggahadayo nivattitvā pāsādam ev'
abhirūhi.

Rājā sutvā nāṭakāni vissajjesi pabbajjaṃ assa bhinnaṃ karissanti,
rakkhaṃ vaddhetvā samantato tigāvutappamaṇe padese ārakkhaṃ
ṭhapesi. Puna bodhisatto ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gacchanto sunivat-
thaṃ supārutaṃ pabbajitaṃ disvā: ko nāṃ' esa samma sārathī? ti
sārathim pucchi. Sārathi: kiñcā pi buddhappādassa abhāvā pabba-
jitaṃ vā pabbajitaguṇe vā na jānāti devatānubhāvena pana pabba-
jito nāma ayaṃ devā ti vatvā pabbajjāya guṇaṃ tassa vaṇnesi.

Tato bodhisatto pabbajjāya ruciṃ uppādetvā taṃ divasaṃ uyyā-
naṃ agamāsi. Dīghāyukā bodhisattā vassasate vassasate atikkante
jiṇṇādisu ekekaṃ addasaṃsu. Ambhākaṃ pana bodhisatto appāyuka-
kāle uppannattā catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena uyyānaṃ gacchanto
anukkamena ekekaṃ addasa. Dīghabhāṇakā āhu: cattāri nimittāni
ekadivase disvā agamāsi ti. Tattha divasabhāgaṃ kilītvā uyyāna-
rasaṃ anubhavitvā maṅgalapokkharaniyā nahāyitvā atthaṃgate
suriye maṅgalasilātale nisīdi attānaṃ alaṅkārapetukāmo. Ath' assa
cittācāramaññāya Sakkena devānaṃ indena āṇatto Vissakamma
nāma devaputto āgantvā tass' eva kappakasadiso hutvā dibbena
alaṅkārena alaṅkari. Ath' assa sabbālaṅkārasamalaṅkatassa sabba-
tālāvacaresu sakāni sakāni paṭibhānāni dassayantesu brāhmaṇesu
jaya nandā ti ādihi vacanehi sutamaṅgalikādisu nānappakārehi
maṅgalavacanathutighose sāvayantesu sabbālaṅkārasamalaṅkataṃ
rathavaraṃ abhirūhi. Tasmim samaye: Rāhulamātā puttaṃ vijātā
ti sutvā Suddhodanamahārājā: puttassa tuṭṭhiṃ pavedathā ti sāsa-
naṃ pesesi. Bodhisatto taṃ sutvā: Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan
ti āha. Rājā: kiṃ me putto avacā ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā:
ito paṭṭhāya me nattā Rāhulakumāro tveva hotū ti āha. Bodhi-
satto pi taṃ rathavaram āruya mahatā parivārena atimanoramena
sirīsobhaggena nagaraṃ pāvīsi. Tasmim samaye rūpasiriyā guṇa-
sampattiyaṃ ca akisā Kisāgotamī nāma khattiyakaññā uparipāsādava-
ratalagatā nagaraṃ pavisantassa bodhisattassa rūpasiriṃ disvā
sañjātāpītisomanassā hutvā:

“ Nibbutā nūna sā mātā
nibbuto nūna so pitā
nibbutā nūna sā nārī
yass' āyaṃ īdiso patī ”* ti

idaṃ udānaṃ udānesi. Bodhisatto taṃ sutvā va cintesi: ayaṃ me sussaṇaṃ vacanaṃ sāvesi ahaṃ nibbānaṃ gavesanto vicarāmi ajj' eva mayā gharāvāsaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhammapabbajitvā nibbānaṃ gavesituṃ vaṭṭatī ti. Ayaṃ imassā ācariyabhāgo hotū ti kaṇṭhato omūcitvā Kisāgotamiyā satasahassagghanikaṃ paramaratikaraṃ muttāharaṃ pesesi. Sā: Siddhatthakumāro mayi paṭibaddhahadayo hutvā paṇṇākāraṃ pesesi ti somanassajātā ahosi. Bodhisatto pi mahatā sirisamudayena paramaramaṇiyaṃ pāsādam abhiruhitvā sirisayane nipajji. Tāvadeva naṃ paripuṇṇarajanikarasadisaruciravaravadanā bimbaphalasadisadasanavasanā sitavimalasamasamhitā vivaravaradasanā asitanayanakesapāsā sujātadvinātinilakuṭilabhamukā sujātaḥṃsasamasamhitapayodharā ratikaravakanakaraajataviracitavaramaṇimekhalāparigatavisālagghanajaghana-taṭṭā karikarasannibhoruyugalā naccagītavāditesu kusalā surayuvatisadisarūpasobhā varayuvatiyo madhuraravāni turiyāni gahetvā mahāpurisaṃ samparivāretvā ramayantiyo naccagītavādītāni payojimsu. Bodhisatto pana kilesesu virattacittatāya naccagītādisu anabhirato muhuttaṃ niddaṃ okkami.

Tā taṃ disvā: yass' atthāya naccādīni mayā payojema, so niddaṃ upagato, idāni kimatthaṃ kilamāmā ti gahitaturiyāni ajjhottharitvā nipajjimsu. Gandhatelappadīpā jhāyanti. Bodhisatto pabujjhitvā sayanapīṭṭhe pallaṅkena nisīno addasa tā itthiyo turiyabhaṇḍāni avattharitvā niddāyantiyo paggharitalālākilinnakapolagattā ekaccā dante khādantiyo ekaccā vippalapantiyo ekaccā vivaṭamukhā ekaccā apagatavasanasanā pākātabhībhacchasambādhaṭṭhānā ekaccā vimuttākulasiroruhā susānarūparūpaṃ dhārayamānā¹ sayimsu mahāsatto tasmaṃ vippakāraṃ disvā bhīyosomattāya kāmesu anabhirata-citto ahosi. Tassa pana alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ dasasatanayanabhavanasadisaṃ rucirasobhaṃ pi pāsādavaratalaṃ apavidddhamatasarirakunapabharitaṃ āmakasusānaṃ iva paramapaṭikkulaṃ upaṭṭhāsi. Tayo bhavā ādittabhavanasadisā hutvā upaṭṭhahimsu: upaddutaṃ vata bho upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho ti ca vācaṃ pavattesi, ativiya pabbajjāya cittaṃ nami. Ajj' eva mayā mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamituṃ vaṭṭatī ti sirisayanato utthāya dvārasamīpaṃ gantvā: ko etthā ti āha. Ummāre sīsaṃ katvā nipanno Channo: ahaṃ ayyaputta Channo ti āha. Ajja ahaṃ mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitukāmo, na kiñci paṭivedhetvā sīghaṃ ekam atijavaṃ sindhavaṃ kappehi ti. So: sādhu devā ti assabhaṇḍakaṃ gahetvā assasālaṃ gantvā gandhatelappadīpesu jalantesu sumanapaṭivitānassa heṭṭhā

¹ II, III, V, sobhayamānā (H.).

paramaramaṇiye bhūmibhāge t̥hitaṃ arimanthakaṃ Kanthakaṃ turaṅgavaraṃ disvā: ajja mayā ayyaputtassa nikkhamanatt̥hāya imam eva maṅgala-assaṃ kappetum vaṭṭati ti Kanthakaṃ kappesi. So kappiyamāno va aññāsi: ayaṃ kappanā atigāḷhā, aññesu divasesu uyyānakilaṃ gamanakāle kappanā viya na hoti. Nissaṃsayam ajja ayyaputto mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamatī ti tato tuṭṭhamā-naso mahāhasitaṃ hasi. Tassa nādo sakala-Kapilapuraṃ unnādaṃ kareyya devatā pana sannirumbhitvā na kassaci sotum adamsu. Bodhisatto: puttaṃ tāva passissāmī ti cintetvā t̥hitaṭṭhānato Rāhulamātuyā vasanatt̥hānaṃ gantvā gabbhadvāraṃ vivari. Tasmiṃ khaṇe antogabbhe gandhatelappadīpo jhāyati. Rāhulamātā sumanamallikādīnaṃ ammaṇamattena abhippakiṇṇavarasayane putta-kassa matthake hatthaṃ t̥hapetvā niddāyati. Bodhisatto ummāre pādaṃ t̥hapetvā t̥hītako va oloketvā: sac' āhaṃ deviyā hatthaṃ apanetvā mama puttaṃ gaṇhissāmi devī pabujjhissati, evaṃ me abhinikkhamanassa antarāyo bhavissati buddho hutvā va āgantvā puttaṃ passissāmī ti cintetvā pāsādatalato otaritvā assasamipam gantvā evaṃ āha: tāta Kanthaka tvaṃ ajja ekarattiṃ maṃ tāraya ahaṃ taṃ nissāya buddho hutvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ tāressāmī ti tato ullaṅghitvā Kanthakassa piṭṭhiṃ āruyhi. Kanthako givato paṭṭhāya āyāmato aṭṭhārasahattho hoti tadanurūpena ubbedhena saman-nāgato rūpasampattijavabalasampattisampanno dhotasaṅkhasadisavaṇṇo. Tato bodhisatto varaturaṅgapitṭhigato Channaṃ assassa vāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā aḍḍharattasamaye nagarassa mahādvāraṃ sampatto. Tadā pana rājā pubbe 'va bodhisattassa gamanapaṭisedhanatt̥hāya dvisu dvārakavāṭesu ekekaṃ purisasahassachi vivarita-baṃ kāretvā tattha bahupurise ārakkhaṃ t̥hapesi. Bodhisatto kira purisagaṇanāya koṭisatasahassassa balaṃ dhāresi, hatthigaṇa-nāya koṭisahassassa. Tassa so cintesi: yadi dvāraṃ na avāpuriyati ajja Kanthakassa piṭṭhe nisīnno va Channaṃ vāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā tena saddhiṃ yeva Kanthakaṃ ūrūhi nippīletvā aṭṭhārasahatthaṃ pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkameyyan ti. Channo Kanthako ca evaṃ eva cintesum: dvāre adhivatthā devatā dvāraṃ vivarimsu. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Māro pāpimā: mahāsattaṃ nivattessāmī ti āgantvā gūgana-tale t̥hatvā āha:

Mā nikkhama mahāvīra ito te sattame dine
dibban tu cakkaratanaṃ addhā pātubhavissati,

dvisahassaparittadīpaparivārānaṃ mahādīpānaṃ rajjaṃ karissasi
nivatta mārīsā ti. Mahāpuriso āha: ko 'si tvaṃ? ti. Ahaṃ Vasa-vatti ti:

Jānām' ahaṃ mahārāja mayhaṃ cakkassa sambhavaṃ¹
anattiko 'haṃ rajjena gaccha tvaṃ Māra mā idha.

Sakalaṃ dasasahassam pi lokadhātum ahaṃ pana
unnādetvā bhavissāmi buddho loka vināyako ti

āha. So tatth' ev' antaradhāyi. Mahāpuriso ekūnatimsavassakāle
hatthagataṃ cakkavattirajjaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekko chaḍḍe-
tvā cakkavattisirinivāsabhūtā rājabhavanā nikkhamitvā Āsūlhapu-
ṇamūya Uttarāsālhanakkhatte vattamāne nagarato nikkhamitvā
nagaraṃ apaloketukāmo ahoṣi. Vitakkasamanantaram eva kulā-
lacakkaṃ viya so bhūmippadeso parivatti. Yathā t̥hito va mahā-
satto Kapilapuraṃ disvā tasmim bhūmippadeso Kanthakanivatta-
nacetiyat̥thānaṃ dassetvā gantabbamaggābhimukhaṃ yeva Kan-
thakaṃ katvā pāyāsi mahatā sakkārena ulārena sirisamudayena.
Tadā bodhisatte gacchante tassa purato devatā sat̥thim ukkāsatasa-
hassāni dhārayiṃsu, tathā pacchato dakkhiṇapassato sat̥thim ukkā-
satasahassāni tathā vāmapassato. Aparā devatā surabhikusumamū-
lādāmacandanacunṇavāmadharajapatākāhi sakkarontiyo parivāretvā
agamāṃsu. Dibhāni saṃgītāni anekāni ca turiyāni vajjimsu.

Iminā sirisamudayena gacchanto bodhisatto ekaratten' eva tiri-
rajjaṇi atikkamma timsayojanikaṃ maggaṃ gantvā Anomānadīti-
raṃ sampāpuṇi. Atha bodhisatto nadīti t̥hatvā Channaṃ pucchi:
kā nāma ayaṃ nadī? ti. Anomā nāma devā ti. Amhākaṃ pi
pabbajjā anomā bhavissatī ti paṇhiyā assaṃ ghaṭento assassa sañ-
ñam adāsi. Asso ullaṅghitvā at̥tha usabHAVIT̥thārāya nadiyā pāri-
matire at̥thāsi. Bodhisatto assapit̥thito oruyha muttārāsīsadiṣe
vālūkāpuline t̥hatvā Channaṃ āmantesi: samma Channa, tvaṃ
mayhaṃ ābharaṇāni c' eva Kanthakaṃ ca ādāya gaccha, ahaṃ pab-
bajissāmi ti. Channo: ahaṃ pi deva pabbajissāmi ti āha. Na
labbhā tvayā pabbajitum, gacch' eva tvaṃ ti tikkhattum nivāretvā
ābharaṇāni c' eva Kanthakaṃ ca paṭicchāpetvā cintesi: ime mayhaṃ
kesā samaṇasārūppā na honti, te khaggena chindissāmi ti dakkhiṇa-
hatthena paramanisiṭāsivaraṃ gahetvā vāmahatthena moliyā sad-
dhiṃ cūlaṃ gahetvā chindī. Kesā dvaṅgulamattā hutvā dakkhiṇato
āvattamānā sise alliyiṃsu. Tesāṃ pana kesānaṃ yāvajivaṃ tadeva
pamāṇaṃ ahoṣi. Massu tadanurūpaṃ puna kesamassuharaṇakic-
caṃ n' āhoṣi. Bodhisatto moliyā saddhiṃ cūlaṃ gahetvā: sac'
āhaṃ buddho bhavissāmi ākāse tiṭṭhatu no ce bhūmiyaṃ patatū

¹ H. v.l. Māra jānām' ahaṃ mayhaṃ dibbacakkassa sambhavaṃ—iti aññāsu
poṭṭhakesu.

ti, ākāse khipi. Cūlāmaṇibandhanam yojanappamāṇaṭṭhānam gantvā ākāse aṭṭhāsi. Atha Sakko devarājā dibbena cakkhunā olo-kento yojanakena ratanacaṅgotakena taṃ paṭiggahetvā Tāvatiṃsa-bhavane Cūlāmaṇicetiyaṃ nāma paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Yath' āha:

Chetvāna molim varagandhavāsitaṃ
vehāsayam ukkhipi aggapuggalo
sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi
suvanṇacaṅgotavarena Vāsavo ti.

Puna bodhisatto cintesi: imāni kāsikavatthāni na mayhaṃ samaṇasārubbāni ti. Ath' assa Kassapabuddhakāle porāṇasahāyako Ghaṭṭikāramahābrahmā ekaṃ buddhantaram vināsabhāvāppattena mittabhāvena cintesi: ajja me sahāyako mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nik-khanto samaṇaparikkhāram assa gahetvā gacchāmi ti.

Ticīvaraṇ ca patto ca
vāsi sūci ca bandhanam
parissāvanena aṭṭh' ete
yuttayogassa bhikkhuno ti

ime aṭṭha samaṇaparikkhāre āharitvā adāsi. Mahāpuriso arahad-dhaṃ nivāsetvā uttamam pabbajjavesam gaṇhitvā va: Channa mama vacanena mātāpitunnam ārogyam vadehi ti vatvā uyyojesi. Tato Channo mahāpurisaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Kanthako pana Channena saddhiṃ mantayamānassa bodhisattassa vacanaṃ suṇanto: n' atth' idāni mayhaṃ puna sāmīno dassanan ti cakkhupatham assa vijahanto viyogadukkham adhivāsetum asakkon-to hadayena phalitena kālam katvā surāripudurabhibhavane Tāva-tiṃsabbhavane Kanthako nāma devaputto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa uppatti Vimalatthavilāsiniyā Vimānavatthaṭṭhakathāya* gahetabbā. Channassa paṭhamam eko va soko ahosi. So Kanthakassa kālakiri-yāya dutiyena sokena pīliyamāno rodanto paridevanto dukkhena agamāsi. Bodhisatto pi pabbajitvā tasmim yeva padese Anupiyaṃ nāma ambavanam atthi tattha sattāham pabbajjāsukhena vitinā-metvā tato sañjhāppabhānurañjitasaliladharasaṃvuto saradasama-yaparipunṇo rajanikaro viya kāsāvavarasaṃvuto ekako pi aneka-janaparivuto viya virocāmāno taṃ vanaṇvāsīmigaṇṇakhiṇam naya-nāmatapāṇam iva karonto ekacaro siho viya narasiho mattamā-taṇṇavilāsagāmī samassāsento viya vasundharam pādatalena ekadiva-sen' eva tiṃsayojanamaggaṃ gantvā uttunṇataraṇgabhaṇṇam

asaṅgaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ otarivā ratanañjutivisaravirājitavararucirā-rājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma nagaraṃ pāvisi, pavisitvā sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya cari. Sakalaṃ pana taṃ nagaraṃ bodhisattassa rūpa-dassanena dhanapālake pavitṭhe taṃ nagaraṃ viya asurinde pavitṭhe devanagaraṃ viya saṅkhobhaṃ agamāsi.”* Piṇḍāya carante mahāpurise nagaravāsino manussā mahāsattassa rūpadassanena sañjā-tapītisomanassā jātavimbhitā bodhisattassa dassanāvajjitahadayā ahesuṃ. Tesam manussānaṃ aññataro aññataraṃ evaṃ āha: kiñca yaṃ bho Rāhubhayena nigūlhakiraṇajālo puṇṇacando manussalokaṃ āgato ti. Tam añño evaṃ āha: kiṃ kathesi samma kadā nāma tayā puṇṇacando manussalokaṃ āgato diṭṭhapubbo nanu esa kusu-maketukāmadevo vesantaram ādāya amhākaṃ mahārājassa ca nāgarānaṃ ca paramalilāvibhūtiṃ disvā kīlitaṃ āgato ti. Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha: kiṃ bho tvaṃ ummatto ‘si, nanu kāmo issa-rakodhahutāsana-paridaḍḍhasarīro surapatidasasatanayano eso Amara-purasaññāya idh’ āgato ti. Tam añño isakaṃ hasitvā: kiṃ vadesi bho pubbāparavirodhaṃ kuto pan’ assa dasasatanayanāni kuto vajiram kuto Erāvaṇo addhā Brahmā eso brāhmaṇajanaṃ pamattaṃ ñatvā vedavedaṇḍādisu niyojanatthāya āgato ti. Te sabbe pi apasā-detvā ath’ añño evaṃ āha: nevāsaṃ puṇṇacando na ca kāmo n’ āpi dasasatanayano na c’ āpi Brahmā lokanāyako satthā esa acchari-yamanusso ti. Evaṃ sallapantesu eva nāga-resu “rājapurisā† gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ rañño Bimbisārassa ārocesuṃ: Deva devo nu vā gandhabbo vā udāhu nāgarājā vā yakkho nu vā amhākaṃ nagare piṇḍāya caratī ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā pāsādatale tthatvā mahāpurisaṃ disvā acchariyabbhuta-cittajāto rājapurise ānāpesi: gacchatha bhane vīmaṃsetha, sace amanusso bhavissati nāgarā nikkhamitvā antara-dhāyissati, sace devatā bhavissati ākāseṇa gacchissati, sace hi nāgarājā bhavissati paṭhaviyaṃ nimmujjitvā gamissati, sace manusso bhavissati yathā-laddhaṃ bhikkhaṃ paribhuñjissati ti. Mahāpuriso pi santindriyo santamānaso rūpasobhāya mahājananayanāni ākaḍḍhanto viya yugamattaṃ pekkhamāno missakabhattaṃ yāpanamattaṃ sampharivā pavitṭhadvārena nāgarā nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapab-batacchāyāya puratthābhimukho nisīditvā āhāraṃ paccavekkhitvā nibbikāro paribhuñji. Tato rājapurisā gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Tato dūtavacanāṃ sutvā Magadhādhipati rājā bālajanehi duranusāro Merumandārasāro satta-sāro Bimbisāro bodhisattassa guṇasavanen’ eva sañjātadassanakutuhalo vegena nāgarato

* To here from *, p. 279 above cf. Jā. i. 58-66.

† From here to *, p. 287 below cf. Jā. i. 66-68.

nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatābhimukho gantvā yānaṃ oruyha bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā tena katānuñño bandhujanasinhasitale silātale nisīditvā bodhisattassa iriyāpathe paṣīditvā bodhisattassa sabbāṃ issariyaṃ niyyādesi. Bodhisatto: mayhaṃ mahārāja vatthukāmehi vā kilesakāmehi vā attho n' atthi. Ahaṃ pana paramābhisambodhiṃ patthayanto nikkhanto ti āha. Rājā anekappakārena yācanto pi tassa cittaṃ alabhivā: addhā buddho bhavissatī ti, buddhabhūtena pana tayā paṭhamam mama vijitaṃ āgantabban ti vatvā nagaraṃ pavitṭho.

Atha Rājagahaṃ vararājagahaṃ
nararājavare nagaraṃ tu gate
gīrārājavarō munirājavarō
mīgarājagato sugato pi gato.

Atha bodhisatto anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Ālāraṇ ca Kālāmaṃ Uddakaṇ ca Rāmaputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā samāpattiyo nibbatetvā: n' āyaṃ maggo bodhiyā ti taṃ samāpattibhāvanaṃ analaṅkari tvā padhānaṃ padahitukāmo Uruvelaṃ gantvā: ramaṇiyo vat' āyaṃ bhūmibhāgo ti tatth' eva vāsaṃ upagantvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahi. Lakkhaṇapaṭiṅgāhakabrāhmaṇānaṃ cattāro puttā Koṇḍañṇabrāhmaṇo ca pañca pabbajitā gāmanigamarājadhānisu bhikkhāya carantā tattha bodhisattaṃ sampāpuṇṇesu. Atha naṃ chabbassāni padhānaṃ padahantaṃ: idāni buddho bhavissati idāni buddho bhavissatī ti pariveṇasammajjanādikāya vattapaṭipattiyaṃ upaṭṭhahamānā santikāvacaṛā c' assa ahesuṃ. Bodhisatto pi: koṭippattaṃ dukkaraṃ karissāmi ti ekatilaṇḍulādihi pi vītināmeti, sabbaso pi āhārūpacchedaṃ akāsi. Devatā lomakūpehi ojaṃ upahārayamānā paṭikkhipi. Ath' assa tāya nirāhāratāya paramakisabhāvappattakāyassa suvaṇṇavaṇṇo kāyo kālavaṇṇo ahosi, dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkaṇāni paṭicchannāni ahesuṃ. Atha bodhisatto dukkarakārikāya antaṃ gantvā: na paṇ' āyaṃ maggo bodhiyā ti olārikaṃ āhāraṃ āharetuṃ gāmanigamesu piṇḍāya caritvā āhāraṃ āhari. Ath' assa dvattiṃsavaralakkaṇāni pākātikāni ahesuṃ kāyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ahosi. Atha pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū: ayaṃ chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ karonto sabbaññutaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ n' āsakkhi. Idāni gāmanigamarājadhānisu piṇḍāya caritvā olārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhārayamāno kiṃ sakkhissati, bāhuliko esa padhānavibbhanto, kiṃ no iminā ti mahāpurisaṃ pahāya Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatanaṃ agamaṃsu. Atha bodhisatto Visākhapunnāmāya Uruvelāyaṃ Senānigame Senānikuṭumbikassa gehe nibbattā Sujātā nāma dārika

ahosi.”* Tāya sampasādanajātāya dinnam pakkhittadibbojaṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātiṃ gahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paṭisotaṃ khipitvā Kālanāgarājaṃ supantaṃ bodhesi. “Atha bodhisatto Nerañjarāya tīre surabhikusumasamalaṅkate nilobhāse manorame sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamaye devatāhi alaṅkatena maggena bodhirukkhābhimukho agamāsi. Devanāgayakhasiddhādayo dibbehi mālāgandhavilepanehi pūjayiṃsu. Tasmim samaye Soṭthiyo nāma brāhmaṇo tiṇahārako tiṇaṃ ādāya paṭipathe āgacchanto mahāpurisassa ākāraṃ ñatvā aṭṭha tiṇamuttṭhiyo adāsi. Bodhisatto tiṇaṃ gahetvā”† Asitañjanagirisāṅkāsaṃ ācarantaṃ iva dinakarajālaṃ nijahadayaṃ iva karuṇāsītalaṃ sītalaṅcchāyaṃ vividhavihagagaṇasampātavirutamandamāruteritāyamānasākḥāsamalaṅkataṃ naccantaṃ iva pītiyā rañjamānaṃ iva ca tarugaṇānaṃ virājamānaṃ viya assatthabodhirukkhā upagantvā assatthadumārājaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbuttarabhāge ṭhito tāni tiṇāni agge gahetvā cālesi. Tāvadeva cuddasahatto pallaṅko ahosi. Tāni ca tiṇāni cittakārena lekhāgahitāni viya ahosi. Bodhisatte tattha cuddasahatthavittṭhate tiṇasanthāre nisinnamatte bodhi-aṅkurā patamānā suvaṇṇapaṭṭe pavālā nikkhattā virocīṃsu. Bodhisatte pana tathā nisinne yeva “Vassavatimāro devaputto: Siddhatthakumāro mama visayaṃ atikkamitukāmo na dān’ āham atikkamitum assa dassāmi ti Mārabalassa taṃ atthaṃ ārocetvā Mārabalaṃ ādāya nikkhami. Sā kira Mārasenā Mārassa purato dvādasayojanā ahosi tathā dakkhiṇato ca vāmapassato pacchato pana cakkavālapariyantaṃ ṭhitā uddhaṃ navayojanubbedhā ahosi. Yassā pana unna-dantiyā saddo yojanasahassato paṭṭhāya paṭhavi-udriyanasaddo viya sūyati.”‡ Tasmim samaye Sakko devarājā Vijayuttaraṃ nāma saṅkhaṃ dhamamāno aṭṭhāsi. So kira saṅkho viśaṃhatthasatiko ahosi. Pañcasikho gandhabbadevaputto tigāvutāyataṃ beluvapaṇḍuvīnaṃ ādāya vādayamāno maṅgalayuttāni gītāni gāyamāno aṭṭhāsi. Suyāmadevarājā tigāvutāyataṃ saradasamayaraṇikarassasirikaṃ dibbacāmaraṃ gahetvā mandamandaṃ vijāyamāno aṭṭhāsi. Brahmā ca Sahampatī tiyojanavittṭhataṃ dutiyam iva puṇṇacandaṃ setacchattaṃ bhagavato uddhaṃ dhāretvā aṭṭhāsi. Mahākālo pi nāgarājā asītiyā nāṭakasahashehi parivuto thutisatāni pavattento mahāsattaṃ namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. Dasasu cakkavālasahessesu devatāyo nānāvīdhehi surabhikusumadāmadhūpacuṇṇādīhi pūjayamānā sādhuakāraṃ pavattayamānā aṭṭhaṃsu. “Atha Māro

* To here from †, p. 285 above cf. Jā. i. 66-68.

† Cf. Jā. i. 70.

‡ Cf. Jā. i. 71-72.

devaputto diyaddhayanasantikaṃ girisikharasadisam paramarucira-
dassanam Girimekhalam nāma ratanakhacitavaracāraṇam arivāra-
navāraṇam abhiruhitvā bāhusahassam māpetvā agahitagahaṇena
nānāvudhāni aggahāpesi. Māraparisā pi asipharasusarasattisabalā-
samussitadhanumusalahalisāṅkukuntatomara-upalalagulavalayakaṇa-
yakappanacakkakataḥkādhārā rūrusihakhagasarabhavyagghavānarora-
gamajjārolūkavadanā mahisapasadaturāṅgadiradādivadanā ca nānā-
bhīmavirūpabibhacchakāyā manussayakkhapisācasamakāyā ca ma-
hāsattam bodhisattam bodhimūle nisinnam ajjhottharamānā gantvā
parivāretvā Mārassa saṃdesam samudikkhamānā atthāsi. Tato
Mārabale bodhimaṇḍam upasaṅkamante yeva tesam Sakkādīnam
eko pi tthātum n' āsakkhi. Sammukhasammukhatthhāne n' eva
palāyimsu. Sakko pana devarājā tam Vijayuttarasāṅkham piṭṭhi-
yam katvā palāyitvā cakkavālamukhavatthiyam atthāsi. Mahā-
brahmā setacchattam cakkavālakotiyam tthapetvā Brahmaloḥkam
eva agamāsi."* Kālo nāgarājā sabbanātakāni chaḍḍetvā paṭhaviyam
nimujjitvā pañcayojanasatikam Mañjērīkaṇāgabhavanam gantvā hat-
thena mukham pidahitvā nipajji. Ekadevatā pi tattha tthātum
samatthā nāma n' āhosi. Mahāpuriso pana suññavimāne Mahā-
brahmā viya ekako va nisīdi. Idāni Māro āgamissatī ti paṭhamam
eva anekarūpāni anitthāni dunnimittāni paturahamsu.

Pamattabandhussa ca yuddhakāle nilokabandhussa ca vatta-
māne

ukkā samantā nipatimsu ghorā dhūpandhakārā ca disā
ahesum.

Acetan' āyam pi sacetanā yathāgatā viyogaṃ patin eva
kāminī

latā va vātābhigatā sasāgarā pakampi nānāsadharā dharā-
dharā.

Ahesum uddhutaḥkalā samuddā vahiṃsu najjo paṭilomam eva
kuṭāni nānātarusaṅghaṭāni bhetvā girinam paṭhaviṃ bha-
jimsu.

Pavāyi vāto pharusō samantā nighāṭasaddo tumulo ahosi
bhajittha ghoram ravirandhakāram kavandharūpam gagane
carittha.

Evam pakāram asivam anittham ākāsaṃ bhūmigatañ ca
ghoram
anekarūpam kiradunnimittam ahosi Mārāgamane samantā.

Taṃ devadevaṃ abhihaṇṭukāmaṃ kāmantu disvā pana devasaṅghā

hāhā ti saddaṃ anukampamāno akāmsu saddhiṃ amaraṇ-
ganāhi.

Vihaṅgamānaṃ garuḷo va majjhe majjhe migānaṃ paramo
va siho

mahāyaso Mārabalassa majjhe visārado vītabhayo nisīdi.

“Atha Māro: Siddhatthaṃ bhimsāpetvā palāpessāmi ti vāta-
vassaṃ paharaṇā vāssaṃ pāsānavassaṃ puna aṅgarakukkulavālikā
kalalandhakāravuṭṭhihi navahi bodhisattaṃ palāpetuṃ asakkonto
kuddhamānaso: kiṃ bhane tiṭṭhatha imaṃ Siddhatthamasiddhattaṃ
karoṭha gaṇhatha chindatha bandhatha palāpethā ti Mārāparisaṃ
ānāpetvā sayāṃ Girimekhalassa khandhe nisīditvā ekena kareṇa
saraṃ bhamayanto bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: bho Siddhattha
uṭṭhaha pallaṅkā ti āha.”* Mārāpārisā pi mahāsattassa atighoraṃ
pīlaṃ akāsi. Atha mahāsatto pi taṃ sa-Māraṃ Mārabalaṃ khanti-
mettāviriyaapaññādīnaṃ attano pāramīnaṃ ānubhāvena viddhamse-
tvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibba-
cakkhuṃ visodhetvā paccūsasamaye sabbabuddhānaṃ ācinnuṃ pac-
cayākāre ñānaṃ otāretvā ānāpānacatuṃjānaṃ nibbattetvā tad eva
pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaddhento maggaṇṇipāṭiyā adhigatena
catutthamaggena sabbakilese khetvā sabbabuddhagūṇe paṭivijjhi-
tvā sabbabuddhācinnuṃ “anekajātisaṃsāraṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhā-
naṃ khayam ajjhagā”† ti udānaṃ udānesi, udānetvā nisinnassa
bhagavato etad ahoṣi: ahaṃ kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅ-
kheyyāni imassa pallaṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāviṃ “ayaṃ me pallaṅko
vīrapallaṅko, ettha me nisinnassa yāva saṅkappā na paripuṇṇā na
tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmi ti anekakoṭi satasahassasaṅkhā samāpattiyo
samāpajjanto sattāhaṃ tatth’ eva nisīdi.

Yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: “Atha kho bhagavā sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅ-
kena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī”‡ ti. Ath’ ekaccānaṃ devā-
naṃ: ajjā pi tāva nūna Siddhatthassa katabbakiccaṃ atthi pallaṅ-
kasmaṃ ālayaṃ na vijahatī ti parivitakko udapādi. Atha satthā
devatānaṃ vitakkaṃ ñatvā tāsāṃ vitakkupasamanatthaṃ vebhāsaṃ
abbhuggantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Evaṃ iminā pāṭihāri-
yena devatānaṃ vitakkaṃ vūpasametvā pallaṅkato isakaṃ pācīna-
nissitaṃ uttaridisābhāge ṭhatvā: imasmiṃ vata me pallaṅke sab-
baññutañāpaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ ti cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasa-

* Cf. Jā. i. 73.

† Dhāp. 153-154, quoted Jā. i. 76.

‡ Vin. i. 1.

hassaṇ ca pūritānaṃ pāramīnaṃ phalādhigamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ ti pallaṅkaṃ animisehi akkhihi olokayamāno sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Animisacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Atha pallaṅkassa ca ṭhitaṭṭhānassa ca antarā caṅkamaṃ māpetvā puratthimapacchimoto āyate ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Catutthe sattāhe bodhito pacchimuttaradisābhāge devatā Ratanagharaṃ māpayimsu. Tattha pallaṅkena nisiditvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ vicinanto sattāhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanagharacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Evaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva cattāri sattāhāni vītināmetvā pañcame sattāhe bodhirukkhamulā yena Ajapālanigrodho ten' upasaṅkami. Tatrā pi dhammaṃ vicinanto vimuttisukhaṇ ca paṭisaṃvedento nisīdi.* "Tatthaṭṭhattāhaṃ vītināmetvā Mucilindamūlam agamāsi. Tattha sattāhavaddalīkāya uppannāya sītādīnaṃ paṭibāhanatthaṃ Mucilindena nāgarājena sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhitto asambādhāya gandha-kuṭiyā viharanto viya vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamāno tatra sattāhaṃ vītināmetvā Rājāyatanam upasaṅkami. Tattha pi vimuttisukhapatiṣaṃvedī yeva sattāhaṃ nisīdi. Ettāvataṭṭhattasattāhāni paripuṇṇāni. Etth' antare bhagavato n' eva mukhadhovaṇaṃ na sarīrapaṭijaggaṇaṃ na nahānakiccaṃ ahosi, phalasukheṇ' eva vītivattesi. Atha satthā sattasattāhamatthake ekūnapaññāsatiṃ divase Sakkena devānaṃ indena upanītena nāgalatādantakaṭṭhena ca Anotattadahodakena ca mukhaṃ dhovitvā tath' eva Rājāyatanamūle nisīdi. Tasmīṃ samaye Tapassu-Bhallukā nāma dve vāṇijā ñāṭisālohitāya devatāya satthu āhāradāne ussāhitā manthaṇ' ca madhupiṇḍikaṇ ca ādāya: patigaṇhātu bhagavā imaṃ āhāraṃ anukampaṃ upādāyā ti satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā aṭṭhaṃsu. 'Bhagavā pāyāsapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva devadattiyassa pattassa antarahitattā: na kho tathāgatā hatthesu patigaṇhanti, kimhi nu kho ahaṃ imaṃ patigaṇheyyaṃ ti cintesi. Ath' assa bhagavato ajjhāsayam veditvā catuhi disāhi cattāro Mahārājāno indaṇīlamaṇimaye cattāro patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā te paṭikkhipi. Puna muggavaṇṇasīlāniye cattāro patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā tesam catunnam pi devaputtānaṃ anukampāya paṭiggahetvā ekabhāvaṃ upanetvā tasmīṃ paccagghe selamaye patte āhāraṃ paṭiggahetvā paribhuñjitvā anumodanam akāsi. Te dve bhātaro. vāṇijā buddhaṇ ca dhammaṇ ca saraṇaṃ gantvā dvevācīkā upāsakā ahesuṃ. Satthā Ajapālanigrodham eva gantvā Nigrodhamūle nisīdi. Ath' assa tattha nisinamattass' eva adhiyatassa dhammassa gambhīrataṃ paccavekkhaṇ-

* Cf. Jā. i. 77-78.

† From here to *, p. 291 below, cf. Jā. i. 80-82.

tassa sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇo: adhigato kho my-āyaṃ dhammo ti ādinā paresaṃ dhammaṃ adesetukāmatākārappatto parivitaṅko udapādi. Atha Brahmā Sahampati: nassati vata bho loko ti dasasu cakkavālasahassesu Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Nimmānaratī-Paranimmita-Vasavatti-Mahābrahmāno gahetvā satthu santikaṃ āgantvā: desetu bhante bhagavā dhammaṃ ti ādinā nayena dhammadesanaṃ āyāci. Atha satthā tassa paṭiññaṃ datvā: kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ ti cintento Ālāra-Uddakānaṃ kūlakaṭabhāvaṃ ñatvā: bahūpakārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ti pañcavaggiye ārabbhā manasikāraṃ katvā: kahan nu kho etarahi viharantī ti āvajjento: Bārāṇasiyaṃ migadāye ti ñatvā: tattha gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessāmi ti katipāhaṃ bodhimandaśāmaṃ ante yeva piṇḍāya caranto viharitvā: Āsāḥapunnāmaṃ Bārāṇasiyaṃ gamissāmi ti pattacivaraṃ ādāya atthārasaṃyojanamaggaṃ paṭipajji. Antarāmagge hatthātupagaṃ Upakaṃ nāma ājīvakaṃ disvā tassa attano buddhabhāvaṃ acikkhitvā taṃ divasaṃ yeva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanaṃ agamāsi. Pañcavaggiyā pana tathāgataṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo paccayabāhullāya āvatto paripunnakāyo piṇḍindriyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hutvā āgacchati, imassa abhivādanāni na karissāma āsanamattaṃ pana paññāpessāmā ti katikaṃ akāṃsu. Bhagavā tesāṃ cittaācāraṃ ñatvā sabbasattesu anodissakavasena pharaṇasamatthaṃ mettacittaṃ saṅkhipitvā odissakavasena mettacittena phari. Te bhagavatā mettacittena phutthā tathāgate upasaṅkamante upasaṅkamante sakāya katikāya saṇṭhātuṃ asakkontā abhivādanādāni sabbakiccāni akāṃsu. Atha bhagavā attano buddhabhāvaṃ tesāṃ nāpetvā paññattavarabuddhāsane nisīditvā Uttarasāḥanakkhatte vattamāne atthārasahi brahmacakkaṃ parivuto pañcavaggiye there āmantetvā Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantaṃ desesi. Tesu Aññakoṇḍañño desanānusārena nānaṃ pesento suttapariyosāne atthārasahi brahmacakkaṃ saddhiṃ sotāpatti-phale patitthāsi.”* Tena vuttaṃ:

[XXVI. 1. 2] “Ahaṃ etarahi sambuddho Gotamo Sakyavaddhana¹ padhānaṃ padahitvāna patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Brahmunā yācito santo dhammacakkaṃ pavattayim atthārasannaṃ koṭīnaṃ paṭhamābhisamayo ahū ” ti.

Tattha ahaṃ ti attānaṃ niddisati.

Etarahī ti asmim kāle.

* To here from †, p. 290, cf. Jñ. i. 80-82.

¹ Budv. XXVI. 1 °vaddhanao.

Sakyavaddhano ti Sākiyakulavaddhano; Sakyapuṇḡavo ti pi pāṭho.
Padhānan ti cariyam vuccati.

Padahivā ti ghaṭetvā vāyametvā dukkarakārikam katvā ti attho.

Aṭṭhārasannaṃ koṭṭinan ti Bārāṇṣiyam Isipatane migadāye Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantakathāya Aññākoṇḍaññattherapamukhānam aṭṭhārasannaṃ brahmakoṭṭinam paṭhamābhisamayo ahoṣi ti attho. Idāni bhagavā atītam kathetvā anāgataṃ abhisamayam kathento:

[XXVI. 3] “Tato paraṃ ca desente naramarūnam samāgame¹
 gaṇanāya na vattabbo dutiyābhisamayo ahū” ti

ādim āha.

Tattha *naramarūnam samāgame* ti tato aparena samayena mahāmaṅgalasamāgame dasasu cakkavālasahassesu devamanussānam majjhe Maṅgalasuttapariyosāne gaṇanapatham vitivattānam naradevānam *dutiyābhisamayo ahū* ti hessati ti attho. Anāgatavacane vattabbe sotapatitattā ahū ti atītavacanam vuttam kālavipariyāsavāsena vā, esa nayo ito paresu Idisesu vacanesu ca. Puna Rāhulovādasuttantadesanāya gaṇanapathavītivatte satte abhisamayāmatapānam pāyesi. Ayam tatiyābhisamayo. Tena vuttam:

[XXVI. 4] “Idh’ ev’ āham etarahi ovaḍissāmi² atrajam
 gaṇanāya na vattabbo tatiyābhisamayo ahū” ti.

Bhagavato kira eko va sāvakasannipāto ahoṣi. Uruvelakassapānam jaṭilānam sahaṣṣam dvinnam aggasāvakānam aḍḍhatiyasatāni ti imesaṃ aḍḍhatelasasatānam sannipāto ahoṣi. Tena vuttam:

[XXVI. 5] “Eko ‘si’³ sannipāto me sāvakānam mahesinaṃ
 aḍḍhatelasasatānam bhikkhūn’ āsi samāgamo” ti.

Tattha *eko ‘si’* ti eko va āsi.

Aḍḍhatelasasatānan ti paññāsādhikānam dvādasasatānam.

Bhikkhūn’ āsi ti bhikkhūnam āsi. Tesam pana majjhagato bhagavā cāturaṅgasannipāte pātimokkham uddisi. Atha bhagavā atano pavattim dassento:

[XXVI. 6] “Virocamaṇo vimalo bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhago⁴
 dadāmi patthitam sabbam maṇi va sabbakāmado” ti

ādim āha.

¹ *Budv.* XXV. 3 desento naradevasamāgamo.

² *Budv.* XXV. 4 ovēdim mama.

³ *Budv.* XXVI. 5 va.

⁴ *Budv.* XXVI. 6 majjhato.

Tattha virocamaṇo ti buddhasiriyā virocamaṇo.

Vimalo ti vigatārāgādikilesamalo.

Maṇi va sabbakāmadado ti cintāmaṇi viya sabbakāmadado aham pi icchitaṃ patthitaṃ sabbam lokiya lokuttarasukhavisesaṃ demī ti attho. Idāni patthitapatthanam dassento:

[XXVI. 7] “ Phalam ākaṅkhamānaṃ¹ bhavacchanda jahesinaṃ catusaccaṃ pakāsemi² anukampāya paṇinan ” ti

ādim āha.

Tattha phalaṃ ti sotāpattiphalādikaṃ catubbidham phalaṃ.

Bhavacchanda jahesinaṃ ti bhavataṇhā pahāyinaṃ, bhavataṇham pajahitukāmānaṃ.

Anukampāyā ti anuddayāya. Idāni catusaccappakāsane abhisamayaṃ dassento dasavāsasahassānaṃ ti ādim āha:

Dasavāsasahassānaṃ ti dasasahassānaṃ ca vāsatisahassānaṃ ca.

Ekadvinnaṃ ti ādinā nayaṇā ti attho. Navama-dasama gāthā uttānatthā va.

Ekadasama-dvādasama gāthāsu idān’ etarahi³ ti ubho pi ekatthā veneyyavasena purisapuggalā viya vuttā. Athavā idāni ti mayi uppanne. Etarahi ti dhammaṃ desente.

Appattamānasā ti appatta-arahattaphalā.

Ariyaṇṇjaṇaṃ ti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ.

Thomayanti ti paṣaṃsanti.

Bujjhissanti ti anāgate catusaccadhammaṃ paṭivijjhissanti ti carissanti ti attho.

Samsārasaritaṃ⁴ ti saṃsārasāgaram. Idāni attano jātanagarā-dim dassento:

[XXVI. 13-23] “ Nagaraṃ Kapilavatthu me rājā Suddhodano pitā mayham janettikā mātā Māyā devī ti vuccati.

Ūnatimsāni vassāni agāramajjha so vasiṃ⁵

Ramma Suramma Subhako⁶ tayo pāsāda-m-uttamā.

Cattāḷṣasahassāni⁷ nāriyo samalaṅkatā

Yasodharā⁸ nāma nārī Rāhulo nāma atrajo.

¹ Budv. XXVI. 7 ākaṅkhamānaṃ.

² Budv. XXVI. 7 °semi.

³ Budv. XXVI. 11 idāni ye etarahi.

⁴ Budv. XXVI. 12 °saritā.

⁵ Budv. XXVI. 14 ekūnatimsavassāni agāraṃ ajjha aham vasiṃ.

⁶ Budv. XXVI. 14 Rāmo Surāmo Subhato; H. v.l. Sucandaka-Kokanada-

Koṇḍāyo ti sabbattha.

⁷ Budv. XXVI. 15 cattāḷṣa-.

⁸ Budv. XXVI. 15 Bhaddakaccā; Si. II, III, IV (H.) Subhaddakā.

Nimitte caturo disvā assayānena nikkhamiṃ
Chabbassaṃ padhānacāraṃ acarim¹ dukkaraṃ ahaṃ.

Bārānisiyam² Isipatane jinacakkaṃ pavattitam³
ahaṃ Gotamasambuddho saraṇo⁴ sabbapaṇiṇaṃ.

Kolito Upatisso ca dve bhikkhū aggasāvaka
Ānando nāṃ' upaṭṭhāko santikāvacaro mama.

Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca bhikkhunī aggasāvikā
Citto ca Hatthālavako⁵ aggupaṭṭhākupāsakā.

Nandamātā ca Uttarā aggupaṭṭhikupāsikā
ahaṃ assatthamūlamhi patto sambodhim uttamaṃ.

Byāmapabbhā sadā mayhaṃ soḷasahatthumuggatā⁶
appaṃ vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi vijjati.

Tāvata tiṭṭhamāno 'haṃ tāremi janataṃ bahuṃ
ṭhapayitvāna dhammukkaṃ⁷ pacchimaṃ⁸ janabodhanaṃ.⁹

Ahaṃ pi na cirass' eva saddhiṃ sāvakaśaṅghato
idh' eva parinibbissaṃ aggivāhārasaṅkhayā'' ti

ādim āha.

Mama pana Ramma-Suramma-Subha-nāmakā tayo pāsādā nava-
bhumakasattabhumakapañcabhumakā. cattalīsasahassāni nāṭakitthi-
yo, Yasodharā nāma mama aggaṃahesi, so 'haṃ cattāro nimitte disvā
assayānena mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamiṃ. Tato chabbassāni
padhānaṃ padahitvā Visākhaputtaṃmāya Uruvelāyaṃ Senānīnigame
Senānikuṭumbikassa dhītāya sampasādaḍāṭāya Sujātāya nāma din-
naṃ madhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñjitvā sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā
sāyaṇhasamaye Sotthiyena nāma tiṇahārakena dinnā atṭha tiṇamuṭ-
ṭhiyo gahetvā assatthabodhirukkhamaṃ upagantvā tattha Māra-
balaṃ viddhamsetvā sambodhiṃ patto 'smi ti sabbam vyākāsi.

Tattha sāvakaśaṅghato ti saddhiṃ sāvakaśaṅghena.

Parinibbissaṃ ti parinibbāyissāmi.

Aggivāhārasaṅkhayā ti aggi viya indanakkhayena yathā aggi nirū-

¹ *Budv.* XXVI. 16 acari.

² *Budv.* XXVI. 17 Bārāṇasi; *Śi.* I, II, IV Brahmadatta.

³ *Budv.* XXVI. 17 cakkam pavattitam mayā.

⁴ *Budv.* XXVI. 17 saraṇaṃ.

⁵ *Budv.* XXVI. 19 'Ālavako.

⁶ *Budv.* XXVI. 21 'uggato.

⁷ *Budv.* XXVI. 22 dhammukkaṃ.

⁸ *Budv.* XXVI. 22 pacchimajana-.

pādāno nibbāyati evaṃ ahaṃ pi nirūpādāno parinibbāyissāmi ti attho.

*Guṇadharavaradeho*¹ ti cha asādhāraṇañāṇāni guṇadharo ayaṃ deho.

*Tāni ca atulatejā*² ti aggasāvaka-yugādini tāni asadisatejāni.

Idāni ca dasabalāni ti etāni ca sarīradasabalāni.

Samantarahessanti ti sabbāni vuttāni vuttappakārāni antaradhāyissanti nassissanti.

Nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ti ettha *nanu* iti anumati-atthe nipāto. *Rittā* ti niccasāraddhuvasārarahitattā rittā tucchā; sabbam eva pana me saṅkhatam khayadhammam veyyadhammam virāganīrodhadhammam hutvā abhāvato aniccam uppādādīpatipīlitattā dukkham avasavattanato anattā ti tasmā saṅkhāre lakkhaṇattayaṃ āropetvā vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā amatam asankhatam accutirasam nibbanam adhigacchatha. Ayaṃ amhākaṃ anusāsani idāni amhākaṃ sasanam appamādena sampādetthā ti. Desanāpariyosāne kira devatānam koṭisahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu, sesamaggaphalesu patitthitā pana gaṇanapaṭham vitivattā ahesum. Evaṃ bhagavā kappa-nāma-jāti-adi-vavatthitam sakalam pi Buddhavaṃsam ākāse Ratanakaṅkame caṅkamanto va kathetvā “*ñātijanam vandāpetvā ākāso otaritvā paññattavarabuddhāsane nisīdi. Nisinne pana bhagavati lokanāthe sikhāpatto nātisamāgamo aho. Sabbe ekaggacittā nisīdīmsu. Tato mahāmegho pokkharavassam vassi. Taṅkhaṇe udakam heṭṭhā viravantam gacchati. Temetukāmo va temeti. Atemetukāmassa sarīre bindumattam pi na patati. Yaṃ disvā sabbe acchariyabbhūtacittajātā hutvā: aho acchariyaṃ abbhutan ti katham sumuṭṭhāpesum. Tam sutvā satthā: na idāni m’ eva mayham nātisamāgame pokkharavassam vassi.*”^{*} Attē pi vassī ti imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā Vessantarajātakam[†] kathesi. Dhammadeśanā sātthikā jātā. Tato bhagavā utthāyāsanā vihāram pāvīsi.

Aparimeyye ito kappe caturo āsum vināyakā ti ādikā aṭṭharasagāthā saṅgītikārakehi ṭhapitā nigamanagāthā veditabbā. Sesa gāthāsu sabbattha pākāṭam evā ti.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsiniyā Buddhavaṃsaṭṭhakathāya Gotamabuddhavaṃsavannaṇā samattā.

Pañcavīsatiṃ buddhavaṃso samatto.

^{*} Cf. Jā. vi. 479.

[†] Jā. No. 547 (vol. vi. 479 ff.).

¹ *Budo.* XXVI. 24 *guṇavaradeho*.

² *Budo.* XXVI. 24 *tejāni*.

Imasmim pana sakale pi Buddhavamse nidditthānaṃ pañcaviṣa-tiyā buddhānaṃ aṭṭha vemattāni veditabbāni. Katamāni aṭṭha ? Āyuvemattaṃ pamāṇavemattaṃ kulavemattaṃ padhānavemattaṃ raṃsivemattaṃ yānavemattaṃ bodhirukkhavemattaṃ pallaṅkavemattan* ti. Tattha āyuvemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghāyukā honti keci appāyukā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkaro Koṇḍañño Anomadassi Padumo Padumuttaro Atthadassi Dhammadassi Siddhattho Tisso ti ime nava buddhā vassasatasahassāyukā ahesum. Maṅgalo Sumano Sobhito Nārado Sumedho Sujāto Piyadassi Phusso ti ime aṭṭha buddhā navutivassasahassāyukā ahesum. Revato Vessabhū cā ti ime dve buddhā saṭṭhivassasahassāyukā ahesum. Vipassī bhagavā asītivasasahassāyuko ahosi. Sikhī Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo iti ime cattāro buddhā yathākkamena sattaticattālisatiṃsavisaṃ vassasahassāyukā ahesum. Amhākaṃ bhagavato vassasataṃ āyuppa-mānaṃ ahosi. Upacitapuññasambhāraṇaṃ dīghāyukasamvattaniya-kammasamupetānaṃ pi buddhānaṃ yugavasena āyuppamānaṃ appamānaṃ ahosi; ayaṃ āyuvemattatā nāma.

Pamāṇavemattaṃ nāma: keci dīghā honti keci rassā, tathā hi Dīpaṅkara-Revata - Piyadassi-Atthadassi-Dhammadassi-Vipassī - buddhānaṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ sarīrappamānaṃ ahosi. Koṇḍañña-Maṅgala-Nārada-Sumedhānaṃ aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedho kāyo ahosi. Sumanassa navutihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi. Sobhita-Anomadassi-Paduma-Padumuttara-Phussabuddhānaṃ aṭṭhapaññāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi. Sujāto paññāsahatthubbedhasarīro ahosi. Siddhattha-Tissa-Vessabhuno saṭṭhihatthubbedhā ahesum. Sikhī sattatihatthubbedho ahosi. Kakusandha-Koṇāgamana-Kassapā yathākkamena cattālisatiṃsavisaṃsatihatthubbedhā ahesum. Amhākaṃ bhagavā aṭṭhārasahatthubbedho ahosi. Ayaṃ pamāṇavemattatā nāma.

Kulavemattaṃ nāma: keci khattiyakule nibbattiṃsu keci brāhmaṇakule. Kakusandha-Koṇāgamana - Kassapa - sammāsambuddhā brāhmaṇakule nibbattiṃsu. Sesā bāvisati sammāsambuddhā khattiyakule. Ayaṃ kulavemattatā nāma.

Padhānavemattaṃ nāma: Dīpaṅkara-Koṇḍañña-Sumana-Anomadassi-Sujāta-Siddhattha-Kakusandhānaṃ dasa māsikā padhānacariyā. Maṅgala-Sumedha-Tissa-Sikhīnaṃ aṭṭha māsikā. Revatassa satta māsikā. Sobhitassa cattāro māsā. Paduma-Atthadassi-Vipassīnaṃ adḍhamāsikā. Nārada-Padumuttara-Dhammadassi-Kassapānaṃ sat-

* Cf. somewhat differing eight at SnA. 407 f.

tāhāni. Piyadassī-Phussa-Vessabhū-Koṇāgamanānaṃ cha māsikā. Amhākaṃ buddhassa chabbassāni padhānacariyā ahosi. Ayaṃ padhānavemattatā nāma.

Rasmivemattaṃ nāma: Maṅgalassa kira sammāsambuddhassa sarīrarasmī dasasahassī lokadhātum pharitvā atthāsi. Padumuttara-buddhassa dvādasayojanikā ahosi. Vipassissa bhagavato sattayojanikā ahosi. Sikhissa tiyojanappamāṇā. Kakusandhassa bhagavato dasayojanikā. Amhākaṃ bhagavato samantā vyāmahattā. Sesānaṃ aniyatā ahosi. Ayaṃ rasmivemattatā nāma ajjhāsayaapaṭibaddhā. Yā yattakaṃ icchati tassa sarīrappabhā tattakaṃ pharati. Paṭividdhaguṇe pana kassaci vemattaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ayaṃ rasmivemattatā nāma.

Yānavemattaṃ nāma: keci hatthiyānena nikkhamanti, keci assa-rathapadapāsādasivikādisu aññatarena nikkhamanti, tathā hi Dīpaṅkara-Sumana-Sumedha-Phussa-Sikhī-Koṇāgamanā hatthiyānena nikkhamiṃsu. Koṇḍañña-Revata-Paduma-Piyadassī-Kakusandhā pana rathayānena. Maṅgala-Sujāta-Atthadassī-Tissa-Gotamā assayānena. Anomadassī-Siddhattha-Vessabhuno sivikūyānena. Nārado pādena. Sobhita-Padumuttara-Dhammadassī-Kassapā pāsādena nikkhamiṃsu. Ayaṃ yānavemattatā nāma.

Bodhirukkhavemattaṃ nāma: Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavate kapitthānarukkho bodhi. Koṇḍaññassa sālakalyāṇarukkho bodhi. Maṅgala-Sumana-Revata-Sobhitānaṃ nāgarukkho bodhi. Anomadassino ajjunarukkho bodhi. Paduma-Nāradānaṃ mahāsoṇarukkho bodhi. Padumuttarassa saralarukkho bodhi. Sumedhassa nīpo. Sujātassa veļu. Piyadassino kakudho. Atthadassissa campakarukkho. Dhammadassissa kuravakarukkho. Siddhatthassa kanikāro. Tissassa asano. Phussassa āmalarukkho. Vipassissa pāṭalirukkho. Sikhissa puṇḍarīkarukkho. Vessabhussa sālārukkho. Kakusandhassa sirīsarukkho. Koṇāgamanassa udumbararukkho. Kassapassa nigrodho. Gotamassa assattho ti. Ayaṃ bodhirukkhavemattatā nāma.

Pallaṅkavemattaṃ nāma: Dīpaṅkara-Revata-Piyadassī-Atthadassī-Dhammadassī-Vipassīnaṃ tepaṇṇāsahatthapallaṅkā abesum. Koṇḍañña-Maṅgala-Nārada-Sumedhānaṃ sattapaṇṇāsahatthā. Sumanassa saṭṭhihattho pallaṅko ahosi. Sobhita-Anomadassī-Paduma-Padumuttara-Phussānaṃ atthatiṃsahatthā. Sujātassa dvattiṃsahattho. Siddhattha-Tissa-Vessabhūnaṃ cattālisahatthā. Sikhissa dvattiṃsahattho. Kakusandhassa chabbīsatihattho. Koṇāgamanassa vīsatihattho. Kassapassa pañcadāsahattho. Gotamassa cudāsahattho pallaṅko ahosi. Ayaṃ pallaṅkavemattatā nāma.

Sabbabuddhānaṃ pana cattāri avijahitaṭṭhānāni nāma honti,

sabbabuddhānaṃ bodhipallaṅko avijahito ekasmiṃ yeva tṛhāne hoti. Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ Isipatane migadāye avijahitaṃ eva hoti. Devorohaṇakāle Saṅkassanagaradvāre paṭhamakapādatṭhānaṃ avijahitaṃ eva hoti. Jetavane gandhakuṭṭiyā cattāri mañcapādatṭhānāni avijahitāni honti. Vihāro pana khuddako pi mahanto pi hoti; na vijahati eva nagaraṃ. Amhākaṃ yeva bhagavato sahaajātaparicchedaṇṇa ca nakkhattaparicchedaṇṇa ca dīpesuṃ. Amhākaṃ sabbaññubodhisattena kira saddhiṃ Rāhulamātā Channo Kanthako Nidhikumbho Mahābodhi Kāludāyī ti imāni satta sahaajātāni. Ayaṃ sahaajātaparicchedo. Mahāpuriso pana Uttarāsālhanakkhattena mātukucchiṃ okkami, mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhami, dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi, yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Visākhanakkhattena jāto ca abhisambuddho ca parinibbuto ca. Māghanakkhattena tassa sāvakasannipāto ca āyusaṅkhāravossajjanaṇṇa ca ahosi. Assayujanakkhattena devorohaṇaṇṇa ca. Ayaṃ nakkhattaparicchedo ti. Idāni sabbesaṃ pana buddhānaṃ asādhāraṇadhammataṃ pakāsayissāma, sambuddhānaṃ samatiṃsaviddhā dhammatā, seyyath' idaṃ: pacchimabhavikabodhisattassa sampajānassa mātukucchi-okkamaṇaṃ, mātukucchiyaṃ pallaṅkena bahimukhāvalokanaṃ, tṛthiāya bodhisattassa mātuyā vijāyanaṃ, araṇṇe yeva mātukucchito nikkhamanaṃ, kaṇṇanapaṭṭesu paṭiṭṭhitapādānaṃ uttarābhimukhānaṃ sattapada-vītiḥārānaṃ gantvā catuḍḍisaṃ oloketvā sīhanādanadananaṃ, cattāri nimittāni disvā jātaputtānaṃ mahāsattānaṃ mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ, arahaddhaṇaṃ samādāya pabbajitvā sabbahetṭhimeṇa paricchedena sattāhaṃ padhānacariyā, sambodhiṃ pāpuṇanadivase pāyāsabhojanaṃ, tiṇasanthāre nisīditvā sabbaññutaṇṇānādhigamo, ānāpānakammaṭṭhānaparikammaṃ, Mārabalaviddhamsaṇaṃ, bodhipallaṅke yeva tisso vijjā ādiṃ katvā asādhāraṇānānādi-guṇapaṭilābho, sattasattāhaṃ bodhisamīpe yeva vītināmanaṃ. Mahābrahmuno dhammadesanattṛhāya āyācanaṃ, Isipatane migadāye dhammacakkappavattanaṃ, Māghapunnāmāya caturaṅgikasannipāte pātimokkhuḍḍeso, Jetavanaṭṭhāne nibaddhavāso. Sāvattinagaradvāre yamakapāṭihāriyakaraṇaṃ, Tāvatiṃsabhavane Abhidhammadesanā, Saṅkassanagaradvāre devalokato otaraṇaṃ, satataṃ phalasaṃpattisaṃpajjanaṃ, dvīsu jhānesu veneyyajanāvalokanaṃ, uppanne vatthusmiṃ sikkhāpadapaññāpanaṃ, uppannāya aṭṭhuppattiyā Jātakakathanā, ṇāṭisaṃmāgame Buddhavaṃsakathanā, āgantukehi bhikkhūhi paṭi-santhāra-karaṇaṃ, nimantitānaṃ vatthuvassānaṃ anāpapucchā agamanaṃ, divase divase purehattapacchābhattapaṭhamamajjhimapacchimayāmakiccakaraṇaṃ, parinibbānadivase maṃsarasabhojanaṃ, catuvīsatikotiśatasahasasamāpattiyo samāpajjitvā parinibbānaṃ ti,

imā samatiṇṣa sabbabuddhānaṃ dhammā ti. Sabbabuddhānaṃ uddissa abhihaṭṭānaṃ catunnaṃ paccayānaṃ na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ āyuno na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: “atṭhānaṃ etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ parūpakkamena tathāgataṃ jīvita voropeyyā” * ti. Buddhānaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇānaṃ asītiyā anubyañjanānaṃ na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ buddharapsīnaṃ na sakkā kenaci antarāyaṃ kātuṃ ti ime cattāro na antarāyikā dhammā nāma.

Ettavatā gatā siddhiṃ Buddhavaṃsassa vaṇṇanā suvaṇṇapadaviññāya vicittanayasobhitā.

Porāṇatṭhakathāmaggaṃ pāli-atthappakāsakaṃ ādāy' eva katā Buddhavaṃsassaṭṭhakathā mayā.

Papañcatthaṃ vivaṃjjetvā madhuratthassa sabhaso sampakāsanato tasmā Madhuratthappakāsini.

Kāviraśalasampātāparipūtāmahītale
Kāviraṇṇatane ramme nānānārinarākule.

Kārite kaṇhadāsena saṇhavācena sādhuṇā
vihāre vividhākārācārupākāragopure.

Godhāsāsalilasampāte dassanīye manorame
hatadujjanasambādhe pavivekasukhe sive.

Tattha pācimapāsādāle paramasītale
vasatā Buddhavaṃsassa mayā samvaṇṇanā katā.

Yathā vaṇṇanā 'yaṃ gatā sādhu siddhiṃ
vinā antarāyaṃ tathā dhammayuttā
janānaṃ vitakkā vinā cantarā va
'ntarāyena siddhiṃ gamissantu sādhu.

Imaṃ Buddhavaṃsassa samvaṇṇanam me
karontena yaṃ patthitaṃ puññajātaṃ
saddā v' assa c' ev' ānubhāvena loko
dhuvaṃ santam accantaṃ atthaṃ payātaṃ.

Iti Madhuratthavilāsini nāma Buddhavaṃsassaṭṭhakathā niṭṭhitā.

Garūhi gītanāmena Buddhadatto ti vissuto
thero katvā Atṭhakathaṃ Madhuratthavilāsinaṃ.

Potthakaṃ ṭhapayit' ve 'maṃ parampare hitā' v' ahaṃ
aciraṭṭhita bhāvena aho maccuvasaṃ gato.

Iti bhāṇavārasena chabbīsati bhāṇavārā, ganthavasena pañca-
satādhikachasaḥsagaṇthā, akkharavasena tisahasādhikā dvesata-
sahasakkharāni.

INDEXES

I.—WORDS AND SUBJECTS

akuṭṭa 155
 akhila 156
 agganikkhitta 50, 51
 aggivāhārasaṅkhaya 294
 aṅkusa 41
 aśala 111
 accuggatacandamaṇḍala 37
 acchariya 39, 267
 acchida 207, 257
 acchera 39, 57
 accheraka 29 f.
 ajjhappatvā 184
 ajjhāyaka 68
 añjana 256
 añjasa 72, 85
 atṭha : -aṅgavacanasampanna 257;
 -gūṇasamūpeta 76; -dosasamākiṇṇa
 77
 aḍḍhatelasaśata 292
 atappiya 171
 atikkantarāgavant 266
 atṭabuddha 62
 atula 145, 146, 160; -teja 178, 295;
 -yasa 235
 atuliya 141, 207
 attha 34, 139
 atthi 12, 32, 69, 102, 116, 147, 168, 225
 addhāna 98
 advejjha : -manasa 109; -vacana 110
 adhikāra 91, 92
 adho 30, 104; -kata 105
 anaṅga 175
 anadhivara 12
 ananta 173, 184; -ka 178; -teja 134
 anācāra 267
 anitṭhagandha 101
 anitṭhita 89
 anilañjasa 40
 anivattigamaṇa 173
 anivattimāna 252
 anukampati 13
 anukampā 293
 anucara 147
 anucarati 104
 anucinna 104
 anuttama 164
 anuttara 28, 231
 anuddhamasati 101
 anupabbajati 237, 238

anupalitta 245
 anubrūheti 151, 165, 181
 anuvagga 36
 anuvyañjanasampanna 247
 anusāsani 34
 anūpama 178, 207
 anovaṭṭha 101
 antamanta 138
 antajikkha 205
 antika 119
 antimadehadhārin 15
 andhakāra 220
 annapānasamāyuta 66
 aparimeyya 139
 appaṭipuggala 18
 appattamāna 128, 293
 appamatta 139, 156
 appamāṇa 207
 appameyya 135
 apparajakkhajātika 12
 appavatta 162
 apphoṭheti 98
 abbhuta 39, 40
 abhaya 270
 abhikkama 102
 abhighuṭṭha 158
 abhināṇā 127; -bala 76, 78; -balapatta
 175; *See also* cha]-
 abhinādati 181
 abhinikkhamana 55
 abhinihāra 59
 abhiravati 100, 101
 abhiroceti 200
 abhivassati 100, 233
 abhivādana 44
 abhivādeti 99
 abhivāhayati 185
 abhinamaya 168
 amata 173, 216; -ambu 233 -bheri 154,
 193
 amatantala 71
 amitayasa 135, 172, 202
 amoghavacana 103
 ambara 40
 arati 101
 ariyañjasa 293
 alaṅkara 309
 avakujja 89
 avirala 207

asampvuta 29
 asaṅkheyya, asaṅkhiya 52, 65
 asaṅkhobha 141, 173
 asama 43, 112, 154, 178; -sama 42, 188
 asādisa 42
 assama 75
 ahaṃ 27, 241, 291
 ahanati 193

ākāsaṭṭha 39, 100
 ākāsaḥhūta 102
 ācariya 72
 āoikkhati 242
 āoita 41
 āditta 249
 ādiyati 78
 ādesanā 34
 ānandita 28
 āpannasatta 103
 ābhā 30
 ābhujati 100
 āmaṇḍa 235
 āmuttamālābharapa 184
 ālaka 264
 āloka 242
 āvarapa 196
 āvāsa 67
 āvela 270
 āhata 193
 āharati 165
 āhuti 94

itihāsa 68
 idaṃ 202
 iddhi 34, 99, 130; -bala 25, 43
 idha 12
 indriyabalabojjhaṅgamaggasacca-
 ppakāsana 135
 imam 13
 is 151
 issara 206

ukkā 189; -mukha 262
 ukkujja avakujjaka 184
 ukkuṭṭhi 40
 ugga(ta) 170; -teja 198
 uggata 36, 166
 ugghāṭeti 255
 uocāraṭṭhāna 73
 uochuyanta 114
 uju 155, 198, 207
 uṭṭhāna 205
 utuvasa 110
 uttama 59, 205, 231

uttarim vatam adhiṭṭhāsim 151, 176
 udaggacitta 37
 uddham 30, 104, 114
 uddharati 99
 upadduta 116
 upanisādina 239
 upapajjati 230
 upapatti 102
 upapārami 59
 upasobhati 222
 upāgata 76, 77
 upādāna 166; -saṅkhaya 219
 uppajjati 18, 40, 53, 83, 184
 ubbigga 116
 ubbhijjati 101
 uyyāna 184
 ulu, uḷu 141, 189; -rājā 160, 218
 ulāra 30
 usabhakkhandha 124, 204
 ussannakusala 191
 ussāva 231

ūmi 152

ekakkhandha 207
 ekadvinnam 293
 etaṃ 52
 etarahi 291, 293
 eti 48, 94
 edisa 27
 evaṃ 43

okirati 36
 okkanti 55
 okkamati 111
 ogha 260
 otthaṭa 189
 opammakusala 52
 obhāsa 57
 obhāsita 29
 obhāseti 36, 166
 ovadati 235
 ovādaka 193
 osadhī 111
 osarati 119

kaṇṇaccheda 52
 kaṇṇhā 47
 kaṇṇanagghiyasankāsa 160, 189, 226
 kaṭṭhinatthārasamaya 180
 kaṭṭaka 207
 katakicca 46
 katañjalin 12

kantāra 259
 kappā 65, 139
 kappiyya 246
 kambu 262
 kamma 98
 karavīkamadhuraṅgira 61
 kalala 89
 kāya 74
 kāruṇṇatā 18
 kārupika 44, 195
 kālamegha 49
 kimp 52, 90
 kilesa 90
 kiḍḍisa 25
 kuḍḍa 102
 kuṇapa 73. *See also* nānākuṇapa
 kumbha 105
 kulamūla 264
 kusalaucchadanābhaya 74
 kusumita 242
 koṭi 52
 kopānunayavajjita 113
 kovida 45, 267
 kvaci 267

 khana 40, 45, 88, 102
 khandhadhātuvavatthāna 162
 khamana 135
 khināsava 46, 48, 89
 khema, 247

 gagana 48, 135; -maṇḍala 101
 gacchati 239
 gaṇaṇā 237
 gaṇin 51; mahā- 48
 gavapāna 151
 gāyati 40
 gūṇa 76, 77, 208; -dharavaradeha 295;
 -mahantatā 56; -sampatti 92; attha
 °samupeta 76; dvāḍasa°-m-upāgata
 76
 geḥa 168

 ghaṭa 116
 ghoṣita 66

 ca 185
 cakka 25, 114; -ānuvattaka 163;
 -lakkhaṇa 41, 49; -vatti 184;
 -vattimāṇi 201
 cakkhumant 33, 116
 caṅkama 28, 57; -na 36
 catudipa 205
 canda 45, 48, 201, 223, 269
 candanacuppamissita 38

cammāvanaddha 40
 caraṇa 14
 calati 114
 cavati 222
 oṭṭuvannaparivuta 230
 cittikaroti 63
 cuti 102
 ceti 262
 cela 38

chanda 92
 chaḷabhiññābharaṇa 270
 chuddha 101

jajjara 73
 jaṭṭa 233
 jaṭṭa 94, 218
 jana 262
 janeti 107
 jalati 45, 48
 jāti 55, 70; -dhamma 69; a- 70
 jātimaṇṇa 257
 jānāti 25
 jāyati 30, 83
 jina 35, 38, 62, 83, 139, 204; -pabhū-
 ttama 182; -putta 99; -bodhi 119;
 -sevita 116
 jīvitasamsaya 163
 jutindhara 15, 241
 jeṭṭha 184
 jotati 100

jhāna 44, 99; -rati 84
 jhāpeti 90

ñāṇa 135, 160; -kuntimaṇṇa 269; -dhatu
 265; -paribhāvita 141; -vara 178
 ñāyati 52

ta 156
 taṇhā 249
 tattha 78, 88, 89, 106, 107, 114, 116,
 139, 240
 tatth'eva 216
 tathāgata 15 ff.
 tadā 29, 85, 102, 116
 tapassin 175
 tama 29, 144, 178; -pavāhana 178;
 mahā- 145
 tarati (*to cross*) 186
 tarati (*to hasten*) 47
 tarupasuriya 45

tāpa 119
 tāpana 94
 tāpeti 171
 tāraṇa 101, 193
 tārayati 53, 160, 171
 tāragāṇa 101, 201
 tāvatā 129
 tāvade 40, 85, 171
 tikicchaka 72
 tikhīṇa 269
 titthiya 156, 195
 tidivorahana 204
 tibba 29
 tiriyam 30 f.
 tuṭṭhahatṭha 37, 85
 turiya 100
 tulābhūta 110, 113
 tūla 36
 tejassin 172
 temeti 247
 tevijjābhūsaṇa 270
 tosita 173

 thalaja 100
 thāma 164
 thomana 44
 thometi 164, 293

 -d- 36
 dakaja 100
 danta 48
 dayita-oraso 184
 darisaya 101
 dajha 246
 dasa -disā 104; -nāgabala 42, 43; -bala 295
 dasasahasādhivāsin 99
 dasasahasā 37, 98; atikammati 35; viroceti 160
 dassati 28
 dassaneyya 65
 dasseti 33, 35
 dāna 59
 dipaduttama 39
 dibba 36, 100, 118; -cakkhu 50
 diṣā 36
 dīpa 38, 205
 dīparukkha 45
 dukkhaddita 107
 dukkhita 72
 duppasaha 226
 dummana 195
 durāsada 135
 dussa 194

deṇḍima 40
 deva 30, 36; -cārika 216; -nagara 67; -pura 259; -manussa 186; -manussapūjita 32; -vara 33; saṅgha 37
 devatā 39, 89
 deseti 13, 62
 dosa 75, 76, 77
 dvattimsavaralakkhaṇa 36

 dhaja 38, 41
 dhamma 13, 116, 119, 123, 147, 165, 251, 259, 262; -āpaṇa 257; -abhisamaya 127; -okka 144, 152; -kha-ggavara 270; -cakkappavattana 43, 56, 136; -camma 269; -ceti 262; -taḷāka 269; -teja 114; -dussavibhū-sita 262; -dussam nivāseti 269; -desana 83; -dhātu 104; -nāva 91, 252; -pupphagula 262; -pupphapilāndhana 270; -māla 269; -megha 224, 247; -vimāla 269; -vuṭṭhi 174, 193; -saṅkhasamāyutta 154; -setu 189; siri- 262
 dharaṇī 55, 135
 dhātu 222
 dhiti 170, 194
 dhīra 36, 45
 dhutagaṇa 49
 dhunāti 230
 dhuva 40, 103; -sassata 103; -ssava 73
 dhūpita 171
 dhūmaketu 152

 na 25, 189
 nakkhatta 101
 nagara 155
 naccayati 41
 nabha 28, 37, 39, 89
 namassana 44
 nara 257; -āsabha 39, 45; -uttama 25, 261; -nārī 257; -maru 98, 136, 228, 292
 navāṅga 139
 navacchidda 73
 nāga 249
 nāthānātha 75
 nānākuṇapa: -pūrita 69; -saṅcaya 73
 nāyaka 134
 nikāṇṭha 62
 nicca 246
 niccharati 252, 257
 nicchubhati 195
 nijjinati 155
 niddhāvati 176

nipaka 47
 nipatati 37, 48
 nibbāti 101
 nibbāna 70, 269
 nibbāpeti 62
 nibbuta 227, 267
 nibbuti 69
 nimitta 36, 84
 nimmināti 246
 nirākula 100, 195
 nirūpadhi 202
 nivattati 102
 nivāseti 269
 nissajjaṭṭhānacāṅkama 78
 nisidati 39
 nissadda 100
 nipa 89
 nfluppalasamasādisa 49
 no (*indecl.*) 40
 no (=amhākam) 40

pakampati 55, 56, 114
 pakarāṇa 259
 pakitteti 98
 paccantadesavisaya 85
 paccaya 206
 pajā 13, 40
 pañcavaṇṇika 38
 pañjara 255
 pañjalika 38, 89
 paññā 42; -guṇa 164; -bala 27
 paṭāka 41
 paṭiggaha 94
 paṭigha 109
 paṭitittha 98
 paṭipajjati 63
 paṭipaṇṇaka 189
 paṭipāṭi 35
 paṭipādeti 40
 paṭiyādati 256
 paṭhavi 29, 90
 paṇava 40
 paṇṇa 251
 paṇṇasālā 75
 patāpavānt 198
 patitṭhar 38
 patipinḍiya 205
 pattika 207
 patthita 59, 256
 padakkhiṇa 181
 padahati 292
 padāleti 237
 padhāna 78, 94, 139, 292
 pabbajita 230

pabbajjā 92, 251
 pabbata 252
 pabbā 176; -māla 166
 pabhijjati 207
 pamodita 37, 85
 paramatthapārami 59 ff.
 parāyana 38
 paricarati 195
 parinibbati 294
 paripakkamānasa 182
 parimutti 107
 parivāreti 39, 241
 palugga 73
 pallaṅka 99
 pavaḍḍhati 207
 pavattaphala 78
 pavana 119, 171, 180
 pavara 51, 231, 257
 pavāheti 112
 paviveka 181
 pasamsana 44
 pasanna 39; -netta 198
 pasāreti 257
 passa 35, 36
 pahūṭadhaṇaḍḍhaṇṇava 68
 pākātika 219
 pāṭihira, pāṭihera 29 f., 186, 259;
 ti- 35
 pāda 41
 pāpanivāraṇa 270
 pāpuṇati 173
 pārāgū 68
 pārāmaṅgata 68, 255
 pārāmī 68; -patta 58
 pārūpati 269
 pīti 151; -pāmojjajanana 62
 pucchati 58
 puññalakkhaṇa 32
 puññavānt 40, 241
 puṇḍarīkarukkhā 247
 puppha 38, 270
 pupphati 100
 pupphāpeti 227
 pupphita 175
 pubbaka 104, 116
 pubbenivāsānugata 62
 pūjā 44
 pūreti 246

pharati 112
 phala 270, 293; -bhāra 100
 phlita 173
 phullita 129, 173
 phusati 118

handhana 137, 228, 242, 249
 balappatta 202
 balavāhana 261
 bimbijāla 222
 bilāsaya 101
 bīja 88
 bujjhati 83, 119, 249, 293
 buddha 25, 40, 108; -kara dhamma 104;
 -guṇa 117; -ñāṇa 52, 119, 185;
 -dhamma 165; -paramparāgata 62;
 -bala 27, 28; -bhanita 267; -bhūmi
 116; -santike 195
 bodhi 59, 105, 118, 145, 185, 204;
 -pācana 105
 byāpagata 100
 brahant 184, 198, 207
 brahma 151
 brāhmaṇa 67

 bhagavant 35
 bhanta 116
 bhamati 38
 bhava 69, 70, 91, 107, 173; -agga 168;
 -abhava 162, 204; -cchanda jahesi-
 naṃ 293; vi- 70
 bhavati 69, 94, 98, 101
 bhāra-m-oropana 103
 bhāveti 188
 bhikkhati 108
 bhindati 255
 bhīta 116
 bhīyo 188
 bhummattha 100
 bhummaṇṭaḷikkha 267
 bhusavāta 111
 bherisaṅkharatha 66

 -m- 59, 103, 105, 123, 177
 magga 63, 85, 173; -āmagga 242
 maccu 260
 majjhantika 45
 maṇi 293
 maṇimuttaratanakhacita 241
 maṇimuttāvilākinṇa 36
 maṇḍakappa 191, 203, 233
 maḍananimadana 63
 madhulaṭṭhika 256
 manussatta 91
 manorama 65
 mandārava 89
 mala 112, 259
 mahā: -anubhava 32; -kula 257; -gaṇi
 48; -corasama 74; -tama 145; -tama-
 pavāhana 178; -pañña 44; -muni 43;

-yasa 152, 160, 257; -vīthi 155;
 -vīra 41; -hanu 124
 mahiddhika 39, 40, 127
 mahi 101
 mahesi 98
 mānasa 168, 188, 246
 mānusaka 100
 māpeti 28, 34, 270
 mālā 166
 muṇcati 38
 mutti 107
 morahattha 207

 ya 52, 156
 yathā 41, 45, 69, 70, 140
 yadā 53
 yadicchakaṃ 261
 yasa 130; -vipula 184; maha- 152, 160,
 257
 yācaka 264
 yācati 12, 33, 53
 yāpana 108
 yāva 152
 yāvatā 102, 104, 115, 267
 yuga 176, 214
 yūpa 38
 yoga 123

 raṃsi 152, 219, 252
 raja 112
 ratana 100, 205, 226; -aggimaṇi-
 ppabhā 182; -nibha 166; -maṇḍita
 28; -maya 35, 36
 ratana (*a measure*) 207
 ravati 114
 rahada 48
 rahogata 69
 rāga 101, 107; -aggi 249
 ritta 130, 295
 rukkhā 184
 rūpa 41
 roga 118
 ropita 78

 lakkhaṇa 242
 labhati 40
 līga 101
 loka 30, 99, 119; -antarika 29; -ādhipati
 11; -jeṭṭha 57; -dhātu 35, 39, 55, 56;
 -nātha 44; -nāyaka 34, 57; -ppasā-
 daka 46; -vidū 93; -hita 62; -hitānu-
 kampaka 37, 38
 lomahamsa 39, 40, 57

- vamsa 207
 vajira 41; -ūpama 184
 vajjati 100
 vajjeti 241
 vata ugga 188
 vattasīlasamāhita 251
 vattāvatta 267
 vaddha 182
 vandati 46, 49, 252
 vandana 44
 vara 256; -lakkhaṇa 36; -samāpatti 181
 vasin 35
 vasibhūta 83, 99, 195
 vasudhā 114
 vassati 174
 vākacira 76
 vādeti 40, 41
 vāpita 78
 vāladhi 106
 vāsa 180
 vikubbana 259, 265
 vikopeti 106
 vijjati 102
 vijjā 14, 123
 'vijju 222; -pāta 141; -laṭṭhi 269
 viññāpaka 193
 vitthata 30 f.
 vinassati 101
 vināyaka 32, 72
 vinodeti 47
 vipula 28, 30, 226; -vitthita 155
 vibhajati 252
 vimana 195
 vimala 187, 293
 vimalāna 139
 vimutti 42, 175, 178
 virajjhati 98
 viriya 156
 virocati 160
 vilāsa 262
 vilāseti 227
 vivajjati 102, 118
 vissuta 51
 vihata 29, 101
 vihāra 252
 viṭhi 155
 ve 88
 veda 68; -jāta 85
 vedayati 118
 vedikā 36
 vyāmapabbhā 189
 vyāhata 195
 saṃviggamānasa 88
 saṃvutindriya 47
 saṃsaggamaddana 270
 saṃsarati 267
 saṃsāra: -parimocana 63; -sarita 293;
 -sota 91, 189
 saka 39, 111, 168; -assama 85; -āsaya
 101; -tṭhāna 111
 saṅkilesamarāṇa 152
 saṅkha 40
 saṅkhāra 152
 saṅgīti 40
 sacca: -rasa 145; -varuttama 145
 sañchaddita 264
 saññāpesi 116
 satapuññalakkhaṇa 32
 sataraṃsi 36, 171
 satipaṭṭhānavaruttama 155
 satiphalaka 269
 satekiccha 50
 satta (*creatures*) 12; -kāya 52
 sattaratanaśampanna 67
 sattuttama 32
 satthar 32, 38
 satthāradaśasana 91
 satthuvāṇṇita 50, 51
 sadevaka 29, 53, 57, 62, 90, 98, 110,
 224, 233, 247, 249
 sadevagandabbbhūmanussarakkhaṇa 30
 sadevamānusa 25
 sadda 66
 saddhamma: -paṇḍaracchatta 270;
 -puravaruttama 155
 sadhamma 68
 santa 216
 santāreti 91, 130
 sandacchāya 207
 sannāha 269
 sannipatati 46
 saparijjana 188
 sabba 44, 200; -ābhāraṇabhūṣita 241;
 -āṅgasamupāgata 43; -āṅgasampanna 66; -kāmadā 293; -kilesa 185;
 -guṇupāgata 207; -guṇopeta 43;
 -jana 252; -dukkhakkhaya 63;
 dhamma 154; -bhava 109, 255;
 -ratananimmitta 34; -saṅkhāra 130,
 182, 295; -satta 18; -sāmpattiṭṭhi-
 lābha 62; -seṭṭha 44; -sovaṇṇa 36;
 -sovaṇṇamaya 35
 sabbadā 106, 127, 128
 sabhīti 118
 sabhāvata 153
 sabhāvasarasalakkhaṇa 114
 sama 112; -ka 222; a- 112, 123
 samantarāhita 130, 177, 257, 262, 295
 samaya 110, 118

samākula 202
 samādhi 42, 44, 135, 178; -jjhānaku-
 sala 49; -jjhānakovida 44
 samāpatti 123, 227
 samiddha 67
 samudda 138
 samekkhati 34
 sameti 126
 sampannavijjācaraṇa 14
 sambodhi 55; -varapatti 151
 sammāsata 114
 sammānanāvamānanakkhama 109
 sammukha 98
 sayana 99
 sayambhū 48
 saraṇa 122, 214; -āgamana 123
 salala 89
 savanti 100
 sabati 109
 sāgara 135
 sāṭaka 76
 sādhu 47; -kāra 40
 sāmāñña 123
 sāmi 73
 sālakalyāṇika 140
 sālarājā 214
 sāsaṇa 83
 sikhin 182, 252
 siddhippatta 83
 siri 119, 204
 siva 72; -m-añjasa 72
 sīta 100
 sīla 42, 106, 123, 135, 269 *f.*; -kañcuka
 269; -pārami 106
 siha 255; -nāda 257; -haṇu 204

sukata 75
 sukha 99
 suci 109; a- 109
 suññata 195
 suddanta 139
 suniṭṭhita 34
 suphullapaduma 48
 suphullasālarājā 45
 subaddha 207
 subbata 48
 sumana 37
 sumukha 198
 suriya atthaṅgata 153
 suvaṇṇapīṭha 241
 susuddhasukkavattavasana 37
 sekha 128
 seṭṭha 231, 257; -sammata 218
 serin 73
 seleti 40
 soka 118
 sokaṇuda 63
 soḍhiyati 85
 haṭṭhatutṭha 85
 hatthisadda 66
 handa 27
 hasati 39, 62
 hi 25
 himkāra 40
 hita 89, 135; -esin 198
 hiri 156; -sila 266
 hīna-m-ukkaṭṭha-majjhima 105, 108
 hutāsana 171
 hetu 91
 hemayūpasamūpama 252

II.—PROPER NAMES

[References to Names commented upon are printed in heavy type.]

Akaniṭṭha (kā) 28, **37**; -bhavana 29,
 46, 57, 168
 Akhilā (Sikhin's aggasāvika) 245 *n.*
See Makhilā
 Aggidatta (Kakusandha's father) 253,
 256
 Aggisona (brāhmaṇa) 258
 Aṅga-Magadha 24
 Aṅga (rājā, Sumana's lay upaṭṭhāka)
 158
 Aṅgārāma 158 *f.*
 Ajapālanigrodha 9, 290
 Ajātasattu 11
 Ajjukavattu 51
 Aṭṭhakavagga 52 *n.*

Aññā-Koṇḍañña 19, 51, 291 *f.*
 Atappā (devas) 28, 37
 Atideva (bodhisatta) 164
 Atula (bodhisatta in Vipassin's time)
 240
 Atula (bodhisatta in Sumana's time)
 158
 Atula (Sikhin's son) 243, 246
 Atthadassin (buddha) 131, 208, 215 *ff.*,
 219, 296 *f.*
 Atthasālini 126
 Anattalakkhaṇasuttanta 19
 Anāthapiṇḍika 5
 Anupama (ājīvaka) 153
 Anupama (gāma) 172

- Anupama (nagara) 247 f., 251. *See*
 Anopama, Anoma
 Anupama (seṭṭhi) 153
 Anupama (Phussa's son) 232 ff.
 Anupama (Siddhattha's son) 223, 226
 Anupama (Sumana's son) 153, 158 f.
 Anupamā (Anupamaseṭṭhino dhītā)
 153
 Anupamuyyāna 247
 Anupiya (ambavana) 284
 Anuma (Sobhita's upaṭṭhāka) 170 n.
 See Anoma
 Anurāja (kumāra) 147
 Anuruddha 50 f.
 Anuruddha (Koṇḍañña's upaṭṭhāka)
 140
 Anulā (Kassapa's aggasāvikā) 268
 Anotatta 9, 290
 Anopama (nagara) 251 n. *See* Anu-
 pama, Anoma
 Anoma (ājivaka) 172
 Anoma (nagara) 215
 Anoma (nagara) 251 n. *See* Anupama,
 Anopama
 Anoma (nigama) 153
 Anoma (Anomadassin's aggasāvaka)
 176
 Anoma (Sobhita's upaṭṭhāka) 170.
 See Anuma
 Anomadassin (tāpasa) 243
 Anomadassin (buddha) 131, 171 ff.,
 172, 177 f., 296 f.
 Anomasatta 6
 Anomā (nadi) 6, 54
 Anomā (Nārada's mother) 182, 188
 Anomuyyāna 215, 227
 Apalāla (nāga) 32
 Appamāṇābhā (devas) 28, 37
 Abbhavalāhakā (devas) 28
 Abhaya (Atthadassin's upaṭṭhāka) 218
 Abhidhamma 9, 124, 146, 168, 174,
 259, 264, f., 290, 298
 Abhibhū (Sikhin's aggasāvaka) 244 ff.
 Amara (-pura, -vatī) 65, 67, 74, 95, 124,
 134, 224, 285
 Amaragiri-Suragiri-Girivāhana 215
 Amaruyyāna 225
 Amitā (Padumuttara's aggasāvikā)
 196
 Amitodana 50
 Ambaṭṭhasutta 14
 Araja-Viraja-Sudassana 219
 Arindama (bodhisatta) 76 n., 245
 Arindama (rājā in Revata's time) 162
 Arindama (rājā in Sumana's time) 157
 Arimanda (nagara) 234
 Aruṇa (Sikhin's father) 245 n. *See*
 Aruṇavant
 Aruṇavati (nagara) 243 ff.
 Aruṇavant (Sikhin's father) 243, 245 f.
 See Aruṇa
 Aruṇuyyāna 248
 Arundhavatī 134 n. *See* Amaravatī
 Avidūrenidāna 4 f.
 Avihā 28, 37
 Avici 46, 134, 168
 Avela 160 n. *See* Sudassana-Rata-
 nagghi-Āvela
 Asadisa (gāma) 223
 Asama (Paduma's father) 177, 181
 Asama (Sobhita's aggasāvaka) 167,
 170
 Asamā (Paduma's mother) 177, 181
 Asamā (Padumuttara's aggasāvikā) 196
 Asoka (Vipassin's upaṭṭhāka) 242
 Asokā (Maṅgola's aggasāvikā) 151
 Assayujanakkhatta 131, 298
 Assārāma 247
 Ākaṅkheyyasutta 64
 Āciravatī 121
 Ājāniya 276
 Ādittapariyāya 20
 Ānanda 11, 92 f., 131, 137, 241, 294
 Ānanda (Tissa's son) 227, 230
 Ānanda (Padumuttara's father) 192 f.,
 193, 196. *See* Nandana
 Ābhassarā (devas) 28, 37
 Āravāla (nāga) 32
 Ālakamandā 67
 Ālavaka yakkha 32
 Ājavi 3
 Ājāra Kālāma 6, 18, 286, 291
 Āsāhi 18; -nakkhatta 55; -punnamā
 55, 79, 223, 283, 291
 Irubbedha 68
 Isidatta (rājā) 174
 Isipatana 3 f., 18, 131, 232, 253, 255,
 258, 263, 286, 292, 294, 298
 Uṇhavalāhakā (devas) 28
 Uggata (rājā) 169
 Uggata (Sujāta's father) 202, 206
 Ujjeni 190
 Uttara (ājivaka) 142
 Uttara (gāma) 142
 Uttara (nagara) 142, 151, 162

- Uttara (nigama) 163
 Uttara (bodhisatta) 200
 Uttara (seṭṭhi) 142
 Uttara (Kakusandha's son) 253, 256
 Uttara (Koṇāgamana's aggasāvaka) 259, 261
 Uttara (Padumuttara's son) 190, 196
 Uttara (Maṅgala's upaṭṭhāka) 151
 Uttara (Maṅgala's father) 142, 151
 Uttara (Vessabhū's aggasāvaka) 248 f., 251
 Uttara-Vasuttara-Yasuttara 177. *See* Nandā-Suyasā-Uttarā
 Uttarakuru 187
 Uttaramadhuruyyāna 142
 Uttarā (Uttaraseṭṭhino dhītā) 142
 Uttarā (Koṇāgamana's aggasāvikā) 261
 Uttarā (Koṇāgamana's mother) 258 f., 261
 Uttarā (Gotama's aggupatṭhikā) 93, 294
 Uttarā (Nārada's aggasāvikā) 188
 Uttarā (Paduma's wife) 177, 181
 Uttarā (Maṅgala's mother) 142, 151
 Uttarārāma 147, 151
 Uttarāsāḥa 55, 79, 131, 283, 291, 298
 Udaya(na) (Tissa's aggasāvaka) 227, 230 f.
 Udāyin 4, 23 f.
 Udena (rājā) 136
 Udena (Siddhattha's father) 223, 226
 Udena (Sumana's upaṭṭhāka) 158 f.
 Uddaka Rāmaputta 6, 18, 286, 291
 Upaka (ājīvaka) 18, 291
 Upakāri (nagara) 199
 Upacālā, Upacālā (Sumana's aggupatṭhikā) 159
 Upatissa (Sāriputta) 92 f., 137, 241, 294
 Upatissā (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvikā) 140
 Upavāna (Anomadassin's son) 172. *See* Upavāraṇa
 Upavāraṇa (Anomadassin's son) 172 n., 176. *See* Upavāna
 Upasanta (a rājāputta in Vessabhū's time) 249
 Upasanta (Atthadassin's aggasāvaka) 216, 218
 Upasanta (Vessabhū's upaṭṭhāka) 251
 Upasāla (Paduma's brother) 178, 181
 Upasālā (Phussa's aggasāvikā) 234
 Upasena (Sujāta's son) 202, 206
 Upasonā, Upasonā (Sumana's aggasāvikā) 158 f.
 Upāli 51
 Upālisutta 50 n.
 Uposatha (hatthikula) 42
 Uppalavannā 92 f., 137, 241, 294
 Uruvelakassapa 19 f., 49, 292
 Uruvelā 4, 6 f., 19, 238, 286, 294
 Uruvelā (Kassapa's aggasāvikā) 268
 Usabhakkhandha (Dīpaṅkara's son) 130. *See* Samavattakkhandha
 Usabhavati (nagara) 179, 208, 252
 Usabhavanuyyāna 208
 Ekarājajātaka 61
 Erāvaṇa 210, 245, 285
 Osadha 275
 Osadhī (tārakā) 110
 Osadhī (nagara) 174
 Kakusandha (buddha) 131, 252 ff., 258 f., 296 f.
 Kañcana (vela) (Piyadassin's son) 208, 214
 Kañcanapabbata 157, 158
 Kaṇṇakujja (nagara) 233, 253, 255
 Kanakāgamana (viz. Koṇāgamana) 258
 Kanthaka 6, 54, 131, 276, 282 ff., 298
 Kapilapura 4, 6, 24, 44, 51, 193, 215 (240, 245, 250, 255, 260),* 274, 282 f.
 Kapilavatthu 3 ff., 24, 51, 92, 273, 276, 293
 Kappa (āyasmā) 65
 Kappāsiyavanasaṇḍa 19
 Kassapa (bodhisatta) 213
 Kassapa (buddha) 12, 62, 130 f., 252, 263 ff., 270, 284, 296 f.
 Kassapa (of Uruvelā) 19 f., 49, 292
 Kāla (nāgarājā) 7, 287 f.
 Kāladevala (tāpasa) 276. *See* Devala
 Kālāvaka (hatthikula) 42
 Kāligotamī (Vessabhū's aggupatṭhikā) 251
 Kāḷudāyin 131, 276, 298
 Kāsi(ka) (nagara) 24, 232 ff.
 Kāsi (raṭṭha) 270
 Kisāgotamī (khattiyakañña) 280
 Kisāgotamī (Phussa's wife) 232, 234
 Kutāgārasālā 3

* References in brackets are to Kapilavhaya.

- Kumārakassapa 49; -vatthu 51
 Kumuda (nagara) 210
 Kumbhakanna (yakkha) 198 f.
 Kusinārā 235
 Kūṭadantasutta 38
 Kokā-Suppala-Paduma (Kokanuda) 223, 223 n.
 Koṇāgamana (buddha) 131, 252, 258 ff., 263 f., 296 f.
 Koṇḍañña (buddha) 62, 131, 132 ff., 134, 144, 296 f.; -buddhavamsa 158
 Koṇḍañña (brāhmaṇa) 277, 286
 Kolita 49, 92 f., 137, 241, 294
 Kosambi 3
 Kosiyaputta (ācariya) 4
- Khaṇḍa (Vipassin's aggasāvaka) 237, 241 f. *See* Khandha
 Khantivāḍijātaka 60
 Khara (yakkha) 32
 Khandha (Vipassin's aggasāvaka) 242 n. *See* Khaṇḍa
 Kharadāthika (yakkha) 143
 Khāṇukkoṇḍañña (thera) 26
 Khema (-ka, -vatī nagara) 227, 229 f., 235, 237, 253, 255 f., 257; -migadāya 237 ff., 252
 Khema (bodhisatta) 255
 Khema (vana) 257
 Khemaṅkara (rājā in Kakusandha's time) 253. *See* Khemākara
 Khemaṅkara (Sikhin's upaṭṭhāka) 245 f.
 Khemā (Dhammadassin's aggasāvikā) 222
 Khemā (Gotama's aggasāvikā) 92 f., 137, 241, 294
 Khemākara (rājā in Kakusandha's time) 253 n. *See* Khemaṅkara
 Khemuyyāna 253
- Gaṅgā 6, 121, 187, 285
 Gaṅgārahada 185
 Gaṅgeyya (hatthikula) 42
 Gandha (hatthikula) 42
 Gayā 55, 146
 Gayākassapa 49
 Gayāmigadāya 224
 Gayāsisa 20
 Gaṇuḷapakkha-Haṃsa-Suvaṇṇahārī (Gaṇuḷa-Haṃsa-Suvaṇṇabharā) 232
 Gijjhakūṭa 44, 45
 Girimekkhala 8, 288 f.
- Guhasela-Nārasi-Nisabha (Guhāsela-Nārī-) 227, 227 n.
 Gotama 16, 30, 65, 92 f., 115, 137, 138 n., 150, 164, 187, 194, 200, 204, 213, 217, 221, 225, 229, 240, 250, 270 ff., 291, 297
 Gosiṅgasālavana 179
- Ghaṭṭikāra (Kassapa's upaṭṭhāka) 266
 Ghosita (gahapati) 27
- Cakkamārāma 237
 Cakkavāḷapabbata 138, 209
 Cattāro Mahārājāno 28, 121, 290. *See* Cātummahārājikā
 Canda (mānava) 136
 Canda (Koṇḍañña's lay upaṭṭhāka) 140
 Canda (Sikhin's aggupatṭhāka) 246
 Canda-Sucanda-Vaṭṭaṃsa 153 n., 159. *See* Nārivaḍḍhana etc.
 Candamittā (Vipassin's aggasāvikā) 242
 Candavati 136 f., 171, 176
 Candā (Piyadassin's mother) 208. *See* Sucandā
 Candā (Vipassin's aggasāvikā) 242
 Candārāma 136, 140 f.
 Campakuyyāna 177
 Campā, Campaka (nagara) 177, 181, 217
 Campā, Campakā (Kakusandha's aggasāvikā) 256
 Cariyāpiṭaka 61
 Cātummahārājikā 28, 272. *See* Cattāro Mahārājāno
 Cālā, Cālā (Sumana's aggupatṭhikā) 159
 Cāliyaḷapabbata 3
 Citta (nagara) 146
 Citta (Gotama's aggupatṭhāka) 93, 294
 Cittakūṭa 160
 Cittā (Sikhin's aggupatṭhikā) 246
 Cunda (samaṇuddesa) 17
 Cūlasutasomajātaka 60
- Chaddanta (daha) 51
 Chaddanta (hatthikula) 42
 Channa (charioteer) 6, 54, 131, 276, 281 ff., 298
- Jaṭika (Jaṭila, Jatila, bodhisatta) 194
 Jaṭilaka (gahapati) 27
 Janasandha (Tissa's father) 230. *See* Saccasandha

Jambudīpa 21, 54, 125 f., 139, 141, 177, 182, 185, 196, 209 f., 238, 247, 258, 265, 270, 273

Jayasena (Phussa's father) 232 ff.

Jayasena (Siddhattha's father) 226.

See Udena

Jayasena (Sobhita's lay upatthāka) 168, 170

Jātakakathā 298

Jātakatthakathā 76 n.

Jitamitta (Nārada's aggasāvaka) 186 n.,

188. See Vijitamitta

Jitasenā (Nārada's wife) 183 n., 188 n.

See Vijitasenā

Jitāvijitābhīrāmā 182 n. See Vijita-

Vijitāvin-Jitābhīrāmā

Jinasena (Koṇḍañña's son) 140. See also Vijitasena

Jetthamāsapunnāma 136

Jetavana 5, 65, 298; -gandhakūṭi 131; -mahāvihāra 3 f.

Jotipāla (bodhisatta) 266

Tagara (nagara) 220

Taṇhāṅkara (buddha) 62, 131

Tapassu (vāṇija) 9, 290

Tamba (hatthikula) 42

Tāvatisabbhavana 3, 124, 146, 161, 168, 174, 183, 264 f., 276, 284, 298

Tāvatisā 28, 36-7, 37, 53, 121, 203

Tittha (ājīvaka) 177

Tinduka (yavapālaka) 258

Tissa (ācariya) 4

Tissa (purohitaputta) 265

Tissa (buddha) 131, 227 ff., 296 f.

Tissa (Kassapa's aggasāvaka) 267 f.

Tissa (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvaka) 128 f.

Tissa (Vipassin's aggasāvaka) 237, 241 f.

Tissā (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvikā) 140

Tusita: -pura 54, 79, 132, 141, 153, 166, 171, 190, 197, 202, 208, 215, 219, 227, 232, 243, 247, 252, 258, 263, 273 f.; -bhavana 5, 160, 177, 182, 223, 235, 272

Tusita-Santusita-Santutṭha 258

Tusitā 28, 53, 142, 273

Thullakotṭhita (nagara) 186

Dāmā (Vessabhū's aggasāvikā) 251

Dāsaka (ācariya) 4

Dīghabhāṇaka 280

Dipaṅkara (buddha) 5, 62, 78 f., 82, 84, 86 ff., 90, 92 ff., 96, 98 f., 102 f., 115, 117, 122 ff., 134, 270 f., 296 f.; -buddhavaṃsa 126, 132, 142

Dūrenidāna 4 f.

Deva (Sujāta's aggasāvaka) 203, 206.

See Sudeva

Devakūṭa pabbata 199

Devatāsamyutta 64

Devadaha (nagara) 274

Devala (tāpasa) 276. See Kāladevala

Devala (Padumuttara's aggasāvaka) 192, 196

Doṇa (nāgarājā) 185 ff.

Doṇamukha 210, 212 f.

Dhaññavati (nagara) 177 f., 182, 188

Dhaññavati (setṭhissa dhītā) 177

Dhanañjaya (nagara) 244

Dhanañjayuyyāna 178, 182, 184 f.

Dhanapāla (ācariya) 32

Dhanapālaka (gahapati) 244

Dhanavati (Kassapa's mother) 263 f., 267 f.

Dhammaka (Anomadassin's lay upatthāka) 176

Dhammaka pabbata 74, 75, 119

Dhammagāṇārāma 169

Dhammacakkappavattanasutta(ṇṭa)

18, 64, 134, 291 f., 298

Dhammadassin (buddha) 131, 208, 219 ff., 223, 296 f.

Dhammadāyāda 64

Dhammadinnā (Piyadassin's aggasāvikā) 214

Dhammaruci (nāgarājā) 215

Dhammasaṅgaṇi-atthakathā 126

Dhammasena (Phussa's aggasāvaka) 233 f.

Dhammasena (Maṅgala's aggasāvaka) 147, 151

Dhammasenāpati 1, 34, 45, 48, 61, 179, 180

Dhammā (Atthadassin's aggasāvikā) 218

Dhammārāma 176

Dhammika (ācariya) 4

Nakula (nigama) 197

Nakula (setṭhi) 197

Nakulā (Sobhita's aggasāvikā) 170

Nadikassapa 49

Nanda (gopālaka) 58

Nanda-Sunanda-Sirimā 236

- Nandana (Padumuttara's father) 190.
See Ananda
 Nandanavana 273 ff.
 Nandamātā (Gotama's aggupatthikā) 93, 294
 Nandā (Kassapa's wife) 268. *See* Sunandā
 Nandā (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvikā) 128 f.
 Nandā-Suyasā-Uttarā 177 n. *See* Uttara-Vasuttara-Yasuttara
 Nandārāma 196
 Nanduttara (Nārada's son) 183, 186, 188
 Naradeva (yakkha) 253 ff., 265
 Naravāhana - Yasavāhana - Vasavatti 190. *See* Nāravāhana etc.
 Narinda (nāgarājā) 248
 Narivāhana (nagara) 229
 Narivāhana (rājā's son in Tissa's time) 229
 Nāgasamālā (Sujāta's aggasāvikā) 206
 Nāgā (Sujāta's aggasāvikā) 206
 Nārada (buddha) 131, 171, 182 ff., 190 f., 296 f.
 Nārada (yakkha) 125 f.
 Nārada (Sujāta's upatthāka) 206
 Nāradaṭṭapabbata 125
 Nāravāhana-Yasa-Vasavatti 190 n. *See* Naravāhana etc.
 Nārivaḍḍhana-Somavaḍḍhana-Iddhi-vaḍḍhana 153. *See* Canda-Sucanda-Vaṭṭsa
 Nārivāhana (nagara) 249
 Nālā (brāhmaṇagāma) 3
 Nigrodhakappa 65
 Nigrodhārāma 5, 24; -mahāvihāra 3
 Nimmānaratī 28, 291
 Nimmitā 28
 Nisabha (Anomadassin's aggasāvaka) 176
 Nisabhuyyāna 243
 Nerañjarā 7, 93, 240, 287
 Padumuttara (buddha) 131, 190 ff., 197 f., 296 f.; -buddhavamsavaṇṇanā 216
 Pabbata (bodhisatta) 260
 Pabhāvatī (Sikhin's mother) 243, 245
 Pabhāvatī (Sujāta's mother) 202, 206
 Paranimittā 28
 Paranimmitta-Vasavattī 10, 28, 291
 Parittasubhā 28
 Parittabhā 28, 37
 Paribhutta (nagara) 245
 Pārāyanavagga 52 n.
 Pāricchattaka 36, 57, 129, 146, 168, 217, 230
 Pārileyvaka: nāga 32; -vanasaṇḍa 3
 Pālita (Piyaḍassin's aggasāvaka) 212, 214
 Pālita (Maṅgala's upatthāka) 151
 Piṅgala (hatthikula) 42
 Piyaḍassin (buddha) 131, 208 ff., 215, 296 f.
 Piyaḍassin (setthi) 243
 Puññavaḍḍhana (Dhammadassin's son) 219, 222
 Puṇṇa Mantāniputta 51
 Puṇṇā (dāsi) 7
 Puttamamsupama 64
 Punabbasumitta (Sumedha's son) 197, 201
 Pubbhavideha 138 f.
 Pubbhārāma 4
 Porāṇatthakathā 15 n., 16 n., 17 n.
 Phaggunamāsa 4, 23
 Phaggunī (Nārada's aggasāvikā) 188
 Phussa (buddha) 131, 227, 232 ff., 235, 237, 296 f.
 Phussadeva (Dhammadassin's aggasāvaka) 221 f.
 Phussamāsa 4
 Phussā (Tissa's aggasāvikā) 230 f.
 Bakkula (thera) 26
 Bandhumatī (nagara) 235, 241
 Bandhumatī (Vipassin's mother) 235, 241
 Bandhumant (Vipassin's father) 235, 241
 Bārāṇasī 3 f., 18, 233, 263, 265, 286, 291 f., 294
 Bimbisāra 6, 20 ff., 285
 Buddhadatta (author) 299
 Buddhavaṃsa 1 ff., 46 f., 57 f., 61 ff., 126, 186, 193, 224, 233, 295 f.;

- aṭṭhakathā 299; -kathā 2, 298;
-dhammakathā 229; -vaṇṇanā 2, 64,
270, 299;
Buddhija (Kakusandha's upaṭṭhāka)
256
Bojjhaṅgasamyutta 64
Bodhi 55, 146
Brahmakāyikā, -loka 28, 37
Brahmadatta (Kassapa's father) 263,
267 f.
Brahmadatta (v.l. Bārāṇasī) 294 n.
Brahmadeva (Tissa's aggasāvaka) 227,
230 f.
Brahmadeva (Revata's aggasāvaka)
165
Brahmapurohitā 28
Brahmaloka 82, 137, 150, 157, 205,
234, 272, 288
Brahmā (Sahampatī) 5 ff., 12, 13, 18,
33, 53, 57, 82 f., 128, 133, 145, 154,
159, 161, 167, 173, 177, 185, 192, 197,
203, 215, 220, 237, 243, 285, 287, 291

Bhagga 3
Bhadda (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvaka) 140
Bhaddakaccā (Gotama's wife) 293 n.
See Yasodharā, Subhaddakā
Bhaddaji (thera) 4
Bhaddasāla (Nārada's aggasāvaka)
186, 188
Bhaddā (Revata's aggasāvikā) 165
Bhayabheravasutta 14
Bharukacchakavatthu 51
Bhālīka (vāṇija) 9, 290
Bhāradvāji (Kassapa's aggasāvaka)
267 f.
Bhāvitatta (rājā in Paduma's time) 179
Bhāvitatta (Sumana's aggasāvaka) 154,
158 f.
Bhīmaratha (nagara) 224
Bhīmaratha (rājā) 224
Bhiyyasa, Bhiyyosa, Bhiyosa, Bhiyya
(Koṇāgamana's aggasāvaka) 259,
261
Bhumma (devas) 28
Bhesakālavana 3

Makutaetiya 82
Makhilā (Sikhin's aggasāvikā) 245 f.
See Akhilā
Makhilā (Sobhita's wife) 166, 170.
See Samāṅgī
Makhilā (nagara) 253
Magadha 10, 24, 285

Maṅkulapabbata 3
Maṅgala (buddha) 131, 141 ff., 154
Maṅgala (bodhisatta) 225
Maṅgala (sutta) 228, 233, 292
Maṅgala (hatthikula) 42
Majjhimadesa 54, 273
Majjhima-paṇṇāsaka 14
Mañjerika (nāgabhavana) 288
Madhuratthappakāsinī 299
Madhurindhara (rājā in Anomadassin's
time) 174
Mandāragiri 6
Mahākassapa 49, 50
Mahājanakajātaka 60
Mahādoṇa: See Doṇa (nāgarājā) 186
Mahādoṇanagara 185
Mahānāma 14, 50
Mahānāmasutta 14 n.
Mahānārada-kassapajātaka 21
Mahāniddesa 14
Mahāpadāna 279 n.
Mahāpaduma (a prince in Piyadassin's
time) 210
Mahāpanādasutta 279
Mahābrahma (devas) 28, 99, 272, 275,
291
Mahābrahmā 11, 21, 82, 87, 124, 288,
298
Mahāmāyā (Gotama's mother) 54 f.,
92 f., 273 f. See Māyā
Mahāli 63
Mahāvana 3, 5, 119
Mahāsamaya sutta 30 n.
Mahāsutasomajātaka 60
Mahī 121
Mahosadha (bodhisatta) 60, 275
Māgha: -nakkhatta 131, 298.; -pu-
ṇṇamā 126, 147, 193, 217, 249, 255,
260, 266, 298
Māyā (Gotama's mother) 137, 240, 293
Māra 8, 128, 172, 190, 236, 243, 282,
287 ff.; -sena 244, 287; -parisa 288 f.;
-bala 54, 78, 83, 133, 142, 154, 161,
172, 177, 183, 190, 197, 203, 227,
236, 243, 258, 287 ff., 294, 298
Migācīruyyāna 243
Mithilā 192 f., 260
Mithiluyyāna 192 f.
Mucalinda 9, 290
Mūgapakkhajātaka 60
Mekhala 147, 153 f., 157 ff., 163, 169
Mekhaluyyāna 154
Mendaka 27
Mettagūmāpavapucchā 52 n.
Metteya (future buddha) 252

Medhañkara (buddha) 62, 131
 Meru 134, 137, 148; -mandārasāra 285;
 -sama 134, 135; -sāra 190
 Moggaliputta (ācariya) 4
 Moggallāna 34, 49, 177

Yajubheda 68
 Yaññadatta (Koṇāgamana's father)
 258, 261
 Yamunā 121
 Yasa 19
 Yasavatī (nagara) 227 ff.; -migadāya
 228
 Yasavatī (Mañgala's wife) 142, 151
 Ysaavatī (Vessabhū's mother) 247
 Yasavā (Anomadassin's father) 171,
 176
 Yasavā-Sucimā-Sirimā 142
 Yasodhara (brāhmaṇa) 136
 Yasodharā (setṭhidiḥitā) 133
 Yasodharā (Anomadassin's mother) 171,
 176
 Yasodharā (Gotama's wife) 293 f. *See*
 Bhaddakaccā, Subhaddakā
 Yāmā 28, 37
 Yugandhara 137, 157

Ratanaghara 9, 290; -cetiya 9, 290
 Ratanacāṅkama 3, 8, 35 f.; -naccetiya 8
 Ratanacetiya 290
 Ramma (nagara) 84, 86, 90, 94 f., 114,
 116, 119, 122, 164. *See* Rammavatī
 Ramma (Paduma's son) 177 f., 181
 Ramma (Vessabhū's aggupatṭhāka) 251
 Ramma-Suramma-Sukhaka 278, 293 f.
See Rāma-Surāma-Subhata
 Rammavatī 79, 82, 128 f., 132, 140, 169
 Rājagaha 3 ff., 11, 20 f., 23 f., 44, 51,
 285 f.
 Rājāyatana 9, 290
 Rādā (Paduma's aggasāvika) 181
 Rādhavati 174
 Rāma-Surāma-Subha 132
 Rāma-Surāma-Subhata 293 n. *See*
 Ramma-Suramma-Sukhaka
 Rāmā (Sumedha's aggasāvika) 201
 Rāhu 119, 285
 Rāhula 54, 64, 280, 293
 Rāhulamātā 131, 276, 279 f., 282, 298
 Rāhulovāda 64, 124, 292
 Ruci-Suruci-Rativaddhana (Vaddha-
 na) 248
 Rucigattā (Koṇāgamana's wife) 258

Rucinanda (setṭhi) 190
 Rucidevī (Koṇḍañña's wife) 132, 140
 Rūpasārī 44
 Revata (ācariya) 4
 Revata (buddha) 131, 141, 160 ff., 167,
 296 f.
 Revata (Siddhattha's upatṭhāka) 226
 Rocanī (Kakusandha's wife) 253, 256
 Roma (yakkha) 32

Laṭṭhivana 21; -uyyāna 20
 Lambini 274, 276
 Lokabyūha (devas) 272
 Lomahamsajātaka 60

Vaṅkapabbata 143
 Vacehāyana (= Pilotika) 30
 Vajirindha (brāhmaṇa) 253
 Vaṭṭapsikā (Sumana's wife) 153, 158 f.,
 158 n., 159 n.
 Vatthusutta 64
 Vappā (thera) 19
 Varuṇa (gāma) 208
 Varuṇa (yavapāla) 224
 Varuṇa (Anomadassin's upatṭhāka)
 176
 Varuṇa (Paduma's upatṭhāka) 181
 Varuṇa (Revata's son and aggasāvaka)
 161, 163 ff.
 Varuṇa (Sumana's aggupatṭhāka) 159
 Varuṇārāma 161
 Varuṇindhara (ājīvaka) 161
 Varuṇuyyāna 208
 Vasabha (brāhmaṇa) 208
 Vasavattin (= deva) 272
 Vasavattin (mahissara) 175
 Vasavattin (= Māra) 282, 287
 Vasudattā (Padumuttara's mother)
 190, 196
 Vassavalāhaka 28
 Vāsava 284
 Vāsetṭha 68
 Vāsetṭha (Nārada's upatṭhāka) 188
 Vicikoli (Dhammadassin's wife) 219 f.,
 222. *See* Vicitoli
 Vicitoli (Dhammadassin's wife) 219 n.
See Vicikoli
 Vijayuttara 287 f.
 Vijita-Vijitāvin-Jitābhīrāma (Vijitā-)
 182, 188. *See* Jitāvijitābhīrāmā
 Vijitamitta (Nārada's aggasāvaka) 186.
See Jitamitta
 Vijitasāṅgāmaka (yavapālaka) 227

Vijitasena (Kassapa's son) 263, 268
 Vijitasena (Koṇḍañña's son) 136, 140 n.
See also Jinasena
 Vijitasenā (Nārada's wife) 182 f., 188.
See Jitasenā
 Vijitāvin (khattiya in Koṇḍañña's time) 137, 138
 Vijitāvin (bodhisatta) 234
 Vidhūra (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka) 256
 Vinaya 51, 139
 Vipassin (buddha) 15, 53, 131, 235 ff., 243 f., 296 f.
 Vipula (Revata's father) 160, 165
 Vipulā (Revata's mother) 160, 165
 Vimalatthavilāsini 284
 Vimalā (Piyadassin's wife) 208, 214
 Vimānavatthattṭhakathā 284
 Viriyuyyāna 223
 Visākha: -nakkhatta 131, 298; -punṇama (divasa) 7, 54, 82, 133, 142, 145, 153, 161, 172, 177, 183, 190, 197, 202, 215, 227, 232, 236, 238, 243, 248, 253, 258, 263, 286, 294
 Visākhā (Atthadassin's wife) 215, 218
 Visākhā (Kakusandha's mother) 253, 256
 Vissakamma 75, 82, 280
 Vīra (nigama) 227
 Vīra (seṭṭhi) 227
 Vebhāra (nagara) 223 f., 226
 Vebhārapabbata 11, 193
 Verañjā 3
 Veḷuvana 5, 21 f.; -ārāma 21; -mahāvihāra 3, 21 ff.
 Vesālī 3, 5
 Vessantara 5, 53, 78, 132, 143, 271 f., 275 f., -jātaka 295
 Vessabhū (buddha) 131, 247 ff., 252, 254, 296 f.
 Verocana (nāgarājā) 187
 Vehapphalā 28, 37

Sakka (devinda) 9 f., 53, 82, 128, 148 f., 157, 161, 183, 220 f., 272, 275, 280, 284, 288, 291
 Sakkā, Sakyā, Sākiyā 5, 24, 278 f.; -vaddhana 291
 Saṅkassa (nagara) 131, 157, 232, 298
 Saṅkhapālajātaka 59
 Saṅghabhedakkhandhaka 50
 Saṃyuttabhāṇaka 192
 Saccakālī (Sumedha's brother) 197
 Saccanāmā (Dhammadassin's aggasāvika) 222 n. *See* Sabbanāmā

Saccasandha (Tissa's father) 227
 Sajiva (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka) 256 n. *See* Sañjiva
 Sañjaya (rājā in Dhammadassin's time) 220
 Sañjiva (thera) 26
 Sañjiva (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka) 256. *See* Sajiva
 Sattapanniguhā 11
 Sattubhattaka 60
 Sattubhatta(bhastā)jātaka 60 n.
 Sathavāha (Koṇāgamana's son) 258
 Santa (Atthadassin's aggasāvaka) 216, 218
 Santikenidāna 4 f.
 Santusita 10, 53, 272, 291
 Sabbakāmā (Sikhin's wife) 243, 246
 Sabbadassin (Piyadassin's aggasāvaka) 212, 214
 Sabbanāmā (Dhammadassin's aggasāvika) 222. *See* Saccanāmā
 Sabbamitta (Kassapa's upatṭhāka) 268
 Samaṅga (Tissa's upatṭhāka) 230 n., 231 n. *See* Samaha, Sambhava
 Samaṅgi (Sobhita's wife) 166 n. *See* Makhilā
 Samavattakkhandha (Dīpaṅkara's son) 124. *See* Usabhakkhandha
 Samavattakkhandha (Samvattakkhandha, Vipassin's son) 236, 236 n., 241
 Samaha (Tissa's upatṭhāka) 230 f. *See* Samaṅga, Sambhava
 Samālā (Vessabhū's aggasāvika) 251
 Samuddā (Koṇāgamana's aggasāvika) 261
 Sabbakāmā (Sumedha's aggasāvaka) 201
 Sabhiya (Phussa's upatṭhāka) 234
 Samphala, Sambala, Sambahula (Siddhattha's aggasāvaka) 224, 224 n., 226, 226 n.
 Sambhava (Tissa's upatṭhāka) 230 n., 231 n. *See* Samaṅga, Samaha
 Sambhava (Revata's upatṭhāka) 165
 Sambhava (Sikhin's aggasāvaka) 244 ff.
 Sarāṇa (nagara) 219, 221 f.
 Sarāṇa (Dhammadassin's father) 219, 222.
 Sarāṇa (Sumana's aggasāvaka) 154, 158 f.
 Sarāṇa (Sumana's aggupatṭhāka) 159
 Sarāṇa (Sumedha's aggasāvaka) 197, 201
 Sarāṇāṅkara (buddha) 62, 131
 Sarāṇuyyāna 219

Sarada (tāpasa) 192
 Sarabha (vatī) (nagara) 250
 Sarabhū 121
 Sarassatī 121
 Sasapaṇḍitajātaka 59
 Sahaka (thera) 12
 Sāgata (Dipaṅkara's upatthāka) 128 f.
 Sāgara (Atthadassin's father) 215, 218
 Sāgara (Sumedha's upatthāka) 201
 Sātāgira (yakkha) 32
 Sādhudevī (setṭhīdhitā) 161
 Sāmajātaka 61 n.
 Sāmavati (upāsikā) 26
 Sāmaveda 68
 Sāmā (Kakusandha's aggasāvikā) 256
 Sāriputta 5, 26, 44, 51, 57 f., 64 f., 177
 Sāriputta (ācariya) 4
 Sālā (Paduma's brother) 178 f., 181
 Sālā (Phussa's aggasāvikā) 234
 Sāvattī 4 f., 298
 Sikhin (buddha) 131, 243 ff., 247, 296 f.
 Siggava (ācariya) 4
 Siddhattha (Gotama) 24, 277, 279, 281, 287, 289
 Siddhattha (buddha) 131, 223 ff., 227 f., 296 f.
 Sineru 82, 138, 161, 183, 272; -pabbata 35
 Siri-Upasiri-Nanda 202
 Siri-Upasiri-Sirivaddha (Vaddha) 172
 Sirinandana (nagara) 202
 Sirinandanuyyāna 199
 Sirinandara (setṭhī) 202
 Sirinandā (Sujāta's wife) 202, 206
 Sirimā (Anomadassin's wife) 172, 176
 Sirimā (Phussa's mother) 232, 234
 Sirimā (Vessabhū's aggupatthikā) 251
 Sirimā (Sumana's mother) 153, 158 f.
 Sirimuyyāna 232
 Sirivaddha (ājīvaka) 197
 Sirivaddha (tāpasa) 232 f.
 Sirivaddha (nagara) 145
 Sirivaddha (yavapālaka) 220
 Sirivaddha (Sikhin's aggupatthāka) 246
 Sirivaddhanā (a girl) 248
 Sirivaddhā (setṭhīdhitā) 232
 Sirivanagahana 145
 Sivijātaka 149
 Sītavalāhaka 28
 Silava (Maṅgala's son) 142, 151. *See* Sivala
 Silavati (nagara) 247
 Sivala (Maṅgala's son) 142 n. *See* Silava

Sivalā (Maṅgala's aggasāvikā) 151
 Sivalā (Siddhattha's aggasāvikā) 226
 Siha (Sobhita's son) 166, 170
 Sumsumāragiri 3
 Suguttā (Sikhin's aggupatthikā) 246
 Sucanda-Kaṇcana- 197 n. *See* Sucandanaka-Koṇca-
 Sucanda-Giri-Vahana 243 n. *See* Sucandakasiri-Giriya-
 Sucandaka (nagara) 216
 Sucandaka-Kokanada-Koṇcāya 293 n. *See* Ramma-Suramma-Sukhaka
 Sucandakasiri - Giriya - Nāriyasabha 243. *See* Sucanda-Giri-Vahana
 Sucandanaka-Koṇca-Sirivaddha 197. *See* Sucanda-Kaṇcana
 Sucandā (Piyadassin's mother) 214. *See* Candā
 Suci-Suruci-Rativaddhana (Vaddhanā) 253, 253 n.
 Sucitta (nigama) 248
 Sucittā (Vessabhū's wife) 248
 Sucindhanuyyāna 215
 Sucindhara (brāhmaṇa) 136
 Sucindharā (nāgī) 215
 Sucirindha (nigama) 253
 Sujāta (ājīvaka) 208
 Sujāta (buddha) 131, 197, 202 ff., 212, 296 f.
 Sujāta (bodhisatta) 169, 229 f.
 Sujāta (yavapālaka) 236
 Sujāta (rājā in Tissa's time) 229
 Sujāta (Padumuttara's aggasāvikā) 192, 196
 Sujātā (Koṇḍañña's mother) 132, 140
 Sujātā (Padumuttara's mother) 190, 196
 Sujātā (Piyadassin's aggasāvikā) 214
 Sujātā (Senānī's daughter) 7, 93, 286, 294
 Sujātā (Sobhita's aggasāvikā) 170
 Sutanū (Vipassin's wife) 236, 241. *See* Sudassanā
 Sudatta (ācariya) 4
 Sudatta (Piyadassin's father) 214. *See* Sudassana
 Sudatta (Sumana's father) 153, 158 f.
 Sudatta (Sumedha's father) 197, 201
 Sudattā (Tissa's aggasāvikā) 230 f.
 Sudattā (Sumedha's mother) 197, 201
 Sudassana (assarājā) 215
 Sudassana (uyyānapāla) 183
 Sudassana (devarājā) 209 f., 213
 Sudassana (nagara) 82, 168, 197, 199, 201, 217, 258

Vijitasena (Kassapa's son) 263, 268
 Vijitasena (Koṇḍañña's son) 136, 140 n.
See also Jināsena
 Vijitasenā (Nārada's wife) 182 f., 188.
See Jitasenā
 Vijiṭṭhavin (khattiya in Koṇḍañña's time) 137, 138
 Vijiṭṭhavin (bodhisatta) 234
 Vidhūra (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka) 256
 Vinaya 51, 139
 Vipassin (buddha) 15, 53, 131, 235 ff., 243 f., 296 f.
 Vipulā (Revata's father) 160, 165
 Vipulā (Revata's mother) 160, 165
 Vimalatthavilāsini 284
 Vimalā (Piyadassin's wife) 208, 214
 Vimānavatthaṭṭhakathā 284
 Viriyuyyāna 223
 Viśākha: -nakkhatta 131, 298; -punnama (divasa) 7, 54, 82, 133, 142, 145, 153, 161, 172, 177, 183, 190, 197, 202, 215, 227, 232, 236, 238, 243, 248, 253, 258, 263, 286, 294
 Viśākhā (Atthadassin's wife) 215, 218
 Viśākhā (Kakusandha's mother) 253, 256
 Viśakkamma 75, 82, 280
 Vira (nigama) 227
 Vira (seṭṭhi) 227
 Vebhāra (nagara) 223 f., 226
 Vebhārapabbata 11, 193
 Verañjā 3
 Veluvana 5, 21 f.; -ārāma 21; -mahāvihāra 3, 21 ff.
 Vesālī 3, 5
 Vessantara 5, 53, 78, 132, 143, 271 f., 275 f., -jātaka 295
 Vessabhū (buddha) 131, 247 ff., 252, 254, 296 f.
 Verocana (nāgarājā) 187
 Vehapphalā 28, 37

Sakka (devinda) 9 f., 53, 82, 128, 148 f., 157, 161, 183, 220 f., 272, 275, 280, 284, 288, 291
 Sakkā, Sakyā, Sākiyā 5, 24, 278 f.; -vaddhana 291
 Saṅkassa (nagara) 131, 157, 232, 298
 Saṅkhapālajātaka 59
 Saṅghabhedakkhandhaka 50
 Saṃyuttabhāṇaka 192
 Saccakālī (Sumedha's brother) 197
 Saccanāmā (Dhammadassin's aggasāvika) 222 n. *See* Sabbanāmā

Saccasandha (Tissa's father) 227
 Sajiva (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka) 256 n. *See* Sañjīva
 Sañjaya (rājā in Dhammadassin's time) 220
 Sañjīva (thera) 26
 Sañjīva (Kakusandha's aggasāvaka) 256. *See* Sajiva
 Sattapanniguhā 11
 Sattubhattaka 60
 Sattubhatta(bhastā)jātaka 60 n.
 Satthavāha (Koṇāgamana's son) 258
 Santa (Atthadassin's aggasāvaka) 216, 218
 Santikenidāna 4 f.
 Santusita 10, 53, 272, 291
 Sabbakāmā (Sikhin's wife) 243, 246
 Sabbadassin (Piyadassin's aggasāvaka) 212, 214
 Sabbanāmā (Dhammadassin's aggasāvika) 222. *See* Saccanāmā
 Sabbamitta (Kassapa's upaṭṭhāka) 268
 Samaṅga (Tissa's upaṭṭhāka) 230 n., 231 n. *See* Samaha, Sambhava
 Samaṅgī (Sobhita's wife) 166 n. *See* Makhilā
 Samavattakkhandha (Dīpaṅkara's son) 124. *See* Usabhakkhandha
 Samavattakkhandha (Samvattakkhandha, Vipassin's son) 236, 236 n., 241
 Samaha (Tissa's upaṭṭhāka) 230 f. *See* Samaṅga, Sambhava
 Samālā (Vessabhū's aggasāvika) 251
 Samuddā (Koṇāgamana's aggasāvika) 261
 Sabbakāma (Sumedha's aggasāvaka) 201
 Sabhiya (Phussa's upaṭṭhāka) 234
 Samphala, Sambala, Sambahula (Siddhattha's aggasāvaka) 224, 224 n., 226, 226 n.
 Sambhava (Tissa's upaṭṭhāka) 230 n., 231 n. *See* Samaṅga, Samaha
 Sambhava (Revata's upaṭṭhāka) 165
 Sambhava (Sikhin's aggasāvaka) 244 ff.
 Saraṇa (nagara) 219, 221 f.
 Saraṇa (Dhammadassin's father) 219, 222
 Saraṇa (Sumana's aggasāvaka) 154, 158 f.
 Saraṇa (Sumana's agguppaṭṭhāka) 159
 Saraṇa (Sumedha's aggasāvaka) 197, 201
 Saraṇaṅkara (buddha) 62, 131
 Saranuyyāna 219

- Sarada (tāpasa) 192
 Sarabha (vatī) (nagara) 250
 Sarabhū 121
 Sarassatī 121
 Sasapaṇḍitajātaka 59
 Sahaka (thera) 12
 Sāgata (Dīpaṅkara's upatthāka) 128 f.
 Sāgara (Atthadassin's father) 215, 218
 Sāgara (Sumedha's upatthāka) 201
 Sātāgira (yakkha) 32
 Sādhudevi (seṭṭhiddhā) 161
 Sāmajātaka 61 n.
 Sāmasvatī (upāsikā) 26
 Sāmaveda 68
 Sāmā (Kakusandha's aggasāvikā) 256
 Sāriputta 5, 26, 44, 51, 57 f., 64 f., 177
 Sāriputta (ācariya) 4
 Sāla (Paduma's brother) 178 f., 181
 Sālā (Phussa's aggasāvikā) 234
 Sāvattī 4 f., 298
 Sikhin (buddha) 131, 243 ff., 247, 296 f.
 Siggava (ācariya) 4
 Siddhattha (Gotama) 24, 277, 279, 281, 287, 289
 Siddhattha (buddha) 131, 223 ff., 227 f., 296 f.
 Sineru 82, 138, 161, 183, 272; -pabbata 35
 Siri-Upasiri-Nanda 202
 Siri-Upasiri-Sirivaḍḍha (Vaḍḍha) 172
 Sirinandana (nagara) 202
 Sirinandanuyyāna 199
 Sirinandara (seṭṭhi) 202
 Sirinandā (Sujāta's wife) 202, 206
 Sirimā (Anomadassin's wife) 172, 176
 Sirimā (Phussa's mother) 232, 234
 Sirimā (Vessabhū's aggupatthikā) 251
 Sirimā (Sumana's mother) 153, 158 f.
 Sirimuyyāna 232
 Sirivaḍḍha (ājīvaka) 197
 Sirivaḍḍha (tāpasa) 232 f.
 Sirivaddha (nagara) 145
 Sirivaḍḍha (yavapālaka) 220
 Sirivaḍḍha (Sikhin's aggupatthāka) 246
 Sirivaḍḍhanā (a girl) 248
 Sirivaḍḍhā (seṭṭhiddhā) 232
 Sirivanagahana 145
 Sivijātaka 149
 Sītavālāhaka 28
 Sīlava (Maṅgala's son) 142, 151. *See* Sīvala
 Sīlavatī (nagara) 247
 Sīvala (Maṅgala's son) 142 n. *See* Sīlava
 Sīvalā (Maṅgala's aggasāvikā) 151
 Sīvalā (Siddhattha's aggasāvikā) 236
 Sīha (Sobhita's son) 166, 170
 Sumsumāragiri 3
 Suguttā (Sikhin's aggupatthikā) 246
 Sucanda-Kaṇḍana- 197 n. *See* Sucandana-Kaṇḍana-
 Sucanda-Giri-Vahana 243 n. *See* Sucandakasiri-Giriya-
 Sucandaka (nagara) 216
 Sucandaka-Kokanada-Koṇḍāya 293 n. *See* Ramma-Suramma-Sukhaka
 Sucandakasiri - Giriya - Nārivasabha 243. *See* Sucanda-Giri-Vahana
 Sucandanaka-Koṇḍa-Sirivaḍḍha 197. *See* Sucanda-Kaṇḍana
 Sucandā (Piyadassin's mother) 214. *See* Candā
 Suci-Suruci-Rativaddhana (Vaḍḍhanā) 253, 253 n.
 Sucitta (nigama) 248
 Sucittā (Vessabhū's wife) 248
 Sucindhanuyyāna 215
 Sucindhara (brāhmaṇa) 136
 Sucindharā (nāgi) 215
 Sucirindha (nigama) 253
 Sujāta (ājīvaka) 208
 Sujāta (buddha) 131, 197, 202 ff., 212, 296 f.
 Sujāta (bodhisatta) 169, 229 f.
 Sujāta (yavapālaka) 236
 Sujāta (rājā in Tissa's time) 229
 Sujāta (Padumuttara's aggasāvikā) 192, 196
 Sujātā (Koṇḍañña's mother) 132, 140
 Sujātā (Padumuttara's mother) 190, 196
 Sujātā (Piyadassin's aggasāvikā) 214
 Sujātā (Senāni's daughter) 7, 93, 286, 294
 Sujātā (Sobhita's aggasāvikā) 170
 Sutanū (Vipassin's wife) 236, 241. *See* Sudassanā
 Sudatta (ācariya) 4
 Sudatta (Piyadassin's father) 214. *See* Sudassana
 Sudatta (Sumana's father) 153, 158 f.
 Sudatta (Sumedha's father) 197, 201
 Sudattā (Tissa's aggasāvikā) 230 f.
 Sudattā (Sumedha's mother) 197, 201
 Sudassana (assarājā) 215
 Sudassana (uyyānapāla) 183
 Sudassana (devarājā) 209 f., 213
 Sudassana (nagara) 82, 168, 197, 199, 201, 217, 258

- Sudassana (nigama) 243
 Sudassana (pabbata) 126, 209
 Sudassana (bodhisatta) 250
 Sudassana (setṭhi) 236
 Sudassana (Piyadassin's father) 208.
See Sudatta
 Sudassana (Sujāta's aggasāvaka) 203 f., 206
 Sudassana-Ratanagghi-Āveta 160
 Sudassanamahāvihāra 84, 122
 Sudassanā (Atthadassin's mother) 215, 218
 Sudassanā (Revata's wife) 160 f., 165
 Sudassanā (Vipassin's wife) 236. *See* Sutanū
 Sudassanārāma 221
 Sudassanuyyāna 173, 197, 203
 Sudassā 28, 37
 Sudassi 28, 37
 Sudeva (Dipaṅkara's father) 79, 128 f., 129. *See* Sumedha
 Sudeva (Nārada's father) 182, 188
 Sudeva (Maṅgala's aggasāvaka) 147, 151
 Sudeva (Sujāta's aggasāvaka) 206 n.
 Suddhāvāsā 37, 82, 99
 Suddhodana 23 ff., 64, 92 f., 137, 240, 274, 276 f., 280, 293
 Sudhañña (nagara) 214
 Sudhañña (setṭhi) 177
 Sudhañña-ka, -vatī (nagara) 160, 165, 165 n., 208. *See* Sudhammaka
 Sudhamma (nagara) 166, 170
 Sudhamma (Sobhita's father) 166 f., 170
 Sudhamma-uyyāna 166 f., 204
 Sudhammaka (nagara) 165 n. *See* Sudhaññavati
 Sudhammavati 204
 Sudhammā (devas) 264, 265
 Sudhammā (Atthadassin's aggasāvika) 218
 Sudhammā (Sobhita's mother) 166, 170
 Sunanda (ājivaka) 83
 Sunanda (ājivaka) 202
 Sunanda (gāma) 133
 Sunanda (a rājā in Maṅgalā's time) 146 f.
 Sunanda (Koṇḍañña's father) 132, 140
 Sunandaka (ājivaka) 133
 Sunandavati (nagara) 166, 169, 231
 Sunandā (brāhmiṇī) 263
 Sunandā (Kassapa's wife) 263. *See* Nandā
 Sunandā (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvika) 128 f.
 Sunandā (Dhammadassin's mother) 219, 222
 Sunandārāma 83, 124 f., 231
 Sunanduyyāna 172
 Sunimala-Vimala-Giriguhā 208 n. *See* Sunimmala etc.
 Sunimmala-Vimala-Giribrahā 208
 Sunetta (Dhammadassin's upatṭhāka) 222
 Sunetta (Sobhita's aggasāvaka) 167, 170
 Sunettā (brhāmanakāñña) 223
 Sundara (nagara) 258 f., 264
 Sundarī (Anomadassin's aggasāvika) 176
 Suppatitṭhita (tittha) 7
 Suppatita (Vessabhū's father) 247, 251.
 Suppabuddha (Vessabhū's son) 248
 Suphassā (Siddhattha's mother) 223, 226
 Subhakinḥā 28, 37
 Subhagavati-uyyāna 258
 Subhadda (māpava) 136
 Subhadda (yavapālaka) 253
 Subhadda (Koṇḍañña's aggasāvaka) 140
 Subhaddakā (Gotama's wife) 293 n.
See Bhaddakacōḍa, Yasodharā
 Subhaddā (Tissa's wife) 227, 230
 Subhaddā (Revata's aggasāvika) 165
 Subhavati (nagara) 173
 Sumaṅgala (nagara) 202 f., 206, 212
 Sumaṅgala (Dipaṅkara's aggasāvaka) 128 f.
 Sumaṅgaluyyāna 203
 Sumana (buddha) 131, 141, 153 ff., 160 f., 296 f.
 Sumana (Padumuttara's upatṭhāka) 196
 Sumanā (Anomadassin's aggasāvika) 176
 Sumanā (Siddhattha's wife) 223 n., 226 n. *See* Somanassā
 Sumanā (Sumedha's wife) 197, 201
 Sumitta (ājivaka) 190
 Sumitta (Siddhattha's aggasāvaka) 224, 226
 Sumedha (bodhisatta) 67, 68 f., 74 f., 77 f., 83 ff., 90, 92, 94 f., 99, 102 f., 105 ff.
 Sumedha (buddha) 131, 197 ff., 203, 296 f.
 Sumedha (Dipaṅkara's father) 128 n., 129 n. *See* Sudeva

- Sumedhakathā 10 n., 64 ff., 126
 Sumedhā (Dipaṅkara's mother) 79, 124, 128 f.
 Suyāma (devaputta) 10, 272, 287, 291
 Surakkhita (Phussa's aggasāvaka) 233 f.
 Surabhi (nagara) 146
 Surasena (nagara) 225
 Surādhā (Paduma's aggasāvika) 181
 Surāmā (Siddhattha's aggasāvika) 226
 Surāmā (Sumedha's aggasāvika) 201
 Surinda-vihāra 169
 Surindavati (nagara) 259
 Surindavatuyyāna 259
 Suriyavati (nagara) 244, 259
 Suruci (bodhisatta) 148, 150
 Suruci (brāhmaṇagāma) 148
 Suvappasāma (bodhisatta) 61 n.
 Susīma (bodhisatta) 217
 Sūciloma (yakkha) 32
 Setavyā (nagara) 270
 Setavyuyyāna 270
 Senakapaṇḍita 60 n.
 Senāni (kuṭumbika) 7, 286, 294
 Senāni (nigama) 7, 286, 294
 Senārāma 235
 Sela (Atthadassin's son) 215, 218
 Soṭṭhika (Vessabhū's upaṭṭhāka) 251 n.
 See Soṭṭhika
 Soṭṭhija (Koṇāgamana's upaṭṭhāka) 261 n. *See* Soṭṭhija
 Soṇa (thera in Piyadassin's time) 210
 Soṇa (Vessabhū's aggasāvaka) 248 f., 251
 Soṇajātaka 76 n.
 Soṭārāma 170
 Soṭṭhika (Vessabhū's aggupatṭhāka) 251. *See* Soṭṭhika
 Soṭṭhija (Koṇāgamana's upaṭṭhāka) 261. *See* Soṭṭhija
 Soṭṭhiya (tiṇahāraka) 7, 287, 294
 Sonaka (ācariya) 4
 Sonā, Soṇā (Sumana's aggasāvika) 158 f.
 Sonuttara (assa) 227
 Sobhana (nagara) 215, 218. *See* Sobhita
 Sobhita (nagara) 258, 261
 Sobhita (nagara) 218 n. *See* Sobhana
 Sobhita (buddha) 131, 141, 166 ff., 206 f.; -buddhavamsavaṇṇanā 176, 180
 Sobhita (Piyadassin's upaṭṭhāka) 214
 Soma (yavapāla) 263
 Somanassā (Siddhattha's wife) 223, 226. *See* Sumanā
 Soreyya (nagara) 174, 249
 Haṃsavati 190, 193, 196, 227
 Haṃsavatuyyāna 190
 Haṃsavaha 202
 Haṃsavā-Yasavā-Sirinandana (Haṃsa-Yasa-Sirinanda) 263
 Hatthālavaka (Gotama's aggupatṭhāka) 93, 294
 Hārīta (mahābrahmā) 161
 Hārīta (mahāsāvaka) 221
 Himavant 74, 75, 117, 187, 217, 231, 254, 265
 Hema (hatthikula) 42

